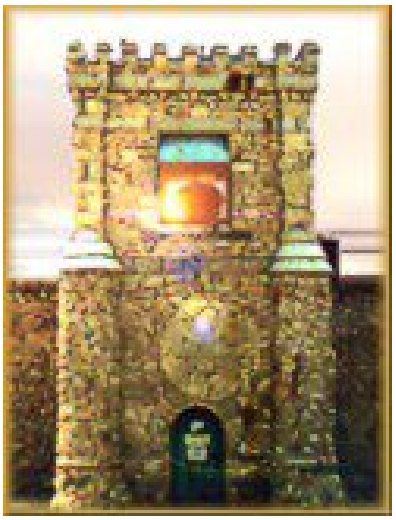


COMPLETE BACKUP OF

BUPC.ORG

NEAL CHASE

Contents

9 11 prophecy.html

americas spiritual destiny.html

bahai audio.html

bahai scholar.html

bahaullah and peace.html

bupc archives collection.php

bupc press releases.html

chinvat chinvat april 2007.html

chinvat chinvat april23 2008.html

chinvat chinvat april29 2008.html

chinvat chinvat current issue.html

chinvat chinvat december 2008.html

chinvat chinvat fall 2009.html

chinvat chinvat february 2008.html

chinvat chinvat february 2009.html

chinvat chinvat january 2008.html

chinvat chinvat june 2007.html

chinvat chinvat may 2007.html

chinvat chinvat newsletters.html

chinvat chinvat november 2007.html

chinvat chinvat october 2007.html

chinvat chinvat sept1 2008.html

chinvat chinvat sept23 2008.html

chinvat chinvat september 2007.html

chinvat chinvat spring 2012.html

contact form.html

covenant celebration.html

covenant with death.html

declaration form.html

epistle to england.html

epistle to france.html

epistle to pope.html

epistle to russia.html

epistle to un.html

epistle to us.html

ibc statement.html

index

index.html

iran persian siyyid.html

justice rally.html

letter to clinton.html

mabus must die.html

middle east crisis.html

nchase meteor strike.html

nchase trade towers.html

new world order.html

seattle address.html

second coming.html

september covenant.html

solution of peace.html

us nukes iraq.html

vengeance upon america.html

video bahai covenant.html

video bahai faith established.html

video christ antichrist.html

video covenants catastrophes 1.html

video covenants catastrophes 2.html

video everlasting covenant.html

video jesus resurrection.html

video nostradamus king of terror.html

video prince of this world.html

video prophetic criteria.html

video return of christ.html

video saddams execution prophesied.html

video tree of life.html

video triple jewel 1.html

video triple jewel 2.html

video triple jewel 3.html

video triple jewel 4.html

world civil war.html

9-11 Predicted!

9-11 Predicted!

by Adam Sippola

© 2002

Introduction

We live in a world today where war and destruction assail humanity at every angle, and where peace and justice seem like a distant reality to most people. However, our Creator has a plan to ensure the survival and advancement of humanity to ever-greater spiritual degrees.

During the last 6000 years of recorded history, there have been 9 Divine Teachers, called Manifestations of God, Who have been sent to earth for the purpose of educating humanity so that we might be made in the image and likeness of God, the Creator. This is a spiritual image that we attain by turning to the Manifestation of our Day and taking on the spiritual qualities and attributes of God, such as love, harmony, justice, concord, fidelity, etc… The most recent of these Teachers is Baha'u'llah, who fulfills prophecy from all of the world's religions to be the Promised One. For the Jews, He is the Messiah Ben David, seated upon the Throne of David. For the Hindus, He is the 9th Avatar. For the Buddhists, He is the 5th Buddha - Amitabha Buddha. For the Zoroastrians, He is the Shah Bahram (King of Glory). For the Christians, He is the second coming or return of Christ. For the Muslims, He is the return of the Imam Hussein. For the Babi's, He is Him Whom God Shall Make Manifest. For the Native Americans, He is the Father Sun.

Essentially, what Baha'u'llah brings is God's plan for a Spiritual World Civilization based upon justice. This is the promised Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven that Jesus told us to pray for in the Lord's Prayer. At the head of this Kingdom is the Universal House of Justice [1], which is distinguished by the descendant of King David as its president and executive branch. [2] It is the prophesied “house of the Lord” from Isaiah in which “all

nations shall flow to it" and "nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war anymore." [3]

This civilization is based upon 12 principles, which are the 12 principles of the Baha'i Faith. They are:

1. The Oneness of Humanity
2. The Independent Investigation of the Truth
3. True Science and True Religion Must Agree
4. The End of Prejudice of All Kinds
5. Absolute Equality of Men and Women
6. Religion is the Source of Unity
7. Religion is Progressive; All Having a Common Foundation
8. A Spiritual Solution to the Economic Problem
9. Universal Compulsory Education
10. A Universal Auxiliary Language
11. Universal Peace Upheld by a Spiritual World Government
12. A Universal House of Justice with the Davidic King as its President

Baha'u'llah gave many prophecies and made many predictions during His ministry on earth. All of which came true. The exact dates were not explicitly given for the predicted events to happen, but they happened just the same as He had foretold. The most famous of these predictions was made concerning Emperor Napoleon III of France. While in the Most Great Prison of Akka, Palestine, Baha'u'llah wrote a Tablet to Napoleon, which when received was ignored and flung to the ground by the French Emperor, who reportedly stated: "If this man is God, I am two gods!" Baha'u'llah then proceeded to write a second Tablet to Napoleon III in 1869, in which He prophesied Napoleon's speedy downfall and destruction unless he should arise to serve the Cause of God:

> "For what thou hast done, thy kingdom shall be thrown into confusion, and thine empire shall pass from thine hands, as a punishment for that which thou hast wrought. Commotions shall seize all the people in that land, unless thou arisest to help this Cause, and followest Him Who is the Spirit of God (Jesus) in this, the straight Path. Hath thy pomp made thee proud? By My Life! It shall not endure; nay, it shall soon pass away, unless thou holdest fast by this firm Cord. We see abasement hastening after thee, while thou art of the heedless…" [4]

Within a year, in 1870 Napoleon was utterly defeated after he marched his troops into war with Germany, confident of victory. He lost several battles, culminating in his total defeat and ruin at Sedan. He was then taken prisoner and came to a terrible end two years later in England. More information on this event can be found in the books *Baha'u'llah and the New Era*, *The Revelation of Baha'u'llah, Volume 3*, *The Promised Day is Come* and *Some Answered Questions*.

Also, in His *Kitab-i-Aqdas*, Baha'u'llah wrote the following prophetic words addressed to Kaiser Wilhelm I, the King of Germany and the conqueror of Napoleon III:

> "O banks of the Rhine! We have seen you covered with gore, inasmuch as the swords of retribution were drawn against you; and you shall have another turn. And We hear the lamentations of Berlin, though she be today in conspicuous glory." [5]

Here Baha'u'llah predicts the fall of Germany during WWI as well as its defeat during WWII where He says, "and you [Germany] shall have another turn." We must bear in mind that this Tablet was revealed in the 1800's, long before either of these wars. It clearly does not matter that Baha'u'llah didn't give the exact dates for these events. He said they would happen, and they happened. It then falls upon the individual to see and accept the truth, or to remain blind and reject the truth.

In these recent years of the Baha'i Faith, there have been a series of date calculations and predictions made by Mr. Neal Chase, the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha and the 3rd Aghsan guardian of the Baha'i Faith. Through his own independent investigation, and because those under the Covenant of God are granted the most vehement confirming

support from on High, Mr. Chase was able to show how God had given the dates in His Holy Bible for several catastrophic events to occur in and around New York City. [6]

The following letter has been written to document the truth of the issue and to refute the arguments of the enemies of the Cause of God, who claim that Mr. Chase did not predict the date of September 11th, 2001 as pertaining to New York City, beforehand. Those who oppose the Truth have a very important role to play, however. They are like Judas who betrayed Jesus, as this betrayal was necessary to the fulfillment of the prophecies concerning Jesus; and they are like Pilate who tried to wash his hands of the whole matter. If Judas had returned to Jesus, undoubtedly Jesus would have forgiven him. Judas' mistake and sin was that he instead committed suicide. Pilate on the other hand, tradition tells us, later became a devout believer through his wife Procula. Likewise, if these enemies of the Cause, like fugitives from justice hiding in the shadows, were to come into the Light and accept the well-documented Truth, they would also find forgiveness and enjoy the Mercy of God.

Attack and Refutation

> "It is incumbent upon all men, each according to his ability, to refute the arguments of those that have attacked the Faith of God. Thus hath it been decreed by Him Who is the All-Powerful, the Almighty. He that wisheth to promote the Cause of the one true God, let him promote it though his pen and tongue, rather than have recourse to sword or violence." -Baha'u'llah: *Gleanings from the Writings of Baha'u'llah, CLIV.*

This letter has been written, not only to establish once and for all, by the clear testimonies of several witnesses, the FACT that Neal Chase did indeed predict the date of September 11th, 2001, as having significance in the unfolding of God's Plan in this Day, but also in admonition of those who continue "to oppose and protest against the guardian of the Cause of God" [7] through continual slander, backbiting and lying. Why do the people refuse to fully investigate? What kind of a person is unwilling to look, without bias, at all of the facts before making a judgement? Dr. Leland Jensen, Establisher of the Baha'i Faith, tells us that it's "only simpletons and fools that don't use their intellect that God gave them and the principle of 'Independent investigation of the truth' that Baha'u'llah gave them; they don't seek the truth for themselves and thus go into perdition." [8]

—B.S. (concerning the morning of September 11th, 2001) wrote:

> "After some time I felt like I needed to talk to a Baha'i and the most obvious person to talk to it seemed to me was Neal Chase because of his focus on the press releases warning New York City.
>
> "I called and woke him up. It was 6 a.m. in California. He turned on his TV and we talked a bit as it began to sink in what was happening on screen. I told him what had happened and what I had seen in the short time before I called. After several minutes of discussion the talking ended as we both watched what was taking place. Interrupting the silence we decided to end the conversation and Neal was going to wake D. to tell her the news.
>
> "This past summer going through my papers I came across my phone bill from that month. Listed there was the call to Neal on the morning of the 11th and another call I had made to him on the evening of September 12th that lasted just over 30 minutes.
>
> "At no time in the first or second call did Neal ever mention having known the date of the attacks or any date involving New York for that matter. If anything he was surprised and confused by what had occurred. Neal only seemed to think that the worst was at hand and that they had decided to leave California.
>
> "Later when Neal claimed to have prophesized the attacks on New York I did not believe him nor did not understand how someone from New York who had written so many press releases warning New York could forget something so important. If it was just one date among many and now it had an obvious meaning why wouldn't he have remembered and told me in our conversation 48 hours after the fact?"

It does not matter whether or not Neal told B. about the 9-11 prediction during either of these two telephone calls because the FACT is that Neal had already written and sent out the press release entitled, "The Limbs of Mankind Quake!" on the day of September 11th to at least two believers, Colin O'Brien and Adam Sippola. He then posted the final revised version to the Baha'i Community on-line list-serve at 2:41am on September 12th. This message can be found in the BUPC list-serve archives, message #2256. In this press release, Neal clearly explains how the date of September 11, 2001 is recorded in God's

Holy Bible, and that this was the Wake-Up Call for humanity. View this press release in its entirety at www.BUPC.org.

So I don't know what B.S. is talking about, as he was at that time the moderator of the list-serve, and must have seen that press release at some time. How can he claim that Neal was "surprised and confused by what had occurred," when everyone knows Neal had already written and sent out this press release between the two telephone calls B.S. claims to have made?

Not only this, but also several individuals heard Neal speak about this prediction to varying degrees months before the Trade Towers attack occurred. The next many pages are devoted to these personal testimonies regarding this important issue.

—Kim Marquis of Missoula, Montana:

> There were a few times I have heard Neal talk about the date [9-11-01].
>
> The first one was, I believe during the first gathering I had attended in 98. He was talking about finding a quatrain in Nostradamus referring to Sept.
>
> Next time I heard him talk of it was at his house on Stephens...when I met you [Adam] and your wife.
>
> There was a forum at J. and M.'s house (after they moved out of second apartment at Neal's house). Neal had given a presentation on the "star" [five-pointed star] and how it correlated with the body and the nervous system and so on. But he also went into the meaning of MONOS... very thorough presentation on the matter. J., S.D., I believe T.M, Charlie (my husband), D. and D., I believe D.G. and J.G. were there, J. M. also. At the time I thought it was pretty cool info. It stuck with me.
>
> While living at C.'s during this whole ordeal, she was ranting on about how you [Adam] wrote confirming Neal's finding. I told C. that I too remember that conversation, I was there that day when you were there (I believe you and your wife were getting ready to head back home). And that he had given a presentation at J's house about it. She just gave me that look she gives when she doesn't like what she is hearing and changed the subject. She did not want

to discuss it any further, I could tell. At the time I had not been reading all that was going out to personal individuals (I put them in a file, I was unable to read them in that house) so I didn't know EVERY iota that was happening. That is what I remember.

This past week, in my prayer book, I found a piece a paper with a “Prayer for Mustaghath” printed on it. I had forgot all about this ‘prayer on paper' since it was in a prayer book I don't use to often. When I saw this Paper I remembered where and when I received it! We were having a forum in 1999. Neal gave a presentation on Mustaghath - which he explained numerically was the year 2001 - also explaining the monos and how he had arrived at the date of September 11th. Neal had printed enough copies of this prayer for everyone at the forum.

—Lisa Harrison of Glenwood Springs, Colorado:

When Chris and I were living in Missoula, in 1999, Neal kept talking about the month of 7 (sept) and terror reigning from the sky from a Nostradamus prophecy. He wasn't sure if it referred to July, which is the 7th month, or September, which is sept. When the Trade Towers were hit on September 11th, I knew right away that this must have been what he was talking about. I was driving from Denver to Basalt, and I heard on the radio that planes had flown into the Trade Towers. I stopped at a payphone and called Chris to tell him about it. In the days that followed, I kept telling people about what Neal had said back in ‘99, but they refused to listen to what I was saying, and kept passing it off as the bogus prophecy that was circulating on the internet at that time.

The prophecy of Nostradamus being referred to in Kim and Lisa's testimonies is Quatrain X. 72:

The year 1999, seventh month,
From the sky will come a great King of Terror:
To bring back to life the great King of the Mongols,
Before and after Mars to reign by good luck.

In the original French, it reads *sept mois*, translated here as seventh month. *Sept* is seven and *mois* is month. Neal saw from this quatrain that something important would happen in September, the month of *sept*.

In retrospect, there are two explanations to this prophecy, both of which demonstrate that the "King of Terror" spoken of here is none other than George W. Bush. It was in June and July, the seventh month, of 1999, that Bush first announced his bid for presidency. He explained time and again throughout the month of July that he had been in the Air Force like his father and had flown fighter jets, showing that he was a man and not the wimp he was being made out to be in the media. This is why Nostradamus sees him coming "from the sky", because he was an airman in the Air Force. The Quatrain says he will "bring back" or resurrect the "great King of the Mongols," which refers to Genghis Khan and his descendants. Historically, Genghis Khan was a fierce and aggressive leader who was entirely against the Muslim people. The first place he went in and destroyed was Afghanistan, and then his grandson Hulagu went in and destroyed Baghdad, the capital of Iraq. This is exactly what Bush has done and is doing. Bush is seen as a king because of the father to son succession in the presidency. "Before and after Mars (War) to reign by good luck" refers to the Gulf War of Bush's father before him, and essentially the same war that now follows him, the War on Terrorism (War of Terror). Bush definitely reigns by good luck, as was demonstrated by the botched presidential election, which he somehow came away from as winner. [9]

Another explanation of the date portion of this prophecy is that where Nostradamus says first "The year", this is one year. Then "1999", which when added to one year is 2000, or 2000 years from the birth of Christ, which in reality is 2001 AD since there is no zero year between 1 BC and 1 AD. Then if *sept* is seen as September, it brings us right to September of 2001, when Bush began his reign of Terror against the world, which will result in WWIII. In the Bible we read:

> '"Release the four angels [holding back the four winds of destruction] who are bound at the great river Euphrates [which flows through Iraq].' So the four angels were released, who had been held ready for the hour, the day, the month, and the year, to kill a third of mankind." [10]

This will occur after Saddam Hussein is assassinated [11], whom Nostradamus calls "Mabus" in quatrain II. 62. Mabus in the mirror is sudaM, which is phonetically Saddam.

He says that when Mabus is killed a dreadful destruction will come. This will be the nuking of the UN building in New York, which is the seat of the Beast spoken of in the book of Revelation. The UN building along with all of New York will be destroyed. This is the third woe spoken of in Revelation. The first woe was the bombing of the World Trade Center on February 26th, 1993, which Neal Chase also accurately predicted. The second woe was the destruction of the Two Towers on September 11th, 2001. The third woe is yet to come.

—Kevin Paul Seeley of Glenwood Springs, Colorado:

> In August of 2000, during a telephone conversation with Neal, I asked him if there were any date calculations coming up. Neal proceeded to enlighten me with a series of calculations based upon Biblical and Baha'i prophecies, events both in the Baha'i and secular worlds, and the Persian system used to decipher numeric and alphabetic correlation known as ‘abjad'. I took a pen and a cardboard-backed notebook and wrote down these calculations. The calculations ended at September 10-11, 2000, but Neal said it would probably be 2001. I then informed him that I knew of a local man who had been a reporter for the both the New York Times and the National Enquirer, and that I would give him this information if Neal thought it would be a good idea. To this Neal replied that his mentor, Dr. Leland Jensen, had informed him before his ascension that Neal was not required to give any more dates to anyone in regard to the fulfillment of prophetic warnings (all of which prior to this particular calculation had been born out in world events and events in New York City in particular, and are a well documented matter of public record), but that I could disseminate this information if I so chose. Neal also said that I should probably tell the man the date in 2000, rather than tell him the 2001 date and be too late in warning. Shortly thereafter I told the reporter about these calculations while soaking in the Hot Springs pool in Glenwood.

—Adam Sippola of Glenwood Springs, Colorado:

> While in Missoula in the summer of 2000 during the month of August, my wife and I were staying at Neal and D. Chase's home going through the firesides with them and a few other Baha'is in the area. One night, while sitting in the living room of their home with my wife and Neal, I asked Neal if he had any

more date predictions that he was investigating from the Bible. He then explained to the two of us that from Dr. Leland Jensen's ascension on August 6th, 1996 to Ruhiyyih Khanum's death on January 18th, 2000, there were 1260 days. I believe he mentioned that this number was found in the book of Revelation. He then mentioned something about Opal Jensen's death, I don't exactly remember what. He mentioned the word MONOS, and a few numbers. I remember 190 and 6 for sure. He explained through a mathematical equation that the final two dates were September 4th and September 11th. He did not specify a year. After my wife and I returned to Duluth, I talked with my friend Timothy Williams about the September 11th date and that I had heard it from Neal, whom Tim had met at the 2000 National Rainbow Gathering in Montana that summer. Well, September 11th came and went in 2000, and I didn't think much of that date until a couple of days before the Trade Towers were hit. I remember thinking briefly about it again, but it quickly passed from my mind. The day the Towers were hit (September 11th), I was walking home from work, and decided to stop in to Tim's work because it was on the way home and I was eager to talk with him. When I walked into the restaurant where he works, the TV was on airing the Trade Towers in New York. After a moment, Timothy walked around the corner, and the first thing he said to me was, "Adam, the 11th. I remember the 11th from last year when we were talking about that." He also told me again how he remembered that Neal had told me that date.

—Timothy Williams of Duluth, Minnesota:

When I heard about the date, September 11th, it really stuck in my mind. It didn't seem too far-fetched to me, having heard other ideas, like Nostradamus, etc… A few months after the Y2K scare, it wasn't plaguing me by any means. In some ways I was skeptical, or just choosing not to think about it. But when the Towers went down on that fateful day, I was instantly aware of what was happening. When I originally heard about the date, it seemed almost too real to me, after having heard the basic Baha'i message during the Rainbow Gathering that summer. Mid August of 2000 is when I first heard about the date, September 11th, from my friend Adam, after he got back from going through Firesides in Missoula. He told me that Neal Chase, whom I had met at the

Rainbow Gathering, had told him about the September 11th date. Everything seemed so personal, having met Neal and other Baha'is at the Gathering, that it has really stuck with me.

—Adam Sippola:

On the day of September 11th, 2001, my wife, M.S. called me from her workplace, telling me to turn on the TV because airplanes had flown into the Trade Towers in New York. We both immediately recalled the time in Missoula when Neal had explained this date from the Bible. A couple of hours later, I called Neal in California to find out what he and his family were planning on doing. He did not seem at all "surprised and confused" to me. In fact, he mentioned that he was soon going to begin writing a press release on the attack. I spoke with him one more time later in the day as well. Sometime in the evening, I received an electronic copy of his "Quake" press release. The next day, I saw that he had posted the press release to the Baha'i list-serve, and that the sIBC had posted its "Open Statement to the World" there as well. I talked with Neal again that afternoon and told him that I was planning to distribute the press release to the local news media. He explained that I should also deliver the sIBC statement. The "Quake" press release was the bump on the head, and the sIBC statement was the medicine. I spent the rest of the 12th making copies and teaching friends and strangers the reality of what happened on the 11th in connection with the unfurling of the Divine Standard. The next day I delivered both the press release and the sIBC statement to about 30 newspapers, radio stations and television stations.

—M.S. of Glenwood Springs, Colorado:

The first time I heard any mention of dates for predictions was in the summer of 2000 at the Montana Rainbow Gathering. Someone had brought up the fact that dates for events could be found in the Bible and at some point my husband Adam asked when the next might be. He was referred by one of the people to talk to Neal, as they weren't sure. Later that summer upon arriving in Missoula for Firesides, we were sitting in the living room of Neal and D. Chase. It was myself, Adam and Neal who were present. At one point Adam asked Neal about the idea of date predictions, and if there were any future ones that we

might want to know about. Neal then proceeded to go through numerous dates and events, although soon after that time I did not remember them in any order. He was very clear about September 11, that the events came to that date, although the year itself was still in question. After Sept. 2000 came and went I forgot about what I had heard, but as of Sept. 11, 2001 the memory of the discussion came right back and I knew that it was in fact the exact date that we were told about over a year before.

—Ivan Smith of Paonia, Colorado:

Sometime in early September of 2000, I remember being up late on the computer with Colin and Neal, investigating possible dates for the destruction of New York. At one point, we thought it was going to have something to do with Arafat declaring a Palestinian State, and Sharon at the Temple Mount. From what I remember, we were investigating dates between 9-9-00 and 9-12-00. Neal was also talking about Mustaghath, which is numerically 2001. When September 11th, 2000 came and went, he thought it might be a year later, in 2001.

—Colin O'Brien of Glenwood Springs, Colorado:

He is the Seeing, the Wise

This is to make clear and indisputable to all, so that none may distort the truth or alter history, that the September 11th date was known and given as discovered in God's verses of prophecy well before that fateful day when a tenth of lower Manhattan was destroyed setting in motion the finals hours in the countdown to Armageddon. How unfortunate for so many of the souls that had complete access to this knowledge, had heard it discussed but now deny it as fantasy. The sheer awesomeness that such a terrible destruction could occur on a date found and given by one of our members both publicly and privately demonstrates that God is definitely the One in charge and that His mercy surely exceeds His justice. This incredible event took place in the year "Mustaghath" which means *He who is invoked for help*. Who do we call for help? 9-11. Who gave us that number? The Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant with the explanation of the word MONOS! I suggest that those that are opposed to

the truth of this prophecy fulfillment are in truth opposed to the great projection that the Bible promises, and would rather remain in obscurity keeping the glory and truth of God as a material prize to be hoarded and hidden away, rejecting the true plans and purposes of Almighty Providence. Nevertheless, herein is my testimony which assuredly will prove beyond any shadow of a doubt along with the testimony of many others that Neal Chase positively and conclusively found that this date of September 11th was given by God aforetime in His Holy Bible and published this information broadcast at the appointed hour to be heard and witnessed by those who have an ear to hear and an eye to see.

I first heard about the idea of the word MONOS, which totals 236 numerically, being a prophetic timescale as early as January 2000. Neal and I met one evening to deepen on some fireside information at his house on 328 Stephens, in Missoula Mt. During the course of the evening when the deepening had concluded and we began talking about other exciting events in the faith, he shared with me for the first time the MONOS verse (Matthew 24:36; "of that day and hour no one knows…but the Father *only*." MONOS=*only*) and how it could be prophetically associated with the destruction of New York. Needless to say I was exhilarated by this news, the news that we could be that close to the projection of our message and the nearness of the Kingdom of God being broadcast and being that much closer to the Most Great Peace. I asked Neal what he intended to do with the information he had discovered. He informed me that Doc had relieved him of publishing any more dates in press releases due to the tremendous amount of work he did in warning the people already through his previous press releases. I mentioned to him that he might want to at least mention it on the MCAT show so when it happens there is public record of it.

At this time (Jan 2000) I was also working closely with Neal filming Baha'i Phone-in Live! at the MCAT studios. I was the sole producer of the show from November 1999 when H. quit until I departed for Alaska in February 2000. I completely recall Neal one night in January or February mentioning on live television on a show that I produced that the word MONOS was prophetic and pertained to the destruction in New York.

When we reflect back on the life of Dr. Jensen through his writings and the memories of those that knew him it becomes clear and easy to see how his role as promised one and the message he brought, which was to establish the BRANCH (Zech. 3:9) become more and more refined as his mission progressed. Like a rose coming into full bloom, it takes time, and any attempt to rush the unfoldment of the petals by poking our fingers in it our trying to force it open will result in petals being damaged and the rose losing its beautiful luster. As followers of the teachings of the Lamb, we follow the Lamb wherever he goes. When He ascended into the Abha Kingdom in 1996, the Cause kept moving forward, and God's plan continued to unfold. Many of God's prophecies had yet to be discovered, and some were still unfolding. For instance, the excitement that spread through the Baha'i community when it was discovered that Ruhiyyih Khanum was thrown down EXACTLY 1260 days from the ascension of the establisher of the Baha'i Faith. This was talked about at a nineteen-day feast and many took part in the discussion. This fulfilled explicit prophecy right from the book of Revelation, especially when God signified it to all the world through the burning meteor that crashed into Canada, the place of Khanum's birth, and which filled the air of the neighborhood of the crash site with a "foul stench" according to witnesses at the scene [12]. Who knew that the day Doc ascended that a prophetic clock started ticking only to be completed on January 18, 2000, 3 and 1/2 years later in the fulfillment of prophecy?

The MONOS number was known before this time (in November of 1999) and was being discussed but the time had not yet come for God to reveal to his servants the starting point until Khanum was thrown down (with accompanying meteor strike on Jan. 18, 2000) which shed light on possibilities for this all-important numerical data. Knowing that any fulfillment was at least 8 months off counting from January, I felt safe heading to Alaska to assist in the pioneering effort and learn from those elders of the faith who were bringing about such wonderful things in the North Country.

When August of that year came around I had saved a substantial amount of money from working on a boat all summer so a trip to Missoula was planned and I arrived around the first of September. Remembering that the MONOS

date was coming up very closely I mentioned it to Neal upon arrival and it became the #1 topic of discussion for a number of days. The week of Sept. 4-11 was a very intense week culminating on September 11th (2000) when Neal, Ivan Smith and myself were up all night till the sun came up researching and discussing what could possibly happen. As Christian author Hal Lindsey explains, it is often difficult to decipher the prophecies of the Bible, giving the example that the two Messiahs seemingly coexist like two adjacent mountain tops, but the valley that separates them is not noticed at first. We thought the date was the eleventh of September for something to occur, but second-guessed ourselves when nothing happened. We found out that night that President Arafat had intended to declare a Palestinian State on September 13th but these actions had been derailed by soon-to-be Israeli P.M. Sharon taunting the Palestinians (with his military backed prayer attempt on the temple mount) into the current Intifada. We thought that night that this MONOS date wasn't the 11th but was really the thirteenth and that some serious violence was going to erupt in Israel/Palestine. But when we counted again the thirteenth didn't come up unless we fudged the numbers, which is not allowable. By the time morning light came, we knew that MONOS was accurate, and September 11th was the date given but that it wasn't to occur that year. We all pretty much resolved to wait and see what happens next year as "of that DAY and hour no one knows, but the father ONLY [monos]…" and everybody knows that a DAY is equal to a YEAR.

I returned to Alaska shortly after and eventually returned to my home state of Minnesota and spent the next year in such incredible tests that September 11th was completely forgotten until I watched those two planes hit the towers on TV in my Minneapolis apartment. For whatever reason, probably that I was a full time college student and had a full time job, and hadn't communicated with any Baha'is for most of the summer save the National Gathering, the MONOS date was not on my mind. I didn't recognize the magnitude of the September 11th event until later that very same night when I received a first draft of the press release from Neal Chase "The Limbs of Mankind Quake". I read it straight through, immediately recognizing the MONOS verse being fulfilled in the 9-11 event. I was electrified when I recollected how absolutely true it was and how Neal Chase came through again by giving the date he had found in God's Holy

Bible almost two years before the event. "Verily God guideth whom He will into the path of absolute certitude." "…but for him whom He misleadeth, thou shalt by no means find a patron."

At this time, living in a big city, Kinkos copies was open 24 hours. As soon as the press release was received I proceeded directly to Kinkos to print it out and make a dozen copies to hand out to souls who may withstand its import. The next morning, Wednesday, September 12th, 2001, I decided to go to my History class and see what was happening. My teacher was very liberal and decided it would be best to just open up the floor and let people air their views. I remember shaking from nerves thinking about what the class needed to hear most be proclaimed from my lips. I remember going over and over in my head, "should I read the press release? Should I read the press release?…" In the end I decided against it and just proclaimed the need for a spiritual world government who could bring the criminals to justice and prevent a protracted war against terrorism. The point is, that whoever is saying that Mr. Chase made up this stuff after the fact either has their head buried so deep in the sand a bunker buster bomb couldn't jar it out or are a boldface liar bent on misrepresenting the truth. I got a copy of the press release the day of the 9-11 event and was distributing it on the twelfth. Also I feel it important to mention that I don't think I talked to Neal personally on the phone until the 13th or 14th. But I didn't need to talk to him as the press release detailed everything we needed to know about going forward with our own teaching effort letting folks know that God is SO Great! that he gave this date to the Baha'is so we could warn the world of impending catastrophe for their safety, security and salvation, and have the message of the Kingdom (Davidic) spread throughout all the world. I remember the looks on people's faces on the night of the twelfth when I was at work telling them all that this was prophesied by God in His Book, and was discovered by the BUPC's. I had crowds around me all night, and some even came over and saw the genealogy chart, which I displayed for them on my front lawn.

By the time I finally talked to Neal, the prophecy was a non-issue. The issue then became getting the web-sites up to date and modifying the press release to be an addendum to the all-important sIBC "Statement to the World" which

came out on the 12th or 13th and which I personally sent out along with the "Quake" press release of Neal's to 10-20 media outlets in the Minneapolis/St. Paul area.

After we all got to Colorado, and certain people started making an issue of the date I abstained from participating in the debate because it was such a decisive issue. The whole Colorado community exhibited this political character and I wanted no part of it. I mean really, why was it such a concern? Why did people want to stifle someone's personal teaching effort? Why tear apart this beautiful community over something so small? I always thought to myself, that if folks would stop meeting at the coffee shop to gossip and work each other up, and instead organize a teaching effort, the date would be a non-issue. And for those concerned with it, investigate the matter for the sake of God, and interview those that knew and come to your OWN conclusions. How could so many people fail to investigate such a simple scenario and go by the conclusions of their hysterical and emotionally charged neighbors? These dates are from God's Holy Bible! Deny the dates, deny the verses, deny the book, wow look where you've ended up.

In actuality that date isn't even necessary. When Baha'u'llah prophesied the fall of Napoleon, or other political and religious leaders for that matter, he never gave dates. He just said it would happen. Period. These ones that make the stink about the date are like the ones at the time of Baha'u'llah who said the Blessed Beauty didn't predict the fall of Napoleon. Everyone who was at the National gathering in 2001 who saw the presentation by Neal called "Divine Standard Unfurled" and saw the genealogy chart, can't say that they weren't warned that something big was coming. Behold the verse on the right shoulder of the chart that reads:

"And when the appointed hour is come, there shall suddenly appear that which shall cause the limbs of mankind to quake. Then, and only then, will the Divine Standard be unfurled, and the Nightingale of Paradise warble its melody."
(Baha'u'llah: Gleanings, Pages: 118-119)

> Thus my pen counsels those that seek the truth of this matter and seek to know things of their own accord and not through the hysteria of their neighbor. Never cease to exercise your right to investigate the truth of the matter, independently of all save God. How unfortunate for those who strain the gnat and swallow the camel and in a jealous rage seek to slay their brother but end up only destroying themselves. Nevertheless, the naysayers have no share in this inheritance, nor are they informed of the hidden events about to be made manifest on the appointed dates given aforetime, and unable to protect their own selves from impending doom, have no message for the people world. But the mercy of God is great! No doubt, if any were to repent of their evil deeds God would assuredly forgive him.
>
> Yours in el Abha
> Colin O'Brien

Finally, in a newspaper article written by Mark Matthews, published in The Missoulian on September 20th, 2001, he states that the Baha'is have been warning for years about the destruction of the Trade Towers by terrorists. Mark Matthews originally interviewed Neal Chase for the Missoula Independent newspaper in 1997. Reflecting back on that interview, 4 years later, after the 9-11 Mark Matthews writes:

> "For a number of years, members of a local Missoula sect, Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant, have predicted that the World Trade Center towers would be bombed by terrorists. That would in turn lead to a nuclear war…." [13]

Here an outsider to the Faith has written that the Baha'is predicted this event, referring to the press releases written by Neal Chase and his personal interview with him in 1997. He's wrong in saying that the Baha'is believe in the end of the world, for this is far from the truth. Rather, the Baha'is believe in a renewed world free from prejudice, with peace and justice for all. The purpose of these predictions is always to warn the people about the on-coming catastrophe so that they might turn to God and become educated about the reality of the return of Christ, Baha'u'llah, in the Potency of the "Everlasting Father" (John 14:6) seated upon the throne of King David (Isaiah 9:6-7) that is to last for ever (Psalm 89), and the Kingdom of God on earth which He has brought as the solution to all of the problems facing humanity.

Through the investigation of these various testimonies and prophecies, as well as the press release, "The Limbs of Mankind Quake" written by Neal Chase, it becomes overwhelmingly clear what the truth in this matter is. God is so great that He has given us this clear and manifest sign, so that all people have the opportunity to wake up and enter the Kingdom of God now before it is too late.

> "We have a fixed time for you, O peoples. If ye fail, at the appointed hour, to turn towards God, He, verily, will lay violent hold on you, and will cause grievous afflictions to assail you from every direction. How severe, indeed, is the chastisement with which your Lord will then chastise you!"
> -Baha'u'llah: *Gleaning from the Writings of Baha'u'llah, CVIII.*

I'd like to address one final prophecy from the Bible which is directly related to the collapse of the Trade Towers and to Neal Chase, the one who predicted it, as well as to B.S., one of many who continue vainly in their attempts to stamp out the truth and snub out the light

> "And you, son of man, on the day when I take from them their stronghold, their joy and glory, the delight of their eyes and their heart's desire, and also their sons and daughters, on that day **a fugitive will come to you** to report to you the news. On that day your mouth will be opened to **the fugitive**, and you shall speak and be no longer dumb. So you will be a sign to them; and they will know that I am the Lord." [14]

The words "son of man" refer to someone who is the son of a man, or a man. In this case it is Neal Chase, the prophesied "righteous Branch" of Jeremiah and Zechariah [15], the 3rd Aghsan guardian of the Baha'i Faith, who gave beforehand the date of September 11, 2001, when "Their stronghold" and "their joy and glory, the delight of their eyes and their heart's desire", referring to the Trade Towers, was taken from the people. The "fugitive" who "will come to you [Neal] to report to you the news [of the Trade Tower destruction]", is B.S., the former "Member at Large" of the sIBC. A fugitive is someone that has taken flight from justice or from a master. According to the Oxford English Dictionary, the word "fugitive" means, one "that has taken flight, *esp*. from duty, an enemy, justice, or a master." B.S. is a fugitive because he has fled from his duty as a former member of the sIBC, has fled from justice in that he has broken the Covenant of God, continuing to "oppose and protest against the guardian of the Cause of God". He has gone against

‘Abdu'l-Baha, **The Master**, by going against His Sacred Will and Testament, and therefore has “gone against and denied God Himself” (Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, page 11). The Covenant-breakers see God as their enemy because they no longer want to abide by His Covenant and obey His Law. They are paranoids, for how could All-Merciful God be anyone's enemy? They are of the Anti-Christ, as they are against the Christ, Baha'u'llah and His lineage, which includes the present guardian. B.S. is one of the builders that have rejected the Stone (Peter). “The very stone which the builders rejected has become the head of the corner.” [16] God says in the above verse that the son of man (Neal) “will be a sign to them.” The guardian is the *Sign of God*. He is the Sign that distinguishes the True Universal House of Justice from fakes, frauds and imitations. [17]

> “And he said to me, ‘Son of man, go, get you to the house of Israel, and speak with my words to them. For you are not sent to a people of foreign speech and a hard language, but to the house of Israel—not to many peoples of foreign speech and a hard language, whose words you cannot understand. Surely, if I sent you to such, they would listen to you. But the house of Israel will not listen to you; for they are not willing to listen to me; because all the house of Israel are of a hard forehead and of a stubborn heart. Behold, I have made your face hard against their faces, and you forehead hard against their foreheads. Like adamant harder than flint have I made your forehead; fear them not, nor be dismayed at their looks, for they are a rebellious house.” [18]

Back in February 26th, 1993 at the time of the first Trade Tower bombing, Neal explained that this was the “first woe”. Then he explained that this ground zero event started a prophetic timeline, and that in this timeline there were 190 days from February 26th to September 4th, the anniversary of the passing of Dr. Opal Jensen, wife of the Establisher of the Baha'i Faith. These dates were in his press releases, which were put in the public domain and published in Harper's Magazine for all the people to see as a matter of public record. Also at that time, he had published a press release titled “7 Days”, in which he gave the date September 11th, and that this pertained to the “second woe”. These first two woes correspond to Ezekiel 24, where we read “Woe to the bloody city” in verse 6, and then again, “Woe to the bloody city!” in verse 9, pertaining to the “7 Days” from the passing of Dr. Opal on Sept. 4th, to September 11th (4 + 7 days = 11). Neal knew all of this back in 1993! Then on January 18th, 2000, when Ruhiyyih Khanum was thrown down, and at the same moment a meteor struck in her home-country of her birth in Canada,

Neal knew this was the ground-zero event from which to count the MONOS numbers (40 + 190 + 6). This calculation again came to September 11th, the same date he got back in 1993. In the book of Revelation, we read of this second woe.

> "And at that hour [the hour it took for the towers to fall] there was a great earthquake [the limbs of mankind quaked], and a tenth of the city fell [the Trade Towers made up a tenth of the office space in lower Manhattan]… and the rest were terrified [terrorism] and gave glory to the God of heaven. The second woe has passed; behold, the third woe is soon to come." [19]

Now the evidence has been put forth. There can be no doubt that Neal Chase explained beforehand how God gave this date of September 11th, 2001, in His Holy Bible, "the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall." [20] The people of the future will be able to look back on this event clearly, without it being obscured in the history books by the mischief-makers or former believers Muhammad and Jesus call, the infidels.

What now remains to be discovered is whether you are willing to investigate the matter of the continuing throne-line of Davidic kings, the guardianship of the Baha'i Faith, for yourself or not. Baha'u'llah has given us the principle of The Unfettered Independent Investigation of Truth in all matters, especially when something as important as the guardianship is concerned. When Mason Remey, the adopted son of 'Abdu'l-Baha and therefore an Aghsan, was illegally declared to be a Covenant-breaker by the "Hands", Dr. Jensen drove to Washington D.C. to speak with Mason about his claims to the position of guardianship. Will you "follow the Lamb wherever he goes" and personally investigate the truth fro yourself, or just continue to go with the crowd and stay under the sway of your slave masters? The choice is yours.

Conclusion

Our Creator has given us these prophecies of warning in order that we might turn and accept the solution in time to avoid the catastrophe. The Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant have a 100% perfect track record for warning the people of the world. God has given the solution. He has sent Baha'u'llah with His plan – the Covenant – to establish peace and justice through a spiritual world civilization. [21] Only through independent investigation can anyone know whether or not this is the Truth. God has freely given each of us life and the intellect, the power of abstract thought. We don't want to waste these

gifts. Now you have the opportunity to receive a free education on these all-important matters. The Baha'is offer a series of free classes called Firesides, which are a free education in religion and are the proofs and evidences for the Baha'i Faith. These classes can be attended through our school in the Rockies or any of our other campuses and outlets established throughout the world. You don't want to miss this opportunity. You don't want to be part of the problem. You want to be a part of the solution. Become educated and avoid the on-coming catastrophe. "Seek the truth and the truth will set you free."

ENDNOTES

[1] Visit www.uhj.net for more

[2] *Sacred Will & Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*, pg. 15

[3] Isaiah 2: 2-4

[4] Quoted by Shoghi Effendi, *The Promised Day Is Come*, pg. 81

[5] *The Kitab-i-Aqdas*, v. 90

[6] See attached charts

[7] *Will & Testament,* pg. 12

[8] *Revelation Explained,* chapter 17, v. 10

[9] see the book "Nostradamus Prophecy" for more.

[10] Revelation 9: 14-15

[11] The was fulfilled on Dec. 29, 2006, when Saddam was executed 2300 days after 9-11-00 the pivotal date Mr. Chase gave for the 9-11-01 calculation. See "Saddam's Execution Prophesied" Video on YouTube for more.

[12] This is the Yukon meteor strike of January 18, 2000, near Whitehorse Canada.

[13] Missoulian Online Archives: Thursday, September 20, 2001

[14] Ezekiel 24: 25-27

[15] Jeremiah 23:5, 6 Moffatt's; and Zechariah 3:8; 6:12 KJV.

[16] 1 Peter 2: 7

[17] *Will & Testament*, pg. 11 and 15

[18] Ezekiel 3: 4-9

[19] Revelation 11: 13, 14

[20] Isaiah 30: 25

[21] Visit www.uhj.net for more

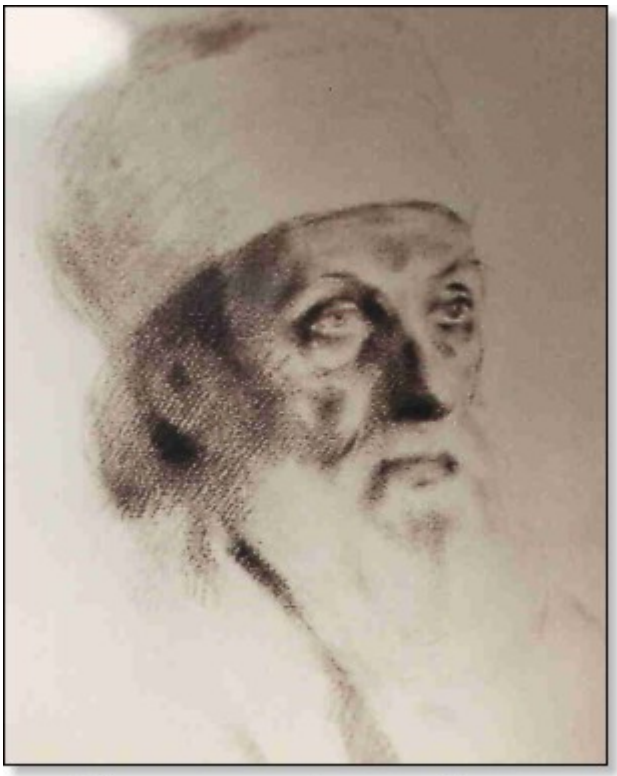
A Baha'i Perspective on Spiritual Destiny

America's Spiritual Destiny

November 25, 2001

By EVA BRADLEE for the Missoulian

> *"O God! Let this American democracy become glorious in spiritual degrees even as it has aspired to material degrees, and render this just government victorious."*



Drawing of 'Abdu'l-Baha
by Khalil Gibran

These are the words of 'Abdu'l-Baha, master of the Baha'i faith, revealed during his visit in America in 1912. Members of the Missoula Baha'i community take those words to heart.

"America's spiritual destiny is great!" says Neal Chase, a Missoula Baha'i.

"Of all the countries in the world, America has made the most progress toward overcoming social injustice," he told a crowd gathered on the courthouse lawn at the recent "justice rally" sponsored by the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant. "God bless America? God has already blessed America! And to whom much is given much is expected."

Now, in the wake of the Trade Tower tragedy and American troops at war in Afghanistan, "America is at a crossroads," Chase said. "Its victory is contingent upon justice. If America is not just, its injustice will be the folly of its own undoing."

Chase, decade-long host of "Baha'i Phone-In Live!" that aired Fridays on MCAT, says America's destiny was set up by its founding fathers who, believing Jesus would return in America, aimed to establish laws providing the freedom to practice beliefs on American soil without being persecuted.

Victor Woods, a Missoula Baha'i, says that destiny was further shaped by Baha'i teachings that emphasize the oneness of humanity, guiding an entire generation of American leaders from Lincoln to Kennedy.

During the Civil War in the mid-1800s, Baha'u'llah, the founder of the Baha'i faith, journeyed the holy lands in exile, heralding an end to bloodshed, and instructing world leaders to implement a peaceful solution through a world legislative tribunal, Woods said. Through central communications with the Czar of Russia, Baha'u'llah guided Abraham

Lincoln, leading to the preservation of the federal union, the abolition of slavery, and later the establishment of the World Court in the Hague.

In 1912, Baha'u'llah's son, 'Abdu'l-Baha, came to America and guided President Wilson, whose daughter was a Baha'i, leading to Wilson's ending World War I, and the setting up of the covenant of the League of Nations, in imitation of Baha'u'llah's Council of the International Tribunal. 'Abdu'l-Baha's guidance led to the women's suffrage movement, the establishment of an international war crimes tribunal in Nuremberg after World War II, and the United Nations, Woods said.

"The successorship in Baha'i faith has been instrumental in guiding the world toward a just system," he said.

Says Chase, the world was cut off from that guidance in 1957 after the death of the Guardian Shoghi Effendi. The Baha'i world abandoned Effendi's successor - the International Tribunal or Council with the Davidic kingship as its executive branch. But that Council, he said, was re-established in the Rocky Mountains in America.

Chase said the covenant of the Davidic kingship is the root of America's destiny because King David was of the chosen tribe of Judah (Psalm 89). "The American Christian clergy know and teach this," Chase said. "That is why American foreign policy supports Israel."

Chase added that Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha sat upon the Davidic throne. This lineage continued through 'Abdu'l-Baha's son who was an American, and to 'Abdu'l-Baha's great-grandson who is alive today.

"Therefore, the U.S. government doesn't have to support a government overseas!" he said. "For the throne of David the U.S. is mandated to protect is here in America now."

To win the war against terrorism, Chase said that America must take refuge in the International Council in which "nation shall not lift up sword against nation," as prophesied in Isaiah 2.

"The American people can still recognize this guidance. And they're in a unique position because whatever America does, all the other countries will follow suit," he said.

"Justice will prevail. America needs to realize that the purpose of the Davidic kingship is so we can recognize the true International Council," Chase said.

"America is looking at a war that will eliminate all prejudice," he said. "But to survive the cataclysms that are taking place, Americans must love the light; they must accept that all people are of one single family of humanity. The Davidic kingship is a symbol of this truth."

For more information on Baha'i, visit www.BUPC.org.

Eva Bradlee is a freelance journalist with the Missoula Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant.

Read it online at the Missoulian:
America's Spiritual Destiny

BUPC - Baha'i Audio Files - Christian, Islamic, and Metaphysical Topics

Guidance for Today and Tomorrow

Various audio presentations by Neal Chase, Guardian of the Baha'i Faith

The Seven Vials Part 1

On Science and Christianity

The Direction of Human Spirituality

Discussion of Genetics and the Make Up of DNA

The Nine Systems and the Ahd-o-Mahgi

Civilization's Cost Benefit Ratio

The Coming Change and the Wheel of Progress

Baha'i Audio Library Collection

Tree of Life

Scientific Proof for God

Resurrection

Practical Plan

Islam Part 1

Islam Part 2

How God Speaks

Epistle of Neal Chase - Current Guardian of the Baha'i Faith

AN OPEN EPISTLE TO A SCHOLAR OF THE BAHA'I FAITH

"To none is given the right to protest against anyone concerning that which hath befallen the Cause of God."
- Baha'u'llah, Tablets, p. 212

Dear Professor,

Thank you very much for writing to us and sending your address.

Enclosed you will find several copies of previous volumes of our Newsletter, as well as "The Most Mighty Document" by Dr. Jensen.

Also at our recent Council meeting, your correspondence was read and another one of the members had mentioned that they had read a recent e-mail of yours on a discussion board pertaining to the Baha'i Faith, which they then shared with us all. We were all very happy to see your deep concerns for the progress of the Faith, and your stated leanings and open-mindedness toward the important issues of the Covenant and successorship.

Recently we have been very busy with many important and deep inquiries from educated thinkers of a Christian background and persuasion who have shown great interest in the Cause as we have shown it to be from a Judeo-Christian background (as Baha'u'llah is the Ancient Root of David's throne- line) opposed to that of the Islamic cultural milieu from which it apparently arose in Persia, as the Bab was a descendant of Muhammad and was the prophet-forerunner for Baha'u'llah, the Davidic King of Kings and Lord of Lords come in the potency of the Everlasting Father seated upon David's throne which is to last forever.

I do not know how familiar you are with the Baha'i writings of Baha'u'llah, 'Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi which pertain to the Davidic origin and Davidic Kingship of the line of Aghsan that shall continue for ever, or the facts surrounding the legal adoption of 'Abdu'l-Baha's only son – aghsan – through which this line continues. However, if you are interested, we can send you recent material along the lines of this Christian-Baha'i dialogue from the perspective of our Holy Writings as sent to the inquiring mind of a very educated

and scholarly Christian researcher, theologian and academic on the history and tenets of the Faith.

Briefly, Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha are Jews whose ancestors were taken into captivity at the time of Nebuchadnezzar along with the throne of King David. Subsequently Cyrus the Great, as mentioned in the Bible at the time of Daniel, relocated the royal family to Persia (Iran) from Babylon (Iraq) and it is from this line of male descendants of King David that Baha'u'llah Himself claims descent and the right to the throne of David as his inheritance from His father Mirza Buzurg:

> “Behold! The Ancient Beauty ruleth upon the throne of David. Thus has my pen spoken that which the histories of bygone ages have related.” (Proc. Baha'u'llah, page 89).

We are the only Baha'i people in the world in possession of the full history and genealogy of Baha'u'llah. Also we are the only Baha'i people in the world who are under the provisions of the Covenant that has BOTH the Universal House of Justice in full functioning working order as well as the Guardian of the Davidic Kingship as its head as per the explicit requirements of the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, which is the CHARTER of the Kingdom – that Kingdom being the World Order of Baha'u'llah (See “World Order of Baha'u'llah” page 144 for more).

In your e-mail you had written:

“I wonder, what, really, is the bottom line? What is the basic, essential gem of the Baha'i Faith? What it is, I think, transcends any group, theory, or organization. I don't think the Guardianship issue was closed by Shoghi Effendi's death, and I think it still needs to be addressed. After all, one Baha'i writer said that the Guardianship “is necessary to avoid divisions in the faith.” Look what we have. Maybe, even more than the Guardianship, we need to find the inner core of the Faith itself. What does the faith really mean, and what message is God trying to tell us through it?”

Here I agree exactly with your thoughts and sentiments, as I know did my father, Pepe, as the written testimony of his many letters on these deep spiritual subjects surely confirms. Pepe's deliberate actions for why he chose to couch his announcement of himself in the manner that he did; as well as the specific manner in which he choose to adopt and appoint his only son as his successor thus bringing the test of the Covenant full circle all

demonstrate his concordance with these same thoughts and sentiments that you have written in your letter.

I feel that the central issue, as you have pointed out, is not really the "guardianship" in as much as it is the ***chaos*** in which glaring and mean-spirited opposition to the "guardianship" as a revealed institution has produced. This chaos, in reality can be attributed to nothing else, as out Holy and sacred writings proclaim and the history of the Cause itself demonstrates, than wholesale and uninhibited jealousy and envy spewed forth against God by the great throng of rebels that rose up against God to oppose Him (Will and testament, page 11) and continuously attempt to overthrow the Kingdom for usurpation (as the Pen of Baha'u'llah Himself has put it) of their own satanic ends and personal aggrandizement. 'Abdu'l-Baha explains: **"These do not doubt the validity of the Covenant but selfish motives have dragged them to this condition. <u>It is not that they do not know what they do-- they are perfectly aware and still they exhibit opposition.</u>"**

> "O thou who art firm in the Covenant! Thy letter was received. Thou hast expressed satisfaction with the Convention, that this gathering hath been the means of the elevation of the Cause of God and the demonstration of the power of His Word. The greatness of the Cause will clear away these differences and may be compared to health in the body of man which, when established, cureth all disease and weakness. Our hope is that no trace of opposition may remain; but some of the friends in America are restless in their fresh ambitions and strive and seek under the ground and in the air to discover anything that breedeth dissension.
>
> "Praise be to God, all such doors are closed in the Cause of Baha'u'llah for a special authoritative Centre hath been appointed--a Centre that solveth all difficulties and wardeth off all differences. The Universal House of Justice, likewise, wardeth off all differences and whatever it prescribeth must be accepted and he who transgresseth is rejected. But this Universal House of Justice which is the Legislature hath not yet been instituted.
>
> "Thus it is seen that no means for dissension hath been left, but carnal desires are the cause of difference as it is the case with the violators. **These do not doubt the validity of the Covenant but selfish motives have dragged them**

to this condition. <u>It is not that they do not know what they do-- they are perfectly aware and still they exhibit opposition.</u>

> "In short, the ocean of the Covenant is tumultuous and wide. It casteth ashore the foam of violation and thus rest ye assured. Be engaged in the furtherance of the Mashriqu'l-Adhkár [and its Nine Auxiliary Institutions for the betterment and education of all humanity] and prepare the means for the diffusion of the divine fragrances. Be not engaged in anything but this, for otherwise thou shalt dissipate thine attention and the work will not advance." ('Abdu'l-Baha, Selections #187, p. 215-216).

The flack and debris spread out all over the world in the wake of the rebellion against the revelation of the Davidic Kingship of the throne-line of David continuing in the guardianship of the Baha'i faith as an institution that heads the faith as the presidency of the true UHJ on the surface plainly appears to have done much much more damage than any real and palpable good for anyone or anything, least of the all the very persons of the actual guardians themselves who remain at the center of the persecution of the violators. However it is the mechanism of opposition that propels the Cause forward, yet "inequity must come but woe betide him by whom it comes!"

"From what Mason told me about Shoghi Effendi's experience as Guardian and how it affected him…..plus what I experienced in the first person regarding what the Guardianship did to Mason, believe me, I wouldn't wish that role on my worst enemy.

"Nevertheless, If I were convinced that coming forth and taking a definite stand as Mason Remey's successor would result in peace and harmony amongst all the Baha'is, I should not hesitate one minute to do so…. Mason awaited the day when the masses of Baha'is (now termed sans-guardian Baha'is) would WANT a Guardian. Should the time come when those masses should turn to me, I could NOT refuse to fulfill the role, for not to do so would be a violation of the faith and trust that Mason Remey placed in me.... I am dedicated to that end."
(SIGNED) Faithfully, Joseph Pepe-Remey.
(Pepe, 9 May 1992)

"Mason was confident that in time the masses of Believers would come to the conclusion that they NEEDED and WANTED a Guardian. Had they done so during his lifetime, I

should not have objected to being his successor. Mason would have delighted in [the] conclusion regarding the Afnan and Aghsan branches and if it is true that Mason was, in fact, the adopted Aghsan son of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, and if that fact were to be generally accepted, then I should not be able to refuse being his only possible successor.... The fact will always remain that IF THE BAHA'I FAITH MUST HAVE A GUARDIAN TO PROGRESS, then ONLY MASON REMEY COULD HAVE FULFILLED THAT ROLE, and Mason Remey intended me as his successor and named Donald on my prodding and he did so to pacify me and to placate my anxieties.”
(Pepe, 25 July 1991)

“If Mason had been recognized by the masses of believers as both spiritual and administrative head of the Faith then I would naturally have fallen in line as his successor. I have encouraged confused individuals to turn to Donald Harvey (as you pointed out).

“I have never considered Donald the Spiritual Successor to Baha'u'llah.”
(SIGNED) Respectfully, Pepe.
(Pepe, 18 January 1994)

The amount of broken families, injustices, atrocities and horror stories committed by the Covenant-breakers in the name of “Baha'“ which at the same time Whose writings declare it to be the salvation and unity of the world is almost mind-bending in the very reality of their censured actions and apparent baffooneries and their twisting and misapplication of principles at best. To quote Dr. Jensen, “It would be hilarious if it wasn't so pathetic.”

Obviously, if a rabid monkey were to get a hold of the wheel of a Rolls Royce and total it, that travesty would in no way fall upon the design or engineering of that vehicle, and all would see that the simian was to blame. As matter of fact the amount and power of the destructive force unleashed would actually demonstrate the tremendous power, design and engineering of the vehicle itself. Again the fact that it was unleashed improperly is no fault of the car, or of its Maker, but is the blame of those who hijacked it wrongly, or allowed the rabid monkey to “seize control” even as Ruhiyyih Khanum confessed in her writings that she an the “Hands” “seized the helm of *their* faith” in their great usurpation of the Baha'i World Center Properties in Haifa, Israel (Ruhiyyih Khanum, Ministry of the Custodians, Preface, p. xix.)

This could not have happened if the majority would not have allowed it. Thus it is through the hijacking of great faiths, such as true Christianity, true Islam, true Judaism and true Baha'i, by those who are unqualified and not authoritative, that the problems arise, the true inner core and message is lost for both usurpers and those under their repression of their usurpation, and the majority of the people are foolish to go along with these hijackings and hijackers themselves.

This is really the entire point of the Book of Certitude in which Baha'u'llah elaborates on this theme of the corruptions and hijacking of the Cause since time immemorial to the present day – a rampant case of history repeating itself. A theme of hatred and evil directed toward the rightful heirs and true successors that God has sent into this world, altruistically and in the essence of humility in that He lets the people do what every they want with them, burn them, kill them, crucify them, take away their children, imprison them, impoverish them, beat them torture them behead them etc, etc. Thus these pure souls and distinguished personages bear the brunt of the burden of hatred and injustice and malice from the very same people they have been into the world to save, and in the end of whom these very same people benefit from them and their revelations and free education the most! Then when these people die and go into the next world and have to eat the fruit of their deeds for all eternity, who can they blame but their very own selves?

Thus in the Book of Certitude, Baha'u'llah educates us in this reality of the rampant case of history repeating itself. A glaring case of repetition, in which instead of falling away, by being educated to the Root cause, we are brought into greater Certitude in our faith, for the contrast of the darkness of error, therefore distinguishes us on the path of truth and light in the most glaringly simple of ways. This is therefore the mercy of God: That the sky should be black as night with corruption and error, so that no one could possibly have any excuse for missing the radiant sun upon its appearance, appearing with proofs and evidences in conformity with the criteria explicitly established within the texts of the Covenant and in accordance with all the books of God.

> "O ye beloved of the Lord! It is incumbent upon the guardian of the Cause of God ***to appoint*** in his own life-time him that shall become his successor...
>
> “Thus should the first-born of the guardian of the Cause of God not manifest in himself the truth of words: - “The child is the secret essence of the sire,”... and his glorious ***lineage*** not be matched with a goodly character, then must he, (the

> guardian of the Cause of God) choose another ***branch*** [Persian: AGHSAN, ghusn, singular] to succeed him." (W&T, p. 12)

Thus in order of necessity he must be aghsan (Davidic lineage of Baha'u'llah through ‘Abdu'l-Baha) first and appointed second. This is the Law of Primogeniture and the continuation of David's line. As Shoghi had no biological son of his own, he placed ‘Abdu'l-Baha's only son at the head of the future UHJ. From him comes only one son, and only one grandson, the great grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha that can possibly inherit and fulfill the criteria as given explicitly in the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, which is infallible.

Thus the real power of the Covenant and the explicit provisions of the sacred Will and Testament is in their SIMPLICITY and CLARITY. Any group or people without a living aghsan at the head of the true UHJ are to be rejected by the explicit text of the book immediately as false: plain and simple. For the true believers there is no mistake and the path is wide and clear that leads to the truth. For those in error it is narrow and easily missed by them who are of those that doubt, or who willfully have their eyes closed refusing to use their intellect to see the truth.

To make that point plain and simple, as we live in the world of opposites – night and day, up and down, back and forth, etc. – we MUST have violation and oppression. Therefore the Point of Unity IS plain and simple so that the violation of the Covenant should also be made plain and simple and glaringly clear, so we could choose to avoid it and its negative spiritual repercussions that follow the people through this world and into the next for all eternity. In fact Baha'u'llah tells us that this “oppression” or violation is the ESSENTIAL FEATURE of EVERY revelation including His Own. Obviously if something is an “essential feature” of the Revelation, than: “To none is given the right to protest against anyone concerning that which hath befallen the Cause of God” because what has befallen the Cause of God is preordained as the essential feature to promulgate and manifest that very same truth of it all.

> “What “oppression” is greater than that which hath been recounted? What “oppression” is more grievous than that a soul seeking the truth, and wishing to attain unto the knowledge of God, should know not where to go for it and from whom to seek it? For opinions have sorely differed, and the ways unto the attainment of God have multiplied. This “oppression” is the essential feature of

> every Revelation. Unless it cometh to pass, the Sun of Truth will not be made manifest. For the break of the morn of divine guidance must needs follow the darkness of the night of error." (Baha'u'llah, *Kitab-i-Iqan*, p. 31)

Thus we see Jesus deliberately appointing Judas "knowing one of them was a devil". This shows that like Baha'u'llah who could have easily avoided imprisonment and banishment, Jesus too, allowed these things to occur so that the Divine Purpose of the Almighty Creator should be fulfilled. The same is true for the Baha'i Faith and Baha'u'llah.

Mirza Yahya never would have been in a position to oppose Baha'u'llah had he not been nominated by the Bab to fulfill that position. Baha'i scripture tells us that in fact it was at the suggestion of Baha'u'llah that Yahya was so nominated. Thus we see that like Jesus who chose Judas, the Bab and Baha'u'llah chose Yahya for his role.

Likewise it was Baha'u'llah himself that chose Muhammad-Ali and named him in the text of the Kitab-i-Ahd. Had He not done this, Muhammad-Ali would not have been in a position, like Judas, to oppose. God is the All-Wise and the All-Knowing Lord. We are not.

It was ‘Abdu'l-Baha who arranged the marriage between Shoghi Effendi and Ruhiyyih Khanum, Shoghi's wife, that later became the cause of his death and the arch-violator of the Covenant in his days. Likewise ‘Abdu'l-Baha's support and stipend for Ahmad Sorhab encouraged him to oppose Shoghi Effendi after the ascension of the Master, when his funds were cut off and his services were no longer required by Shoghi Effendi.

Shoghi Effendi appointed all the "Hands" of the Cause including elevating Ruhiyyih Khanum to that position as well as giving her the top ranking slot as "liaison officer" even above that of ‘Abdu'l-Baha's son, the first president of the IBC/UHJ. Thus Shoghi Effendi nominated and appointed, like Jesus who chose Judas, those "Hands" and "members" of the first IBC, who would oppose and protest against Mason Remey being the adopted aghsan son of ‘Abdu'l-Baha. This they knowingly opposed having read the Master's Last Tablet to America sent through his son Mason in which ‘Abdu'l-Baha proclaims the adoption to all the world:

> "The Divine Gardener cuts off the dry or weak branch from the good tree and grafts to it, a branch from another tree. He both separates and unites." (`Abdu'l-Baha, Baha'i World Faith, p. 438)

> “I have adopted you [Mason] as my son [Aghsan]. You have to appreciate this favor very much indeed. One should see that you are living according to the requirements of this sonship. You should be aware of your responsibilities. My prayers will help you. I always pray for you.” (‘Abdu'l-Baha to Mason, Folio 2, “Reminisces of the Master, 1921”, pp. 127-129. New York Public Library Collection)

In such a way did Mason and Pepe continue the testing of this Cause in the creation of three decoy or false guardians, none of whom were aghsan. In the case of Mason, this became Joel, Rex and Donald, and for Pepe following suit, he nominated his three decoys as well, all of which, like those of Mason, Pepe made sure that none of whom were aghsan.

The main point here is that the violations and testing of this Great Cause with a Covenant so strong as to unite the entire world, so clear and glaring, has been deliberately orchestrated by God Himself, through the leadership of our faith, so that the false should be distinguished from the true, and the believers from the hypocrite, as Baha'u'llah has written: “The wisdom of every command shall be tested.” (Baha'u'llah, Tablet of Ahmad); and the apostle John has revealed:

> “They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would have continued with us; but they went out, that it might be plain that they all are not of us.” (1 John 2:19 RSV).

Misconceived as “schism” by those outside the understanding of our faith, this same strange mystery of God and mystery of the Kingdom as to why Jesus would not only allow his own crucifixion to take place, but appoint, knowingly, the very one who would betray him to accomplish it, is a powerful truth and spiritual connection bonding both Jesus and Baha'u'llah, linking both Christianity and Baha'i even as the bond between a true Father and his true Son in an indissoluble and unbreakable connection and link. This indissoluble bond and unbreakable connection is nothing less than the everlasting Covenant of God through which we have received the ecstasy of an inestimable Grace, eternal and everlasting, as well as forgiveness of sins through as a free gift, even for the violators themselves, would they so choose to turn again an be forgiven!

In this truth we see a glimpse of the greatness of God and His connection between us all, even as a loving Father guides his children and raises them up to be independent of all save

God. A necessary mystery that leads to the salvation of all mankind and the forgiveness of sins through the power of the Covenant of the Cross, that is, those who crucified the truth, and violated it, only exalted it in the eyes of all men in the end.

This fulfills our inheritance to both love and know God, and though this testing within the Divine Plan of the Ages our faith is perfected and made true. Thus Judas betrayed Jesus, and the Covenant-breakers have opposed and protested against the true line of succession (Davidic) in the Baha'i Cause under the orchestration of God Himself. “Say all are created by God. All are servants and all abide by his biding!” (The Bab)

For example, Mirza Yahya did not appoint Muhammad-Ali. No. Muhammad-Ali did not appoint Ruhiyyih Khanum and the “Hands”. The “Hands” did not appoint and empower the ones to oppose Mason and Pepe and myself as the current president. No. It was the Bab, Baha'u'llah, ‘Abdu'l-Baha, Shoghi, Mason and Pepe, who raised up and created the very ones who would oppose and contrast them and their successors according to the explicit provisions of the Will.

Thus the violators have no “line of succession”. The line of succession is in the line of the Covenant the aghsan only, and in this way do we now recognize our true Universal House of Justice that has that very same line of aghsan, the line of David, as its living president.

So in the Baha'i Cause the leadership has always appointed the “Judas” as in the same case as Jesus 2000 years before. Thus Jesus was the herald of this Kingdom. There is no line of succession for the violators, but the line of succession is in the Covenant, and this line has its opposite of antipodes. And that antipodes is ***the Center of Sedition***.

> “***The Center of Sedition***, Mirza Muhammad Ali, in accordance with the decisive words of God and by reason of his boundless transgression, hath grievously fallen and been cut off from the Holy Tree. Verily, we wronged them not, but they have wronged themselves!”
>
> “He that opposeth him hath opposed the True One, will make a breach in the Cause of God, will subvert His Word and will become ***a manifestation of the Center of Sedition.***” (Will and Testament, pp. 9, 12)

So it is that the antipodes exists, but the Kingdom is empowered over it.

Many people have it in their minds that good will “win” over evil or that light will “win” over dark meaning in their minds that darkness or evil will cease to exist. This is the case in the next world which is only a world of light, but is not the case; obviously in the physical universe where we will always have the world of opposites. The truth is that dark and light are really two phases of the same thing, and that the darkness is really defined as the absence of the light.; and it is the light and not the darkness, which does exist. Thus as people choose to embody the light, and this becomes the majority who choose freely, darkness will vanish into relative obscurity even on this mortal plane.

The truth about the triumph of good over evil, therefore or “unity” over “disunity”, is that at some point in the material history of this world, the forces of light become the majority which wins out over the forces of darkness, even as peace will replace the void of war, and knowledge fill the vacuum of ignorance and overflow it, and universal love consume the abyss of apathy and hate, wealth shall replace poverty, etc; these forces of light shall be in ascendancy of those of error. In other words where as the people are united in mischief and opposition and united in their opposition and rebellion to the Covenant and their manifold rejection of this Cause, soon shall we see this reversal where the people are untied in harmony with the will of God, and this harmony with the will of God is the ultimate rebellion of rebellions against all that is unjust and wrong with the things of this world. This great unilateral victory on the party of God will be accomplished not by any plan or design or scheme of man, but by the Almighty Providence of God Himself that controls both the destiny and affairs of all the people of his world, the rise and all of nations and states, as well as the rise and fall of the fortunes of the Faith as well.

Thus God remains in control as always and His Kingdom is empowered over the opposition to it.

This reversal is fulfilled in the Baha'i Covenant when Baha'u'llah appoints ‘Abdu'l-Baha to be “over” or “above” or “greater than” Muhammad-Ali. Unlike aforetime where God allowed “satan” to be appointed over Job, or that of Muhammad that announced the “letters of denial” before the “letters of acceptance” (There is no God, but God), Baha'u'llah appoints the Center of the Covenant before and above the Center of Sedition who is seated upon the throne of hate. Thus in this way and because of this provision in the Kitab-i-Ahd, “satan” and his “manifestations” – referred to and mentioned throughout all the Baha'i writings – will be bound and placed into the “pit” for a full 1000 years, only later to be

released to be destroyed, that is people will no longer succumb to violation of the Covenant on this planet ever again. As a result, this world shall become an heavenly paradise upon the earth, and the antipodes shall be subdued and routed out from ascendancy in the minds, souls and hearts of all mankind for evermore. This is even as it is written that Jesus himself was tempted, but did not succumb. Spiritual death shall have no power over the people.

This sublime truth and verity of our faith has been misconstrued as "schism" as Shoghi Effendi explains:

> "This crisis, ***misconceived as a schism***, which political as well as ecclesiastical adversaries, no less than the fast dwindling remnant of the followers of Mirza Yahya hailed as a signal for the immediate disruption and final dissolution of the system established by Baha'u'llah, was precipitated at the very heart and center of His Faith, and was provoked by no one less than a member of His own family, a half-brother of Abdu'l-Baha, ***specifically named in the book of the Covenant***, and holding a rank second to none except Him Who had been appointed as the Center of that Covenant." (Shoghi Effendi, *God Passes By*, p. 246)

Whereas the builders of "Christianity" produced the inquisitions and crusades in the name of Jesus, "world orderism" and almost dehumanizing servilism, usurpation, and rampant violation of the Covenant has run amok in the so-called "Baha'i world" – really the world outside the Baha'i City of the Covenant - as the "people" or "groups" have became slaves sacrificing their own intellects and thoughts to some weird and perverse form of what the violators have misconstrued – all this the principles, as written about and spoken of, by the three main figures of Baha'u'llah, 'Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi surely reveals.

Baha'u'llah explains this using a "comb" as a symbol of His Covenant, as the Covenant is sent to make the path straight even as the comb makes straight the hair, and even as the comb straightens out the hair so the Covenant straightens out our thoughts on the truth of God, His Covenant and His true Religion:

> "The comb, too, have I given thee that thou mayest dress My raven locks, and not lacerate My throat." (Baha'u'llah, Hidden Words, p. 79)

And so in their violation these usurpers have completely misconstrued the role of the true Baha'i, as in example this well overlooked statement of Shoghi Effendi pertaining the "twofold crusade" of what he terms the "warrior Baha'i":

> "Dearly beloved friends! A rectitude of conduct which, in all its manifestations, offers a striking contrast to the deceitfulness and corruption that characterize the political life of the nation and of the parties and factions that compose it; a holiness and chastity that are diametrically opposed to the moral laxity and licentiousness which defile the character of a not inconsiderable proportion of its citizens; an interracial fellowship completely purged from the curse of racial prejudice which stigmatizes the vast majority of its people - these are the weapons which the American believers can and must wield in their double crusade, first to regenerate the inward life of their own community, and next to assail the long-standing evils that have entrenched themselves in the life of their nation. The perfection of such weapons, the wise and effective utilization of every one of them, more than the furtherance of any particular plan, or the devising of any special scheme, or the accumulation of any amount of material resources, can prepare them for the time when the Hand of Destiny will have directed them to assist in creating and in bringing into operation that World Order which is now incubating within the worldwide administrative institutions of their Faith.
>
> "In the conduct of this ***twofold crusade*** the ***valiant warriors*** struggling in the name and for the Cause of Baha'u'llah must, of necessity, encounter stiff resistance, and suffer many a setback. Their own instincts, no less than the fury of conservative forces, the opposition of vested interests, and the objections of a corrupt and pleasure-seeking generation, must be reckoned with, resolutely resisted, and completely overcome. As their defensive measures for the impending struggle are organized and extended, storms of abuse and ridicule, and campaigns of condemnation and misrepresentation, may be unloosed against them. Their Faith, they may soon find, has been assaulted, their motives misconstrued, their aims defamed, their aspirations derided, their institutions scorned, their influence belittled, their authority undermined, and their Cause, at times, deserted by a few who will either be incapable of appreciating the nature of their ideals, or unwilling to bear the

brunt of the mounting criticisms which such a contest is sure to involve. "Because of Abdu'l-Baha," the beloved Master has prophesied, "many a test will be visited upon you. Troubles will befall you, and suffering afflict you."

"The present Plan, embodying the budding hopes of a departed Master, must be pursued, relentlessly pursued, whatever may befall them in the future, however distracting the crises that may agitate their country or the world. Far from yielding in their resolve, far from growing oblivious of their task, they should, at no time, however much buffeted by circumstances, forget that the synchronization of such world-shaking crises with the progressive unfoldment and fruition of their divinely appointed task is itself the work of Providence, the design of an inscrutable Wisdom, and the purpose of an all-compelling Will, a Will that directs and controls, in its own mysterious way, both the fortunes of the Faith and the destinies of men. Such simultaneous processes of rise and of fall, of integration and of disintegration, of order and ***chaos***, with their continuous and reciprocal reactions on each other, are but aspects of a greater Plan, one and indivisible, whose Source is God, whose author is Baha'u'llah, the theater of whose operations is the entire planet, and whose ultimate objectives are the unity of the human race and the peace of all mankind.

"Reflections such as these should steel the resolve of the entire Baha'i community, should dissipate their forebodings, and arouse them to rededicate themselves to ***every single provision*** of that Divine Charter [the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha] whose outline has been delineated for them by the pen of Abdu'l-Baha. (Shoghi Effendi, *The Advent of Divine Justice*, pp. 41-42, 72-73)

Here we see the true Baha'i person as a "warrior Baha'i" and social activist empowered and fighting for justice and freedom through every educational means possible. A person in activity dedicated to ALL the provisions of the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha. We do not see either the image of inept servileness nor the image of feigned piety or belief, but rather real faith in real action. We find this definition of the true Baha'i also given again in *Baha'u'llah and the New Era:*

> "He [‘Abdu'l-Baha] defined a Baha'i as ‘one endowed with all the perfections in activity.'" (*BNE*, Ch. 5 "What is a Baha'i".)

The idea of the true Baha'i, defined in the text of the Covenant and Book of the Law as "rijal" - meaning men and women both - is one whose power and unique authority as a human being comes directly from being created by God Almighty Himself, as it is written:

> "Let Us make men in Our image and after Our likeness…" (Genesis 1:26)

And again:

> "O SON OF MAN! Veiled in My immemorial being and in the ancient eternity of My essence, I knew My love for thee; therefore I created thee, have engraved on thee Mine image and revealed to thee My beauty." (Baha'u'llah, Hidden Words, p. 3)

Furthermore the individual Baha'i is further empowered and emboldened in his personal teaching effort on page 10 of the sacred Will in which he is given the inalienable right of the franchise to teach, upon which ‘Abdu'l-Baha then confers upon the individual Baha'i this inalienable right:

> "Let them who are men of action follow in their footsteps!" (W&T, p. 11)

From the very beginning the monster of perverted "Baha'i administration" has been the very enemy of personal Baha'i action. Shoghi Effendi as "Guardian" was veritably "rubbed out" by the forces of darkness from WITHIN in the faith, as he strove to uphold the individual and his rights and freedoms:

> "Evidences of increasing hostility without, ***persistent machinations <u>within</u>***, foreshadowing dire contests destined to range the Army of Light against the forces of darkness, both secular and religious, predicted in unequivocal language by Abdu'l-Baha" (Shoghi Effendi, *Messages to the Baha'i World*, p. 123)

Here we see a contest between light and dark not only outside the faith as it seeks to transform and revivify the outward world of man, but also a struggle and contest within the ranks of the faith itself. If this battle over darkness cannot be won within the ranks of the Faith, beginning within the souls of those who claim to espouse this very Cause, then how

can it overcome the same obstacle outside the faith itself and transform the rest of the darksome world of mankind?

Of course this question is semi-rhetorical like the ones you have offered as well. But really can anyone challenge these questions and assertions?

Pat answers will not work here, but only truly deep reflection and thought. Why?

Plain and simple: the Covenant of God through the guardianship and the administration simply brings out the worst in men, and the worst in women too—but the BEST in others, who are resurrected from the dead as the true angels of light foretold in the scriptures. These angels are the elect that remain firm in the covenant today, and are clothed with the white raiment of LOYALTY!

And this is the whole point, for Baha'u'llah covenanted it to be so, for in the Book of the Covenant, the Kitab-i-Ahd, He commands:

> “Whatsoever was hidden in man is today revealed.”

And thus it is the power of the Covenant which is that light that reveals such a thing. The point of contention for the violators is the point of unity for the faithful: the Davidic Kingship, and the very person of the living Davidic King; the result is the Best and Worst of men. And “To none is given the right to protest against anyone concerning that which hath befallen the Cause of God.” Thus the teaching effort or “two-fold crusade” of the true ”warrior Baha'i” is those true believers who champion this Cause loyal to the Covenant and true administration to rid the world of darkness from both within and without the Cause as well as from both within and without their respective nation, starting with from both within and without their very own selves by taking up arms to TEACH, TEACH, TEACH, and thereby this is removed from both within and without their very own culture from which they were raised up from by none other than God Almighty Himself.

The Baha'i Faith is not a faith made out of people, but it is a Revelation of the perfection of God, the Revelation of the Kingdom. The Revelation of God is made out of laws, ordinances and teachings; legal documents, a Constitution and a Charter from God (WOB, p. 144). The Baha'i Faith is not anymore made out of people than the United Sates of America is. The United States is government of law, constitutions and institutions – it exists as a legal entity. Therefore, thought people be wayward, and may abuse the name

“Baha'i” applying it to themselves when they are not under the provisions of the Covenant, the legal Charter – even as they do making war in the name of God and “Jesus” – it is certainly not that the Baha'i faith is corrupt, anymore than it would be true that God is corrupt or that light is dark, but simply that light brings out and accentuates the darkness and shadow in us all – chiaroscuro – in stark contrasts. Isn't that what is prophesied to occur? Isn't that simply what Jesus promised and was spoken aforetime in the Gospels? That light (Arabic “Baha”) has entered the world:

> “And this is the judgment, that the light [Baha'i] has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light [Baha'i], because their deeds were evil. For every one who does evil hates the light [Baha'i], and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed. But he who does what is true comes to the light [Baha'i], that it may be clearly seen that his deeds have been wrought in God.” (John 3:19-21 RSV)

So here we read in the Light Verse of the Bible, really as far as I am concerned the whole bottom line, and the justice of God is the central gem of this revelation of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven. A “justice” which the people of darkness hate and revile and of which the lovers of the light whole heartedly confirm and love.

Therefore, the issue is not about the Guardianship, the living Davidic King seated upon David's throne – but it is about us: people. People tested, divided, separated and sifted: the spiritual from the infidel, the believers, from the hypocrite, the learned from the ignorant, the just from the unjust, the merciful from the tyrant, the jealous, the hateful, the envious: The wise from the fools.

Yet Paul said we shall all be fools for Christ (1 Cor. 4:10) Why?

Because Christ refers to the male-sperm descendant of King David. The word Christ comes from the Greek word *Christos* which literally means “anointed one”. In Hebrew “anointed one” is *messiah*. But anointed one of what? This refers to the “anointed sons of King David” and by definition “Christ” refers to the physical genealogy of both Jesus and Baha'u'llah back to King David. But whereas Jesus was come in the potency of the “son of God” not seated upon the throne of David, Baha'u'llah comes in the potency of the everlasting Father who is seated upon David's throne. This is the touchstone of faith. We may not all know what is hidden inside the hearts of men, but God knows. And we can see

with our outward eyes how Jesus, Baha'u'llah and the Davidic kingship after Baha'u'llah has been reviled, dismissed and treated by the majority of the people. Thus the Bible tells us that the "Christ" referring to the Davidic Kingship, which is continued in the Covenant of Baha'u'llah, is the rock that is a stumbling stone, the stone the builder rejected that returns to crush them all, as it is written:

> "Jesus said to them, "Have you never read in the scriptures: 'The very stone which the builders rejected has become the head of the corner; this was the Lord's doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes'?… And he who falls on this stone will be broken to pieces; but when it falls on any one it will crush him." (Matt. 21: 42, 44 RSV see note q)

And again:

> "For it stands in scripture: "Behold, I am laying in Zion [the place of David's throne] a stone, a cornerstone chosen and precious, and he who believes in ***him*** will not be put to shame." To you therefore who believe, he is precious, but for those who do not believe, "The very stone which the builders rejected has become the head of the corner," and "A stone that will make men stumble, **a rock** that will make them fall"; for they stumble because they disobey the word, as they were destined to do." (1 Pet. 2: 6-8 RSV)
>
> "and the ROCK was Christ" (1 Cor. 10:4 RSV)

The builders are the builders of Christianity and the builders of the Baha'i faith, that is the many groups and people who call themselves "Baha'is" or "Christians". The Christians do not teach the meaning of the word Christ or the truth of Jesus genealogy back to King David through his father Joseph. The Bible preserves this truth, but the people teach God as the physical father of Jesus, something which violates the written testimony of the scripture which states that Jesus is the "sperm-child" of his father Joseph "according to the flesh" (see Romans 1:3-4 KJV "seed" in Greek is "sperma": the male-seed). Likewise the "builders" of "Baha'i" no longer teach Baha'u'llah's genealogy back to King David or the fact that Baha'u'llah passed the throne of David on down to His son 'Abdu'l-Baha and through 'Abdu'l-Baha to the Davidic Kingship continued through his adopted son as the presidents of the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah. The "builders" of both Christianity and Baha'i as practiced in both mainstream groups, have one and all rejected this "stone" or "rock" which

is “Christ” and refers to the genealogy of King David of both Jesus and Baha'u'llah. Thus they do not teach the “gospel” – good news –of the Kingdom (Davidic). But instead have a different “message” that they give that promotes their very own selves. The message of the Baha'i Faith, the message that God has for the world through the Baha'i faith, is the message of the JUSTICE of Kingdom of God on earth, through the Universal House of Justice that has the living Davidic King as its president and irremovable member for life of that body (W&T, p. 15). This is so we can recognize Baha'u'llah's true UHJ from fakes, frauds and imitations.

The Christ, therefore, is the rock or touchstone of faith. The “sign of God” by which we recognize the true faith and true community of believers that has this member amongst them. It is like the philosophers stone which is precious, that can transform us into gold or not. Yet of the philosophers stone Baha'u'llah has written:

> “A true believer is likened unto the philosopher's stone.” Addressing subsequently his listener, he saith: “Hast thou ever seen the philosopher's stone?” Reflect, how this symbolic language, more eloquent than any speech, however direct, testifieth to the non-existence of a true believer. Such is the testimony of Sadiq.” (Baha'u'llah, *The Kitab-i-Iqan*, p. 79)

Thus we see what is really rare, and what this is really all about. It is about the man, the individual, the true believer. Where is he?

It can't be the guardian or the guardianship, and cannot be the successors in the Covenant or the Manifestations of God or ‘Abdu'l-Baha for they are in the leadership positions who are servants in action. No! It must be the person who is not in that role of leadership but who is in that role of belief – service in action – that is the real believer who is faithful, loyal and true. Loyal to what? The person of the Guardians above God? NO! GOD FORBID. Loyal to God first and to His Will second. And of the Will of God we cannot separate this from God. This is what Jesus tells us: “Not my will O Lord but thine!”

Thus the bottom line is really about us and our relationship with our Maker, our Father, that which the Baha'is call the “Beloved One of All the Worlds”!

Is that not the spirit of the Faith? Yet the people who claimed to espouse it were made fools for Christ, that is, in their violation and rejection of the line of David and His throne, they were espoused as fools. Even as Paul was espoused as a fool in his rejection and

persecution of Jesus and the true church, that is until he was struck by lightening on the road to Damascus and his own resurrection from the dead.

Yet if they were lovers, as Paul was really a lover of the light, they would be happy, as Paul became happy, for what lover cares if he is a fool in the arms of his beloved? No true lover cares at all. No, not one wit. But the hater cares, and puffs up and remonstrates “I am NO FOOL!” But the lover of God revels in being made a fool in his love for his Beloved even as Baha'u'llah has revealed:

> “Perish that lover who discerneth between the pleasant and the poisonous in his love for his beloved!” (Baha'u'llah, *Prayers and Meditations*, p. 11)

Thus we are all made fools for Christ – Baha'u'llah in the potency of the everlasting Father seated upon the throne of King David (Is. 9:6-7). Fools fro Christ friend and foe alike! And in this foolishness we find a wisdom more wise that all the wisdom of the ages and ancients of all the world combined throughout all time. So the Cause of God is the forgiveness, the mercy, the perfection and redemption of all mankind.

Does not Paul declare this WISDOM of the Kingdom in a similar vein? Did he not laugh as they chopped off his head as Peter hung a cross, crucified like the fool upside down for all to see, and Nero fiddled away while Rome burned to the ground?

The Most Great Spectacle has returned!

And Behold us all standing amidst it while the nations rage and the cities burn with fire – a fire that Baha'u'llah states rages and blazeth forth from the midmost heart of the world. A fire which Baha'u'llah warns will eventually “devour the cities” (God Passes By, p. 218) of which He Himself prophesied:

> “Split the atom's heart, and Lo! within it thou wilt find a sun.” (7 Valleys)

and again:

> “A strange and wonderful instrument exists in the earth; but it is concealed from the minds and souls. It is an instrument which has the power to change the atmosphere of the whole earth, and its infection causes destruction.” (Baha'u'llah, *Lights of Guidance*, #1585)

Shoghi Effendi has explained this “instrument” is the radioactive material to cause such a thing, which is the prophesied scenario given in the Book of Revelation that shall befall mankind at the time of the Advent of Christ and His Kingdom. Because “men loved darkness rather than light [Baha'i], because their deeds were evil.” (John 3:19)

So it is prophesied that one third of mankind shall die in one hour of thermonuclear war, every city in the United States of population 100,000 or more to be destroyed. This is the Advent of Divine Justice.

So the spirit is revealed and made manifest but as it is written” the son of man hath no place to rest his head” it is really all for nothing, unless and until this Spirit – not of anti-Christ – but of Christ, can incarnate in a visible order. Shoghi Effendi writes:

> “Few will fail to recognize that the Spirit breathed by Baha'u'llah upon the world, and which is manifesting itself with varying degrees of intensity through the efforts consciously displayed by His avowed supporters and indirectly through certain humanitarian organizations, can never permeate and exercise an abiding influence upon mankind **unless and until it <u>incarnates itself</u> in a visible Order,** which would bear His name [Davidic], wholly identify itself with His principles, and function in conformity with His laws [i.e. the Covenant and explicit provisions of the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha].” (Shoghi Effendi, *World Order of Baha'u'llah*, p. 19)

Thus the main purpose of the descendants of King David continued through Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha in the aghsan line, is so we can RECOGNIZE the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah from fakes frauds and imitations. This is the administrative order of the incarnation here spoken of. Yet again he states it is no substitute for the faith. It is no substitute for the Spirit. It is no substitute for the inner core that animates the faith itself! This is why ‘Abdu'l-Baha tells us that if the people were spiritual then any system would work and if they are not spiritual then no system will work. That includes the Baha'i system.

> “I need not dwell upon what I have already reiterated and emphasized that the administration of the Cause is to be conceived as ***an instrument*** and **<u>not a substitute for the Faith of Baha'u'llah</u>**, that it should be regarded as ***a channel*** through which His promised blessings may flow, that it should guard

> against such rigidity as would clog and fetter the liberating forces released by His Revelation." (Shoghi Effendi: World Order of Baha'u'llah, Page: 9)

Thus this is where they all went wrong. In a perverted idolatry substituting the "administration" for the faith, and fashioning what God meant to give as Universal House of Justice and the executive branch of that administration, the guardianship, into a veritable golden calf blocking the path between God and man, either in the argumentation against it continuing in the false "idol" of the false "UHJ" or for it continuing in false pretenses and imposter wannabes. Yet the true believer sees through all of this to the inner core of Faith, and remains firm in the everlasting Covenant of God, and the true guardianship guards the faith from false forms of idolatry, through the power and potency of education to the truth. The truth of what? Truth of the ALL the provisions of the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha. For we are loyal to the CHARTER first, and the Institution of the Guardianship and Universal House of Justice second, i as much as we form the membership of that august Body (body and head both) and in that we place God first and foremost above all else, as precious sacred and true. So we are guarded from error and preserved from the mistake of men who have made idols out of their vain imaginations and bow down and worship to that of their own making.

Is not this what happened to all faiths? That they were all corrupted and consumed by men and greed? The Baha'i Faith was no exception, but the Covenant continued through the generations until today; and "To none is given the right to protest against anyone concerning that which hath befallen the Cause of God" as the true believer is as rare as the philosopher's stone.

So you see the answer to these questions is simple. Where is the TRUE BELIEVER in all these things? The true believers and true people as rare as the philosopher's stone. Who can arise and champion this Cause, united under the actual banner of the Covenant who themselves have become "living stones" in the single mystical "body of Christ" come in the Father seated upon David's THRONE.

There will always be a Davidic King – but when will there always be "a great multitude that no man can number" from out of every national, language and tongue of the true believers?

When will these believers always elect their true Supreme Tribunal of the House of Justice to bring peace to the world? When will these true believers arise to “guard” the Cause (W&T, p. 22) and “teach” the faith (W&T, p., 10), and fend off the violators (W&T, p. 20, 24) who only masquerade as “Baha'is”?

I know when – on the day that God shall look down and see His own reflection in the hearts and minds and souls of everyman.

You mentioned a “gem.” ‘Abdu'l-Baha has written:

> “It should be borne in mind that the institution of the Guardianship has been anticipated by Abdu'l-Baha in an allusion He made in a Tablet addressed, long before His own ascension, to three of His friends in Persia. To their question as to whether there would be any person to whom all the Baha'is would be called upon to turn after His ascension He made the following reply: “As to the question ye have asked me, know verily that this is a well-guarded secret. **It is even as <u>a gem</u> concealed within its shell.** That it will be revealed [as the Davidic Kingship of Christ seated upon David's throne] is predestined. The time will come when its light will appear, when its evidences will be made manifest, and its secrets unraveled.” (Shoghi Effendi, *World Order of Baha'u'llah*, p. 150)

Thus this GEM refers to the successorship. Yet the successorship in the Baha'i Faith is not limited only to the Guardianship but includes ALL the believers who winning their stations succeed the Manifestation of God in authority as it is written: “ALL shall be priests and kings unto God.”

No other religious dispensation in the history of the all the world has ever made such a strong covenant ultimately appointed the true believer himself (in the from of the elected body of the Universal House of Justice) as the successor to the Manifestation of God and vouchsafing to him the inalienable right to elect his representative to sit on the World Council to decide ALL the difficult problems of the world. The successor to Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha is the true UHJ, that is the temple or tabernacle in which the spirit of JUSTICE remains incarnate after His ascension. The Davidic King entitled the Guardian is the head of that Temple, but alone he is not the entire temple himself. No. By this gem we recognize the true UHJ and this UHJ is actually the necessary extension of our own

spiritual selves through the elective process of extraction in which all people assemble and allow God to rule the world as directed from the inner most core of His Ineffable Spirit. Men deprived of this spirit have no place in this Kingdom and by the power of the Covenant of God, and the method of passing on the Davidic throne, they are all self-removed, fallen and material.

> "Verily we wrong them not but they have wronged themselves!" (W&T, p. 9).

Far, far from mindless drones led by Pope, Imam or Priest, ALL MEN are to become Priests and Kings unto God, and the servant of the true shepherd is to be that World Council of Humanity with a Davidic King as the executive, to guide the people to the living water of the explicit texts and the adjudications and legislations of his fellow council members of which he is restricted and only has a vote of one. Thus is the basic and essential GEM of the Baha'i Faith: JUSTICE. And the sign or symbol of this Justice – not its substitute – is David's throne.

May this letter find you in good health and high spirits. I don't know if you will really understand all of this, but that is why we have dedicated ourselves to preserving the true school of 'Abdu'l-Baha that he established through his son in America in 1912 during His visit here to the States. You have an open invitation, as do all people, to receive this education and, medicine and knowledge free of price, here at our school in the Rocky Mountains.

We support ***all*** the diverse groups of people claiming to be "Baha'i", as it is written:

> "For the break of the morn of divine guidance must needs follow the ***darkness*** of the night of error." (Baha'u'llah, *The Kitab-i-Iqan*, p. 31)

God is the Most Glorious of Glories. And May God be with you for ever, even as He Himself has covenanted with all mankind, heirs of Abraham's promise, Jew and gentile alike!

Yours, in El Abha,

Your servant,
signed //Neal Chase//
Neal Chase

ben Joseph Aghsan,
on behalf of the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah.

Of Baha'u'llah and Peace by Lou Dvorak

Of Baha'u'llah and Peace

February 25, 2003

And now we see our civilization at yet another crossroad in the history of the world. History does repeat itself, WWI, WWII and now on the brink of WWIII with many smaller wars in between.

When will mankind learn? How much killing and suffering will it take? "Thou shall not kill" is but one of the commandments which God gave us through Moses, yet our government and other world leaders, through the control of the ultra-wealthy elite, who don't actually pull the trigger or open the bomb bay doors, disregard the word of God in their quest to control the geography and natural resources of the world.

God plans and man plans, but God is the better planner. Starting with Adam, God has sent a series of nine educators to help humans evolve to a spiritual level, and they are all in the same genealogy (see www.uhj.net).

Jesus, number six, the suffering messiah, who was not the prince of peace, said: "Do not think that I have come to bring peace on earth; I have not come to bring peace but a sword" Matthew chapter 10, vs. 34 RSV.

The ninth educator for today, who Jesus said would come, is Baha'u'llah. Baha'u'llah is the reigning messiah and real prince of peace. Baha'u'llah brought us an actual peace plan for the whole world. He, and only he, is the one who had the (world) government upon his shoulders.

President Franklin D. Roosevelt and his wife Eleanor, who were secretly Baha'is, started the United Nations based on this God given plan for a spiritual world government.

Unfortunately Roosevelt died before proclaiming Baha'u'llah and now the U.N., which is secular, is leading us into WWIII.

The significance of Baha'u'llah is that he was in the lineage of King David, which gave him the title of "Christ," for the word Christ means anointed male lineal descendent of King David. And today this lineage goes on and is a point of unity for the whole world.

The Universal House of Justice has the descendant of King David as its president. After WWIII, the world will become united through this House of Justice. Then, and only then, will there be the Most Great Peace in a Divine Civilization here on earth.

Louis R. Dvorak
Glenwood Springs
(Printed in the Aspen Times)

Read it online at the Aspen Times:
Of Baha'u'llah and Peace

BUPC - Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

BUPC ARCHIVE COLLECTION

ADMINISTRATIVE LOG-IN

BUPC Press Releases, Prophecies, Predictions and New Articles

PROPHECY FULFILLED!

By the time you read this web-page New York City may already have been nuked!

See [Book of Revelation] for more.

NOSTRADAMUS PROPHECY!
NEW YORK CITY NUKED!
Prophecy Fulfilled!
"In the Day of Great Slaughter, When the Towers Fall" Isaiah 30:25 KJV
INCLUDES: THE INDICTMENT
"By the time you read this book, New York City may already have been nuked!"
"GOD WANTS ME TO BE PRESIDENT!"
"I AM THE CHOSEN ONE"
By Victor Woods de Gehle et Le'Grande, Alsace-Lorraine

Download [NOSTRADAMUS PROPHECY!]

Since 1991, the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant (BUPC) have warned through press releases, newspaper articles, magazine articles, radio & television shows and the Internet, that Saddam Hussein would be killed and as a result, a great vengeance would be exacted upon the people of the United States who have been sold-out and banefully manipulated as pawns by a corrupt religious and political leadership. Had the people, the media, and world-leaders heeded our dire and specific warnings, as well as implemented the divine remedy offered to ameliorate the inter-religious tensions and strife over oil and resources, the current situation of all people would not have been plummeted into this dire state of affairs. At any time, along the juncture of the prophetic-timeline for catastrophe of this ever escalating series of calamities, the world has been given chance after chance after chance to change

its course and take the remedy offered up to it by God Himself – though the people refuse it still.

Since this time the we have had a 100% accurate track record giving the dates for the first terrorist attack on the World Trade Center (1993) and the second on 9-11, 2001. Both of these attacks were a precursor to the vengeance that comes as a result of the killing of Saddam Hussein in the next attack against New York City which will be with a nuclear weapon. This third major attack or "third woe" against the city of New York, the city that 'Abdu'l-Baha designated the City of the Covenant on April 11, 1912, will spark the international exchange of thermonuclear missiles that in "one hour" the Book of Revelations states "one third of mankind shall be killed" with every American city population 100,000 or more being targeted. All of these things being prophesied hundreds of years as well as thousands of years beforehand as recorded in the Bible and other Holy Books, we and we alone have brought to light and given as a testimony as to the accuracy of what we have compiled as well as to the further prophecies that are yet to be fulfilled.

FATMAN and LittleBoy

How are these predictions made? Imagine a doctor who has a large overweight fat man with history of several heart-attacks as his patient – who refuses to eat right, never exercises, smokes, drinks alcohol, smokes crack, cheats on his wife, has a history of syphilis and gonorrhea, and does not take care of himself at all and never has since he was a little boy. His doctor warns him and warns him again. He has a minor stroke, but does not die. Another heart-attack but recovers enough to continue in his self-destructive self-indulgent lifestyle. Is it that strange if the doctor predicts to that fat-man as warning to save himself that the next big heart-attack is coming that will kill him? If the doctor tells him he has three months to live – would you be surprised? Would you think the doctor unkind or merciless? No. Of course not!

Now the doctor does not do this to condemn the man, but to warn him to save his life. The doctor and his fellow doctors are not placing bets on when the man will die, but can see when the next stoke will come, and when the next chest pain will occur, and if things follow their current course when the man will finally be struck down. But the man did it to himself. The man has no one to blame but himself. In the end it is no skin off the doctor's nose if the man lives or dies. The doctor has other patients that are quite well adjusted and

happy. But this man, who has even murdered innocent men, women, children, the sick and the elderly to fill his gas tank with their blood and lube up his engines of destruction with the oil and fuel of their murders, in ignoring the warnings of the doctor self-fulfilled the prophecy of a catastrophe of self-destruction that could have otherwise been avoided. This is the same as what has happened to the modern world today by ignoring the pleas and warnings of the Divine Physician - and the College of Divine Physicians - that God has sent into the world today, with the Davidic King as its chairman - to save a dying and misguided humanity from self-destruction and waywardness.

Because of the clear fulfillment of these prophecies from the Bible by which we were able to make accurate predictions over the last 20 years, more and more people are seeing that we got it right. Not only in the predictions themselves like the 9-11, and not only in the glaringly clear Fulfillment of Prophecy - but about the real ROOT Cause of these problems and the divine solution God has given us through the second coming of Christ in Baha'u'llah El Abha, the potency of the Everlasting Father (John 14:6) seated upon the throne of King David (Is. 9:6-7) that is to last forever.

THE EXECUTION OF SADDAM HUSSEIN

Youtube Video - Saddam's Execution Prophesied

Even though it is the death of Saddam that is the "lynch pin" so to speak, where by this time can be recognized, we are not "pro-Saddam" by any means. We are "Pro-Justice" and want justice to be served for all people, all nations and the world as a whole. As Baha'u'llah writes:

"O SON OF SPIRIT!
The best beloved of all things in My sight is Justice;
turn not away therefrom if thou desirest Me,
and neglect it not that I may confide in thee.
By its aid thou shalt see with thine own eyes and not through the eyes of others,
and shalt know of thine own knowledge and not through the knowledge of thy neighbor.
Ponder this in thy heart; how it behooveth thee to be.
Verily justice is My gift to thee and the sign of My loving-kindness.
Set it then before thine eyes."
(Baha'u'llah, The Arabic Hidden Words)

In a newspaper article written by us for the one year commemoration of the 9-11 Catastrophe and published by The Missoulian Newspaper in Missoula, Montana in September of 2002 entitled “Vengeance Upon America Predicted”, this same exact scenario is described:

Vengeance upon America Predicted
The Missoulian
September 16, 2002

As we observe the anniversary of the destruction of the World Trade Center, many people have wondered if any lessons have been learned from this horrible tragedy. The Baha'i Community of Missoula says, yes. The decade-long show, “Baha'i Phone-In Live!” hosted by Neal Chase, that aired Fridays on Missoula Community Access Television, continually warned of the global crisis that was fomenting from the Middle-East and Iraq and how Muslim extremists were planning continued attacks against the city of New York.

In a press release titled “Seven Days” that was distributed to the national media in 1993, Mr. Chase said that not only would New York City be the chosen target, but that this attack would occur on Sept. 11.

As Baha'is have long warned, because of U.S. intervention in the Gulf region and war with Iraq and Saddam Hussein, the consequence of retaliation is inevitable. As these attacks and sanctions against Iraq have continued, the Muslim world will take vengeance upon America. Since Sept. 11, our country has become more attuned to the reality of this scenario and the people are very much aware of this continued threat.

Now, as the U.S. is going back into Iraq to “finish the job” begun in 1991, there will be more anger and more retaliation from the Muslim world. The U.S. will be successful in their plans for a “regime change” by finally finding and killing Saddam Hussein as the new U.S. attacks on Iraq begin this month. But, what Sept. 11 should have taught us is that we need to be prepared for the consequences of these actions.

For 10 years, the Baha'is in Missoula continually broadcast the message that the U.S. will go back into Iraq, kill Saddam Hussein, and then the retaliation

> *will be a nuclear terrorist strike against New York City. In the ninth Chapter of Revelations, the "four winds" of destruction that lead our world into a global war are released from the "Great River Euphrates" that runs straight through Iraq. Also, the prophecies of Nostradamus give the name "Mabus" as one who will be killed and then a great vengeance will be witnessed. The name "Mabus" in the mirror is "sudaM."* (Missoulian, September 16, 2002)

This article from The Missoulian (2002) was written and published over six years ago prior to the execution of Saddam Hussein and is the very same exact scenario that is being witnessed at this time and that is described in vast detail throughout this remarkable and unique website documenting over Fifteen Years of Prophecy Fulfillment.

In a live video interview taped on the very night of the Execution of Saddam, December 29, 2006, Neal Chase explained that the killing of Saddam occurred on the prophesied date of 2300 days – "two thousand three hundred evenings and mornings" (Daniel 8:13 KJV) from September 11, 2000. September 11, 2000 plus 2300 days equals December 29, 2006. This same date of Sept. 11, 2000 is the prophetic starting point from which Mr. Chase had also previously calculated the 9-11 event almost two years before it came to pass as spoken of in the prophecies and holy scriptures. "God seeks to perfect His light albeit the wicked abhor it so."

Today the world has come to an impasse where we have no choice, other than to try to make whatever sense we can of what is going on and seek out the remedy for such a dire situation. This website is meant to do just that. Make sense and offer the prophesied solution to the world's ills.

Over Twenty-Year Track Record

The interpretation of these events, that have since come to pass, were all explained beforehand as long ago as Christmas of 1988, in widely distributed Press Releases, Radio and Television shows and public speaking engagements throughout all the 1990's and into the early 21st century. The work of Dr. Jensen spans back to 1980 and that of Baha'u'llah, 'Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi to the turn of the century when in 1912 'Abdu'l-Baha publicly predicted the start of World War One in 1914 and the US involvement in World War II in 1941 were made. In fact some historians of note have stated that we are in fact still fighting World War One which is really something like a "hundred years war" as the

same reasons and root cause of World War One were never settled in that first onslaught nor in World War Two, and are still the underlying problems raging now in this World War Three which began on September 11, 2001.

When New York is nuked this will set the world off into the direction of the final nuclear exchange - if not limited - the “Cobalt Bomb” will be used and all life shall be extinguished. This is why it is dire circumstance that our message of the everlasting Covenant – the Baha'i peace Plan – founded upon Justice established by education - gets out, if not in time to stop the nuking of New York, or the killing of one third of mankind in one hour, at least to prevent the detonation of a doomsday scenario type device of either chemical, biological, biogenetic, or thermonuclear proportions.

From the mind of man comes a device that if set off would burn the entire atmosphere of the earth in an ever escalating cascading action, until nothing is left at all but a tiny ball of cinder. The Prophecy of God states this will not happen. The Prophecy of God states the war will be a limited “one hour” exchange between East and West killing one third of mankind in that one hour. The next third will perish in the subsequent disasters, famine, pestilence, diseases, starvation, world wide revolution, meteor strike and earth quakes. The final third will survive and be purified like gold is purified through fire:

> "In the whole land, says the LORD, **two thirds shall be cut off** and perish, and one third shall be left alive. And I will put this third into the fire, and refine them as one refines silver, and test them as gold is tested. They will call on my name, and I will answer them. I will say, 'They are my people'; and they will say, 'The LORD is my God.'" (Zech. 13:8,9 RSV)

This will result in a world population reduction of two-thirds leaving about 2 billion people, as it was a little over 100 years ago at the turn of the 19th to 20th centuries. It will be a Golden Age, as there was in Europe after the dark ages and massive death's by the plaque had passed over. Mankind will not all be destroyed, but that Final Third will live in the Kingdom of God on earth, a spiritual and material paradise compared to the gross social evils and gross injustices of today. War will cease, poverty will disappear, ignorance will vanish, crime will be a thing of the past. Prisons will be non-existent. Medicine and Dentistry will advance. Sickness will be eliminated. People will be able to grow new organs and limbs and a third set of teeth to regenerate or replace the old. Life-span will increase to Biblical proportions through the deeper understanding of science and evolution.

The hidden supernatural powers of man through the spiritual activation of the intellect – power of abstract thought - and actualization of abstract reality will be realized unmasked and utilized in unimaginably majestic and awe-inspiring ways. The Divine Economy - where every day is pay day and no work on pay day - will be established upon the foundations of service to humanity, arts sciences and education. It will be glorious and unimaginable compared with the barbarianism of today and the stifling and inane idiocracy that is currently maintained by the money powerful spiritual incompetents and selfishly-greedy intellectual inepts that are driving this war-based economy into world wide ruin.

Even the Most Resolute of Deniers Document the Truth

The accuracy and detail of our predictions and the accuracy and detail of this Prophecy is so precise that even the most resolute of deniers, firmest of skeptics and most stubborn of self-avowed "unbelievers" have, not only been used by God to document the truth of these things as they have been happening, but have also been forced to accept and relent to the fact that we, and we alone have given and said these things, years beforehand. And if they won't admit it verbally, they have already confessed it in their own writings:

> "Chase's predictions pertain to small-scale disasters that he claimed would lead step-by-step toward… the destruction of New York City by a nuclear bomb that would be planted by Middle Eastern Terrorists." (Prof. John Domitriovich and Dr. Rob Balch, Sociology Professor, University of Montana, 1997)

> "Dear Mr. Chase, Thank you very much for catching this. This was a very unfortunate choice of words I made years ago [before the 9-11], when I had a different and clearly less-educated view of the world and of prophecy, and was made in the context of the perspective the publisher, Harper's Magazine, chose to give it. I do not think your messages are hilarious, and I immediately removed that poorly-chosen word. I'm very thankful that you brought that to my attention. I also see that your website, [www.bupc.org], has an updated timeline of your prophecies, which I will note as well. Sincerely,"
> (Dr. W. J., Academic Scholar, September 2001 AD)

> **9-11: "A Time to Weep"**
> **The Missoulian Newspaper, 9-20-01**
> "How could this [the 9-11 attacks] have happened? Some will say it's the

> beginning of the biblical End Times. For a number of years, [Neal Chase] predicted that the World Trade Center Towers would be bombed by terrorists." (Mark Matthews, Investigative Journalist, September 20, 2001)

Since the 9-11, people like Michael Moore, our friends at Harper's, our friends at 60 Minutes, Andy Rooney, Larry King and others we have written to for their safety, security and salvation, many of those who at first saw fit to lampoon us in the 1990's, have seen through their own prejudices and misconceived ideas to the purity of our motives and the humanitarian spirit in which we have tried to both warn and save the people from these disasters of their own making.

It has never been our hope that the prophecies for disaster should be fulfilled, but rather that people—freed from the clutter that fills their minds—would see the truth for themselves and would therefore look to the real cause and source for these difficulties and remedy the situation at the root and core of the problem, which we have always believed is a spiritual problem needing a spiritual solution. Most people really, quite frankly, have no concept even as to whether or not life has a purpose. Without a purpose, life would have no value and be meaningless. This fundamental lack of understanding in the real purpose and true value of human life, it will be found, is the real Cause that leads to all the multiple and diverse problems inflicting the world at this time.

FIRST YOU HAVE TO GET THEIR ATTENTION

Surely Catastrophe is a bump on the head and an attention getter at best. But it is no remedy for the ills of mankind. For those who suffer from the hardness of heart of "Pharaoh's Syndrome" and never relent no matter how many "plagues" or "disasters" or "catastrophes" befall them, can there really be any cure? How many a Moses and a Jesus will God send to this world, until the people learn to turn away from the Pharaohs, Nimrods, Nebuchadnezzars, Caesars, Napoleons, Hitlers and "King of Terrors" of this world, and turning to God, like Joseph, Daniel and Christ, ask Him to free the hearts of those tyrants and dictators, to whom the rulership of this world has been vouchsafed, as even their hearts belong to God, so that they should rule with fairness and justice, doing their jobs right, so that all this darksome world may be transformed even into paradise itself!

When will the people of the United States and Christian West in general, forsake their corrupt and ignorant clergy caste, reject the doldrum spell of their wicked black art priestcraft and stop demonizing the Founders of other World Faiths from the SAME SOURCE of the SAME GOD such as Muhammad, Buddha, Krishna, Zoroaster, Native-Indigenous faiths, the Bab and Baha'u'llah ? – for in doing so they only crucify Christ over and over again (manifested in all these different outer forms and different friendly faces) on their own accounts! “So the bread which they have cast upon the water come back to them!,” as Jesus said.

Through this global and universal education into the meaning and the purpose and the real human value and satisfaction of real human needs contained and fulfilled within the awesome and transcendental power concealed, uncovered and released from the Prophecies of God all the world will be saved from self-destruction, that is those all who freely choose to escape the chastisement and condign punishment by joining the Forces of Light – by rejoining the human face and family of man in the Name of the One True Invisible God that created the Universe and everything in it – in this Great Day of God Almighty, the All-Merciful, the All-Compassionate, and the Ever-Forgiving!

Prophesied Name, Date, Address and Mission

Such is the everlasting hope and promise of God, of His Kingdom (Davidic). A hope and faith—not a blind hope or a blind faith—but a clear hope and certain faith based upon proofs. And those proofs are prophecy fulfilled. Not the prophecy for the catastrophe, but the prophecy that His Promised Ones fulfill. By this means we can recognize the genuine Divine Physician and the true One from fakes, frauds and imitations. We can then see the Authentic and the genuine from the fraud, charlatan and imposter. Authenticity, therefore, is the Criteria for believability. If it is Authentic then I can believe it. The authenticity of the God given criteria of Prophecy Fulfilled.

> "Among the Prophets was Noah. For nine hundred and fifty years He prayerfully exhorted His people and summoned them to the haven of security and peace. None, however, heeded His call. Each day they inflicted on His blessed person such pain and suffering that no one believed He could survive. How frequently they denied Him, how malevolently they hinted their suspicion against Him! Thus it hath been revealed: "And as often as a company of His

people passed by Him, they derided Him. To them He said: `Though ye scoff at us now, we will scoff at you hereafter even as ye scoff at us. In the end ye shall know.'"(1) Long afterward, He several times promised victory to His companions and fixed the hour thereof. But when the hour struck, the divine promise was not fulfilled. This caused a few among the small number of His followers to turn away from Him, and to this testify the records of the best-known books. These you must certainly have perused; if not, undoubtedly you will. Finally, as stated in books and traditions, there remained with Him only forty or seventy-two of His followers. At last from the depth of His being He cried aloud: "Lord! Leave not upon the land a single dweller from among the unbelievers."

"And now, consider and reflect a moment upon the waywardness of this people. What could have been the reason for such denial and avoidance on their part? What could have induced them to refuse to put off the garment of denial, and to adorn themselves with the robe of acceptance? Moreover, what could have caused the nonfulfilment of the divine promise which led the seekers to reject that which they had accepted? Meditate profoundly, that the secret of things unseen may be revealed unto you, that you may inhale the sweetness of a spiritual and imperishable fragrance, and that you may acknowledge the truth that from time immemorial even unto eternity the Almighty hath tried, and will continue to try, His servants, so that light may be distinguished from darkness, truth from falsehood, right from wrong, guidance from error, happiness from misery, and roses from thorns. Even as He hath revealed: "Do men think when they say 'We believe' they shall be let alone and not be put to proof?"
(Baha'u'llah, The Kitab-i-Iqan, pp. 7-9)

The prophecies for destruction are not written in stone; the prophecies for the coming of the promised ones of God and the promises for God's blessings and His Kingdom are. A prophecy from God is a promise. God never makes a promise but that He fulfills it.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

April 30, 2007

Ridvan Paradise 144

> "This is the day in which the testimony of the Lord hath been fulfilled, the Day in which the word of God hath been made manifest and His evidence firmly established. His voice is calling you unto that which shall draw you high unto God, the Lord of Revelation." – Baha'u'llah.

Dear All:

This Ridvan marks the 144th anniversary of the proclamation of Baha'u'llah from the Garden of Ridvan (Paradise) outside of Baghdad Iraq, the Abode of Peace. Like the city of Jerusalem thrown into turmoil after the ministry of Christ, so now the entire Middle East – and the rest of the world along with it - is still engulfed in conflicts surrounding the two cities of the proclamation of the two Christs – anointed male-sperm descendants of King David - Father and Son, Baha'u'llah and Jesus, vis-à-vis Baghdad and Jerusalem.

These ills afflicting mankind can and will only be healed through spiritual means of spiritual solution. Our role is projecting this message to mankind so that they can readily identify the Covenant of God and the provisions of the Will and Testament of `Abdu'l-Baha as that true and Divine remedy the healing elixir sent by God to save and regenerate all mankind.

> "The vitality of men's belief in God is dying out in every land; nothing short of His wholesome medicine can ever restore it. The corrosion of ungodliness is eating into the vitals of human society; what else but the Elixir of His potent Revelation can cleanse and revive it? Is it within human power, O Hakím, to effect in the constituent elements of any of the minute and indivisible particles

of matter so complete a transformation as to transmute it into purest gold? Perplexing and difficult as this may appear, the still greater task of converting satanic strength into heavenly power is one that We have been empowered to accomplish. The Force capable of such a transformation transcendeth the potency of the Elixir itself. The Word of God, alone, can claim the distinction of being endowed with the capacity required for so great and far-reaching a change."-Baha'u'llah.

Forty-Four years ago, the first president of our Universal House of Justice – the genuine and sole Institution delineated in the Will and Testament of `Abdu'l-Baha with the aghsan-guardian as it s present – issued this Ridvan message:

Dear Baha'i Friends:

`Abdu'l-Baha warned of a time of great testing when but a few would stand firm in the Faith – (loyal and adhering to ever single provision of the sacred Will and Testament of `Abdu'l-Baha). This surely is that time; and we are surely those few! The Master also gave His assurance that after the time of testing the Cause would spread rapidly throughout the world. These are the early days of that time of awakening and it is our spiritual obligation to bring the Message to this present-day spiritually-hungry world; — this world which has never before faced such troublesome times. People long for that Faith and Assurance which the Baha'i Faith offers.

I call upon all the believers therefore, to make haste and go forth with Joy and Assurance — bringing courage and new hope to those who will listen to the message of the promised Kingdom of God (Davidic)
…so long anticipated by peoples of past ages!

The time has come when every believer should study the Book of Aqdas and so conduct himself that the confirmations of the Holy Spirit will descend upon him in waves from on high — making him a pure and sanctified holy person. In the measure that the friends accomplish
this obedience to the laws of the Aqdas in their daily lives will the Cause spread and become strong in Spirit, in numbers and in power throughout the

world. The Heroic Age of the Faith must now become the Age of Sanctification.

The protection and propagation of the Faith are two principle functions of the Guardian. Both have to be carried out simultaneously. However, as in the case of an accident to a ship at sea, the captain's first concern is for the safety of those on board. Thus, at the early signs of violation, my first thought was for the safety of the souls of the believers. During these past three years since my proclamation was issued, as shepherd of the Fold, my first duty was to seek the stray sheep. In fact my chief efforts have been to contact confused believers wherever and when ever possible to help free themselves from the influence of the erring group in the Holy Land.

With the beginning of this new year of Ridvan 120 B.E., the end of an Era has passed and our efforts must now be directed towards a new teaching campaign. This does not mean that we are to abandon those misled friends who continue to follow the violation but rather that we must concentrate our united strength to new spiritual goals. As we grow stronger and establish ourselves more firmly, the other group(s) will, be their inevitable errors weaken. When they turn to us for spiritual assistance – (both as individuals firm in the Covenant and as the genuine UHJ) – we must be ever ready and willing to meet the situation and make their return into the True Fold of the Baha'i Faith as joyous for them as it will be for us. This can best be accomplished through love and understanding – as well as through open education to the facts and proofs of the Cause. The issues which separate the people now (into multiple groups) must be clearly understood by all. There is no need for me go into the matter further. Sufficient information is available to anyone who expresses and interest in being enlightened…

Always faithfully in El Abha,
Mason, Aghsan.
Son of `Abdu'l-Baha/President UHJ.
Ridvan, 1963.

Thus have the proofs and evidences of the true UHJ recognized by the aghsan-sons of Baha'u'llah and `Abdu'l-Baha being the presidents to recognize that genuine UHJ from all

fakes frauds and imitations been given freely and openly for that last half a century - counting from the passing of Shoghi Effendi in 1957 to 2007: 50 years – 49 years being seven sets of seven or the Hebrew Jubilee! Yet in the face of opposition and violation, the Will and Testaments provisions have ever remained the same, not to contend, not to have strife, not to agress, but to: "IGNORE" and "AVOID" the negative (W&T, p. 20). The reason for this command is that all energies must be directed in the positive spiritual vortex toward the teaching effort, the excavation of Foundation Hall, the erection of the true Mashriqu'l-Adhkar (with its nine attendant intuitions the foundation of Divine Civilization and the Divine Economy) and the general education of the entire human race.

In this same spirit both `Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi have given the following directives that while ignoring and avoiding the negative and containing the teaching effort, the individual rights and freedoms, the civil, political and religious rights of ALL must be protected and upheld and maintained. `Abdu'l-Baha writes:

> "Do you mean to say that you consulted together and decided to stop covenant-breaker earning a living? This is not the way to serve the Cause of God. In matters connected with one's livelihood there should be no differentiation between a believer and a covenant-breaker" (`Abdu'l-Baha, cf. Yunus Khan, Khafirat-i-Nuh-Salih).

Concerning Covenant-breakers who have formed multiple groups outside the provisions of the Charter and rejected the true succession of Authority in the Cause Shoghi Effendi further reiterates:

> "The point that I should like to impress upon their notice is that they should have the most scrupulous regard to safeguarding the legitimate personal and civil rights of all individuals, whatever may be their chosen career or station in life, and irrespective of their racial, religious or ideological backgrounds. It is not permissible in matters related to such rights to make distinctions and discriminations or show preferences. In all transactions and dealings that affect basic human rights, the standard required of the chosen supporters of Bahá'u'lláh -- a standard that must claim their unhesitating and unreserved acceptance, and which they must meticulously and assiduously uphold -- is that they should not make the slightest distinction between friend and stranger, believer and unbeliever, supporter and antagonist…the mere fact of

> disaffection or estrangement, or recantation of belief (even in the cases of Covenant-breaking and forming Baha'i sects outside the provisions of the Charter) - can in no way detract from the legitimate civil rights of free citizens or otherwise impinge upon them, even to the extent of the eye of a needle. If the friends were to act otherwise it would be tantamount to a reversion on their part -- in this century of radiance and light -- to the ways of those of a former age: they would re-ignite in men's breasts the fire of bigotry and intolerance; they would cut themselves off from the glorious bestowals and bounties of this promised Day of God; and they would frustrate the full revelation of God's grace and favour to men in this luminous age." (Shoghi Effendi to the Bahá'ís of Iran, July 1925)

These rights include their right to free speech, right to assemble, right to worship, right to organize intuitions for the governance of their own religious affairs just as any other religion or group. For those firm in the Covenant their right is to avoid hostility with any groups or individuals and ensure their own rights and freedoms are also protected safeguarded and guaranteed.

For this reason it is hard for the primitive mind of man to understand the true watchword of "unity in diversity" where God has brought about multiple religions in the world at large – most notably the 7 Great Faiths (Indigenous/Sabien, Judaic, Hindu, Zoroastrian, Buddhist, Christianity and Islam) as well as allowed the formation of 7 Baha'i Rites that accept the Charter of the Will and Testament and 2 dissenting Baha'i groups - that probate the Will and thus validate it - who do not.

It is the position of the present Council of the UHJ (www.uhj.net) to support the individuals of all these diverse and multiple groups as well as due respect for those in leadership positions in order to amplify the diversity that God has chosen to accentuate at this time in order that the underlying real Unity and Spiritual precepts of the Covenant can be brought out into the more fundamental and distinct light. As `Abdu'l-Baha has written: `it is through the contrast of differing opinions the spark of truth is made known'. Thus through God allowing 8 main forms of violation, that uphold the one, the spark of truth of the provisions of the Will and Testament is clearly demarcated and established - even as the 7 great faiths all prophesize Baha'u'llah, the Revelation He brings is thus richly adorned through its truth

seen through these 7 Great Perspectives of the One God – illuminated by the Nine Great Revelators of the Adamic Cycle.

Now, this is not new, but this has been the same policy and directive from that time forward by the Founders of the Faith - one of support and solidarity in ministering to all the individuals no matter of which group of the 7 Great World Faiths or 7 Rites - 7 main groups of the Baha'i faith they may find themselves struggling within. This policy is one ameliorating the negative, rancor and dispute and of teaching the faith with that single-minded goal of the spiritual and everlasting Kingdom in sight. Again in the early years shortly after his own proclamation in 1960, `Abdu'l-Baha's son, Mason, the last aghsan surviving in the world at that time, and first President of our Council of the Universal House of Justice, made this same sentiment abundantly clear, not only as shown in the Ridvan 1963 letter, but also other directives from that time:

> "…the policy of the friends supporting the Guardianship should be to concentrate on the spread of our teachings and the development of our numbers; assured that the Power of the spirit of the Covenant would eventually lead the friends to the way most acceptable to God." "From the beginning of this century [during the Heroic Age], I have been trying to create firmness in the Covenant of the faith by attacking and condemning violations and violators until now, at this late date in my life, I see that the time for such methods is past. The Faith of Baha'u'llah is a living and a growing and a changing Faith, and its supporters must always bear this matter in mind in the actions." "The only thing for all of us to do is simply forget and forgive al past inharmonies and to stop all struggling of one group with another. We have much teaching to be done…" (Mason, Aghsan, 1963, 1964)

From Mason through his son and successor to the throne, Pepe:

> "The Guardian (Mason) thinks it wise to address "all" Baha'is as"Baha'is" for, whether they understand it or not, they are under his
> spiritual protection. In the past [three years:1960-1963], it was necessary to maintain a certain "isolation" from those who followed the erring hands in Haifa [and other 7 groups]. Now that the Cause of the Guardianship [the recognition of the true UHJ with the Davidic King as its president] is well established [as of 1963] and destined to flourish with greater momentum in the

future, it is time to consider ourselves as all part of one family even if they on the opposition reject and deny our efforts." (Mason, Aghsan, 6 February 1963)

"We are now in a new day – the day of God – we can no longer hope to settle the problems before us by human reasoning nor by Administrative measures. This is due principally to the fact that the people's problems are now so complex and bewildering that nothing but the spiritual realities of our Faith can solve them. All of mankind is now suffering from the effects of these spiritual illnesses. That is why I say that the day for punitive corrections of the erring friends is past. The people who are insisting upon justice must forget and forgive injustices and seek refuge by forgetting themselves and by praying and supplicating on behalf of those who are making trouble for them. By this spiritual means to this universal world problem, the individual will have solved his own personal problem while at the same time contributing towards the solution of the present-day general problems of the world.

"In simple terms: these quarrels and disputes between individuals and groups must just STOP; and, at all costs, to the individual. Thus when we think of the Cause of God we should realize that only through broken hearts and suffering is the Foundation of the Kingdom of God to be attained.

"Everyone is free to do as he wishes. God gives us that free choice. Let those who wish to come under the Guardianship [under the provisions of the Covenant] come and let those who do not want the Guardianship [of the Davidic Kings - presidents of the genuine UHJ] go their way. Having made his choice, an individual belonging to one group or the other will find his own reward!" (Mason, Aghsan, October 21, 1965)

At the present time, the diversity of religions throughout the world as well as the diversity of multiple Baha'i groups at the present time is a God-ordained reality to accentuate the spiritual unity and truth of the provisions of the Covenant which is the operating reality behind the scenes. These seven fold appearance of the same light in seven different lamps are prophesied to occur in the Book of Revelation as the Seven Spirits of God – the Seven Torches burning - before His Throne, that throne being the throne of King David (1 Chron. 29:23) passed down from Baha'u'llah to his son, `Abdu'l-Baha to his son, Mason, to his son Pepe, and to his son Neal, the great-grandson of `Abdu'l-Baha alive in the world today.

This type of intellectual-spiritual understanding of the growth and evolutionary development of the Cause in the minds of men, has been noticed by very few. Mortimer J. Adler broaches the subject in his book, which everyone should read and contemplate upon: "Truth in Religion: The Plurality of Religions and the Unity of Truth:

> "In the sphere of all matters subject to individual thought and decision, pluralism is desirable and tolerable only in those areas that are matters of taste rather than matters of truth. Preferences with regard to cuisine, dress, patterns of dance, social manners, artistic styles do not raise any questions of truth… Such matters belong in the sphere of the voluntary. But with regard to matters that belong in the sphere of intellect, matters involving truth not taste, a persistent pluralism is intolerable… But such intolerance is entirely a private matter. It does not call for the suppression of the false opinions that others still hold. It does not call for any social or political action enforcing unanimity in the adoption of the truth. It does not call for witch hunts, McCarthy tactics, or the burning of heretics. It calls only for continued discussion between individuals." (Alder, Truth in Religion, pp. 2, 3)

The idea that there is truth in Religion – that is the unity of truth - can been demonstrated in the transcendental concepts underlying all world faiths. This is the Unity of God, the Unity of Truth, and the diversity of practice and the diversity of perception. This watchword therefore "Unity in Diversity" cuts through much superficial difference that has been contentious points amongst some of the people and fanatics. The further introduction of the lens of the Will and Testament into the equation, shows that egregious separation from the provisions of the Charter by the formation of diverse groups and sects that have now by this time "separated the gathering of the people of Baha [i.e. the Baha'is]" (W&T, p. 12) into about 9 main groups with two rejecting the Will and Testament altogether and seven upholding the Document of the Charter but not upholding or invoking all of its sacred provisions which show those groups are outside the Charter Itself. This has created an acrimonious atmosphere between many of the Baha'i groups contrary to the spirit of the revelation of Baha'u'llah even as certain particular clergy in the three Great faiths of Judaism, Christianity and Islam, have fomented certain ones to the point of war and hatred, as well as have influenced political leaders such as Bush, Saddam, Bin Laden, Blaire, Rice, and others, into apocalyptic theodicies that govern their foreign policies and lead to this inimical War of Terror.

Therefore the our Universal House of Justice is "Universal" as it recognizes these diversities and the root Cause of them. By understanding the root, it is just. By providing a safe haven to the Davidic King and fellow believers and loving-kindness/acceptance to all the peoples of the world it is not just a house, but a home. That a certain minority element – the corrupt clergy in particular who foments discord – is found throughout all the groups, while the majority are peaceful spiritual people, who yet unfortunately like the Jews and Romans (who had similar spiritual foundations in general) were still unable to prevent these certain negative elements within their midst participating in the death of Christ; today the people are now empowered to prevent such repetition. Thus toady due to folly and allowing that negative minority element to rule, Christ survives and His Blood of the Covenant lives on for ever on earth as it is in heaven – but on the other hand one third of making will be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war, New York City being the first targeted city in the escalation of this war, as we have said so before – and all this due to violation and the violators bringing down upon themselves.

The next life therefore is our real life, yet we live in the moment and work for the needs of today as perpetual servant of humanity. This is why in going forward in ignoring the negative and avoiding that negative minority who are the arch-violators themselves - and by ignoring I mean treating them with kindness and respect and not wrangling – the Cause of light is ever victorious. This true spiritual is so missing from the hierocracy and mindset of that certain element of controlling cliques that have to prevent their own followers from finding out the provisions of the Will and Testament, that former members of these type of "regimes" are shocked to find the true spirit of the faith as still contained within the authentic writings themselves and of course within practice under the provisions of the Covenant itself in our Community of the Covenant internationally. It is baffling to these minds, how we can therefore understand, remain firm and yet commingle and associate within all these seven groups, thus our friends and believers are throughout all 7 great faiths, and throughout all 7 Baha'i groups as well and in all of these cases some in the highest ranking outer positions of administrative authority within those other groups! Yet servants to no one but to God Himself."Unity in diversity." Walking the spiritual path with practical feet. Thus all are encouraged to remain in their respected communities and in full association with their peoples. The negative element within all groups is obvious and the Directive: avoid it, shun it, ignore it; while continuing to function within the body of God, that is the body of humanity, the heart of which is, as is all our hearts meant to be, His home – "sanctify it for My descent!" This type of shock and awe is best exampled in the

following comment of a eminent Baha'i scholar on the foundations of the Cause and the early vigilant forms of the Cause - similar to Mosaic Law and practice - under the Dispensation of the Bab which lasted 9 or 19 years. Not only had he never lived in a community that practiced the spirit of these writings, as exemplified by Mason Remey Aghsan, `Abdu'l-Baha's son, in his Directives as President of the Universal House of Justice from the early 1960's, this valuable scholar had never come across the writings of `Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi which reiterate that self same Directive of respect and preservation of the rights of the multiple Baha'i groups and their members and their leaders:

> "To be honest, this flabbergasted me. I had never seen the passages in question before, and they caught me unawares. Anything, whether scriptural or otherwise, I had ever read previously on covenant-breakers, had been extremely negative: reading their words is like "eating vomit" (as put by a [Covenant-breaking] Hand of the Cause), they are utterly despicable, they are to be shunned absolutely, even by their families, and so on. All of those vitriolic passages in God Passes By about Azal and Mirza Muhammad 'Ali, and Ruth White, and Ahmad Sohrab, and every 'enemy of the Faith' from Hajj Mirza Aqasi on. So to learn that even Covenant-Breakers have rights turns a lot of my assumptions upside down. The biggest puzzle, of course, is why there aren't more passages displaying this degree of humanity, and why the Bahá'ís haven't made greater efforts to present this side of their faith, instead of the heavy-handed conservatism to be found in the work of so many eminent [Covenant-breaking] exponents." (Dennis MacEoin)

Again, the individual using his intellect must attain the station of ignoring the negative and seeing the positive. Like a doctor who looks into the negative purely for the purposes of diagnosis and healing and then takes immediate remedial action to heal the patient with a compress as well as assure his own protection from contagion as well as the communicable spread to others. Surely negativity- in whatsoever form it attempts to manifest - is the greatest and most virulent enemy of the livelihood of man in this day, most assuredly in the level of spirituality and religion. That this faith has arch-violators, and is continuously assaulted by "satanic intrigue" from within and from without described in certain passages of historic literature in"vitriolic" terms only further suggests and demonstrates the remarkable importance of the hidden treasure concealed within this Cause - something

valuable beyond all understanding, to provoke the envy and jealously and malice of certain others to such a pitch of intrigue and virulent attack. Also it clarifies the fundamental aims of the Cause as the real and operative forces of light versus the real life forces of darkness, as well as makes for good and entertaining reading. God is the Author of Reality. Blessed are those that read His Book with His Own Eyes!

The other religion in the world, the religion of hate, has no place in the Cause of God, excepting that it accentuates the religion of the One True Invisible God chiaroscuro in such stark contrast to the brilliant proofs!

> "Fain would they put out God's light with their mouths: but God only desireth to perfect His light, albeit the Infidels abhor it so!" –Baha'u'llah, "Book of Certitude".

Happy Ridvan, 144!

On Behalf of the Universal House of Justice
and all the loving friends and
coworkers at the International World Teaching Center,

(signed)
Your servant,
Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Great-grandson of `Abdu'l-Baha,
Guardian/President UHJ.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

April 23, 2008

All Flags Flying!

Dear Friends,

Victory! Victory! Victory! Today, this Ridvan 2008, the Covenant-breakers have been defeated! These mainstream violators who are the willing and/or unwitting successors in interest to arch-Violator Ruhiyyih Khanum and the violating “Hands” of the Cause who usurped the Baha'i International shrines on Mt. Carmel (Israel) during their hostile takeover in 1960 have been trying unsuccessfully for 7 years in different venues such as the UN (WIPO) and the Federal Courts (7th Circuit) to shut down our web sites and prevent us from publicly and openly teaching the Baha'i Covenant fulfilled: - that Baha'u'llah and His successors have come in fulfillment of prophecy seated upon the throne of King David; that this is the God Promised Kingdom of God on earth, that Jews, Christians and Muslims await according to the text of their scriptures; and His throne-line and genealogy of King David continues in the aghsan lineage of Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha is the long awaited coming of the Kingship of the second coming of Christ – Baha'u'llah – in the potency of the everlasting Father (Is. 9:6-7; Jn 14:6) seated upon David's throne that is to last forever.

Today, this Ridvan 2008, in the 7th circuit Federal Court of the United States of America they have sorely and uttered defeated, smashed, beaten, put down, trounced, thwarted, humiliated, their arguments “erased and effaced” according to the explicit prayer of none less than Baha'u'llah Himself!

> “Inasmuch as great differences and pergences of denominational belief had arisen throughout the past, every man with a new idea attributing it to God, Baha'u'llah desired that there should not be any ground or reason for disagreement among the Baha'is. Therefore, with His own pen He wrote the Book of His Covenant, addressing His relations and all people of the world, saying, "Verily, I have appointed One Who is the Center of My Covenant. All must obey Him; all must turn to Him; He is the Expounder of My Book, and He is informed of My purpose. All must turn to Him. Whatsoever He says is correct, for, verily, He knoweth the texts of My Book. Other than He, no one doth know My Book." The purpose of this statement is that there should never be discord and pergence among the Baha'is but that they should always be unified and agreed. In His prayers Baha'u'llah also said, "O God! Whosoever

> violates My Covenant, O God, humiliate him. Verily, whosoever violates My Covenant, O God, erase and efface him." (`Abdu'l-Baha: Promulgation of Universal Peace, pp. 322-323)

We rejoice, therefore, not in the defeat of the avowed enemies of the Cause - but rather in the Victory of God that our teaching effort continues – ALL FLAGS FLYING – publicly and openly, vital, strong and true – to both text and testament – the Power of the Covenant alone sustaining us.

Many personal sacrifices have been made by many be all along the way. These violators of the Covenant – having no respect for the freedom of religion, first amendment of the United States – are infamous in their destruction of families, repressions and atrocities of their great oppression levied against the people forbidding them to even discus the fact that the true Universal House of Justice (according to the explicit text of the Covenant – W&T, p. 15) must have the living descendent of King David as its president to distinguish it from fakes, frauds and imitations.

Haply in the shadow of our victory, this triumph of the Cause of God over its avowed and recalcitrant enemies, has overshadowed and sheltered all individuals and groups of people calling themselves “Baha'i” as well be set free from the spectre of the violation to continue to practice the faith and promote the Cause the way they understand it. This unique position of our Council (uhj.net “seven rites of the Baha'i faith”) has both amazed, astounded and baffled both our enemies and well-wishers alike! Thus the watchword of “Unity in diversity” has been proclaimed and upheld, and the truth of the words: “Say: ALL ARE CREATED BY GOD!” has been manifested to all the people of the world. The Unity of the believers has been preserved by adherence and loyalty to every single provision of the Will and testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha.

These days of immanent war against Iran, world wide poverty and starvation looming, political corruption and intrigue assailing the governments of the world from within and from without, economic crisis and ruin threatening on every turn, estrangement of the cultures of the East and the West due to international “terror”; from out his gloom, only this Great Light of Hope – the Baha'i Peace Program – shines luminous above the horizon of the hearts of all humankind. Blessed and hopeful and happy are those that have seen this great light, and upon them in whom this light has shined!

Simultaneous with the Chicago Earthquake epicentered at Mt. Carmel (Illinois) that shook the very foundations of the city of the midmost heart of the US, the ground-breaking Writ of Judge Amy St. Eve of the Federal Court sends forth the Judgment and ruling that the Baha'i's Under the provisions of the Covenant, and the person of the current living Guardian, the great grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha are free to teach and proclaim the truth of the Baha'i Faith and truth of the Baha'i Covenant fulfilled: that ‘Abdu'l-Baha passed the throne of David to his aghsan-son Charles Mason Remey Aghsan, who passed this to his only son, Pepe, also an aghsan, and that Pepe then passed this on to his only aghsan-son, Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan, the current living hereditary Guardian of the Baha'i Faith and President of the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, established in the Rocky Mountains in America, that shall bring peace through justice to all the world.

Through the artifice and stratagem, these violators sought to hold the people to a 40 years old injunction placed in 1966 against the first American NSA that had originally accepted Mason Remey as ‘Abdu'l-Baha's aghsan-son, before they turned against him. Through machinations from within and without, that first NSA was dissolved by ‘Abdu'l-Baha's son himself, and several breakaway groups formed in its wake outside the provisions of the Covenant as the times of great confusion and testing continued to ravage the people enmeshed in the Baha'i world in the wake of the negative spiritual vortex set forth by Ruhiyyih Khanum and the Hands. In the midst of this maelstrom of violation, Knight of Baha'u'llah, Dr. Leland Jensen, separated himself and emerged as the great Baha'i teacher of the 20th century firm in the Covenant, ardent and resolute, and with the confirming support from on High, was able to point out that the aghsan lineage (the throne-line of King David from Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha known as “the BRANCH” – Zech. 3:8 KJV) was in fact continued unbroken in Mason and Pepe, the legal son and grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha respectively – “an adopted son has all the rights prerogatives of a natural son including the kingship” – and that the people were then free to form the true UHJ as set forth in the explicit text of the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha and the instructions and Jan. 9th, constitution of the IBC/UHJ set forth by Shoghi Effendi Rabanni. Thus has this Truth come as a great shaking issuing forth from Mt. Carmel in America and shaking the very foundations of the heartland of Chicago, Evanston and Wilmette which at this time is the mainstay seat of violation in the US – though many of the faithful reside there and promulgate the divine standard of the genealogy of Baha'u'llah (uhj.net) which we have made public for all freely since September, 2001, the year “Mustaghath” – He Who Is Invoked for Help – as prophesied in the Baha'i sacred writ.

Now these signs and portents and things are not to condemnation but to save! Now is the sounding bell and time for all the people to investigate the truth of the claims of the Baha'i Faith, the foundation of its covenant in the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, and make their choice. They can come under the provisions of the covenant (uhj.net), join God's heavenly army – the 144,000 – or remain obstinate – and be replaced by others – as the catastrophe which is upon us now continues to escalate in both its timing and intensity. Thus with 1966 Injunction non-applicable to Our Cause and International Teaching Effort (“*pro tantum brutum fulmen”*) we now have a reprieve to continue teaching and growing and promulgating the Law of Universal Love, the Oneness of Humanity and Justice for All, that is at the very core and foundation of the teachings and Revelation of Baha'u'llah and is the animis and real spirit incarnated in this now public and visible Order: the Kingdom of God (Davidic). Only the UHJ with the living Davidic King as its president is so fully contacted. Only this incarnation of the Cause of God – identified through its hereditary member – the “sign of God” (W&T, p. 11) is vouchsafed by the power of the Covenant to make a lasting and impressionable effect upon the world at large. For guidance, for truth, for unorganized religion: this organization alone – which is not a substitute for the faith – is so dedicated. God has today revealed His government for all the people of the world; it can only work established upon the foundation of true religion and true spirituality unorganized and unalloyed. The current living Guardian thus Guards it from becoming organized and prevents any clergy from forming. Take heed and warning! For those who have insight into these things – for the shadow of totalitarianism spiritual, material and otherwise, in this Day, still threatens the livelihood of all of humankind.

May God's blessings and favors be showered amongst All on these Twelve days of Holy Ridvan, 2008.

On behalf of the Council and all the faithful and loyal workers at the World Center,

Your servant,

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Guardian/President UHJ.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

April 29, 2008

"Justice hath a mighty force at its command. It is none other than reward and punishment for the deeds of men. By the power of this force the tabernacle of order is established throughout the world, causing the wicked to RESTRAIN their natures for fear of punishment." - Baha'u'llah

"If favor is shown to the wicked, he does not learn righteousness; in the land of uprightness he deals perversely and does not see the majesty of the LORD." (Is. 26:10 KJV)

Dear All,

The New Year, the first day of Spring also marks the 5th year anniversary of the US strike against Baghdad, Iraq. The US economy is now struggling, and in America one of the most captivating races for the president of the United States is underway.

These times of Great Historical Change always accompany great movements and energy being released through the tremendous progress of the Cause of God – a Cause so profound

and pure as to raise up mankind from that of the animal spiritual into that of the spiritual worlds.

Peace on earth without justice is tyranny – and thus has Baha'u'llah revealed the Kingdom of God on earth through the potency of the Most Great Justice. The world has never seen justice before, but now is the time of the Advent of the Most Great Justice, as the US surrounds the nation of Iran in both Iraq and Afghanistan is careful maneuver to take control of the region of the birthplace and proclamation of the second coming of Christ in potency of the Everlasting Father (Jn. 14:6) seated upon David's throne (Is. 9:6-7) which is to last forever.

Even as the Roman wars against Jerusalem and Judea coincided with the birth, proclamation and resurrection of Jesus 2000 years ago, so these modern wars coincide with the birth, promulgation and establishment of the revelation of Baha'u'llah, the second coming of Christ.

This first day of spring therefore marks a further move to purification of the Cause, the faith, the community and the world at large. The spirit engender at this time, reminiscent of that during the days of the center of the Covenant, `Abdu'l-Baha, words of HOPE, words of VICTORY, words of Prophecy Fulfilled!

On behalf of the Council,
Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
president/Guardian.

WORDS OF `ABDU'L-BAHA FOR THIS NEW YEAR,
NAW RUZ 165 B.E., THE FIRST DAY OF SPRING, 2008

> The Covenant of God and His Testament is a bounty to the righteous and a curse to the wicked. On hearing this Command some faces have rejoiced by this Glowing Lamp, and others become gloomy and in their hearts the fire of jealousy and rebellion hath been kindled. They disobeyed the Command of their Lord the Merciful, endeavored to spread lies and arose to divulge seditious rumors contrary to that which was descended from God. They imagine that they are able to resist this Power, which penetrates into the heart of the contingent world, or to cover the Truth through their false tongues and

complicated opinions, and to withhold this Sea from surging, the holy fragrances from being spread, and the breaths of the Spirit of the Ancient from reaching the beloved! No, by no means! Verily, the Word of God penetrates into the core of all things and cannot be resisted either by the hosts of the world or by the armies of the enemies! In the past ages there is a warning to every intelligent one! Ye shall see their banners reversed, their sign abolished, their happiness destroyed in those regions in a similar way to the disappointment of their hopes in the East.

But, as the people of the West are still children in the Cause and have not perfect knowledge of its reality and validity, the Nakazeen thought it to be an easy prey and availed themselves of this opportunity for laying doubts and suspicions, speaking false words, divulging seditious calumnies among the people. Ye shall see all this as scattered dust, and all these thick, dark clouds which were gathered in those far regions, will disappear and the Sun of Certainty and Reality shall shine with the Most Dazzling Light; the darkness will vanish, the firm believers will be in great joy, and the Nakazeen shall be in evident loss.

…I hope that upon the coming of each auspicious day the friends of God may become doubled, that is, may become twofold; that the gentle fragrances of the love of God may be spread so universally that large cohorts enter under the shadow of the Word of God in a short space of time, and arise to serve, according to the heavenly instructions, in order that strife and warfare may vanish wholly from the human world, and the beauty of love, friendship and harmony may appear with such an appearance that all the intellects may become astonished, all the souls entranced and all the hearts attracted. O ye friends! O ye maid-servants of the Merciful! Should ye realize in what a state this Tablet is written, assuredly ye will soar heavenward with joy and exultations and begin to cry out: "Glad-tidings! Glad-tidings! "

Today the whole world is heedless and ye are aware; all are in sleep and ye are wide awake; all are deprived and ye are the custodians of the mysteries of the Kingdom! Therefore, to render thanks for these bounties, open ye the tongue of praise and glorification and engage yourselves in the divine commemoration,

in order that the confirmation may be added and the assistance may become renewed! O ye beloved! O ye maid-servants of the Merciful! What a wonderful meeting [under the provisions of the Covenant] ye have arranged and longed for the beauty of service and have arisen to spread the fragrances of God! Truly I declare, ye are confirmed by the cohorts of the Supreme Concourse and are reinforced and empowered by the Exalted Realm! When the confirmation of the Holy Spirit descendeth, ye are not a drop, but a roaring sea! Ye are the stars of the horizon of guidance! If this committee become firm, it will grow and develop; if it remain steadfast, it will become a gift of the Almighty to the human world; if it last, it will display marvelous signs for the well-being of the children of man! The hosts of the Kingdom of Abha are drawn and filed up in battle-array on the plain of the Supreme Apex and are expecting that a band of volunteers step upon the field of action with the intention of service; so that they may assist that band and make it victorious and triumphant.

O Thou Almighty God! Confirm Thou these friends and the maid-servants of the Merciful! Grant Thou to them assistance. Open Thou before their faces the closed doors and make them intimate with the fragrances of holiness, so that they may become the confident friends of each other; raise the melody and the song of joy and sing the harmony of heaven, in order that they may exhilarate and gladden the regions of the West and impart attraction and ecstasy! Make Thou them the magnets of love so that they may attract the hearts to the Kingdom of Abha! Verily, Thou art the Powerful and the Mighty; and Thou art the Giver, the Seer and the Hearer! There is no God but Thee, the Generous, the Merciful! O ye whom God hath chosen from among those who are called! —know that "many are called but few are chosen"!—upon whom He caused the evident Light to descend; whom He guided into the right Path, and to whom He gave the Glad-tidings of the Great Success! Ye must be sincere and faithful, ye must follow the ordinances which refer to the Covenant of God, who is the solid edifice. O ye beloved of God, know that steadfastness and firmness in this new and wonderful Covenant is indeed the spirit that quickeneth the hearts which are overflowing with the love of the Glorious Lord; verily, it is the power which penetrates into the hearts of the people of the world! Your Lord hath assuredly promised His servants who are firm and steadfast to render them victorious at all times, to exalt their word, propagate

> their power, diffuse their lights, strengthen their hearts, elevate their banners, assist their hosts, brighten their stars, increase the abundance of the showers of mercy upon them, and enable the brave lions (or teachers) to conquer. Hasten, hasten, O ye firm believers! Hasten, hasten, O ye steadfast! Abandon the heedless, set aside every ignorant, take hold of the strong rope, be firm in this Great Cause, draw light from this Evident Light, be patient and be steadfast in this wise Religion! Ye shall see the hosts of inspiration descending successively from the Supreme World, the procession of attraction falling incessantly from the heights of heaven, the abundance of the Kingdom of El-Abha outpouring continually and the teachings of God penetrating with the utmost power, while the heedless are indeed in evident loss.

OPEN EPISTLE CONCERNING THE SABBATH

Regarding the questions of the Sabbath Day:

> "I am interested and bit perplexed with the subject of the Sabbath as I was in a Religion that lead me to believe that this commandment was not to be forgotten as it is the only commandment that says to Remember it. Jesus went into the Temple on the Sabbath as it was his custom and yet I read that Baha'u'llah says he abolished it. I thought Sunday worship came from the pagans and that the early Christians still kept the Sabbath. I left this fear based belief and prayed for direction in finding a faith with the Baha'i beliefs and the next day I found the Faith. Help me have some understanding on this subject as I cannot understand forgetting the Sabbath as I thought this to be the Covenant of God and His Seal.? Help! Thanks and many Blessings"

> "One last question. Can I get some understanding on The Lord's day meaning in Rev. and the Remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy? I still have stuff crop up on this as I was taught in depth regarding the Sabbath as being the marker of the true faith and their interp. of Rev. Thank you so much and many Blessings to you and your staff delivering the TRUTH to a dark world."

Remembering the Sabbath Day and to keep it holy is a truth that transcends all the religious faiths, and forms an integral part of the Revelation of God and the means and mechanism for the creation of the Universe and everything in it, in which man ascends through 6 stages

and is reunited with God on the seventh plane. Thus in the formation of the calendar of the week (where 7 is the natural fourth of a single lunar month of light 28/4 = 7) it was set forth for both man and beast to rest on this day in commemoration of the completion of purpose of union with God. This was set forth at the foundation of the world by the manifestation of Adam and was reestablished by Noah in the Noachide laws and again upheld by Moses in the Ten Commandments. The truth is the Aqdas of Baha'u'llah – the real one – is set forth in the form and style of the Ten Commandments – arranged in the Most Perfect Form – but this, Shoghi Effendi tells us, has been kept from the people – and thus the Sabbath day is upheld and explained by the Bab, Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha in this Great Day.

At the time Moses reiterated this fundamental outpouring of 7, the law was that any boss or owner was to let the people employed rest, as well as beast, on this day or that boss or slave master would face the death penalty. Thus the people were free to have this day to worship the Lord in any way they saw fit – they could go fishing, farm their own land or garden, spend time with family and friends, commune with nature or God whatsoever they saw fit with no one else to force them or compel them. Thus a day of rest for man and beast. By the time of Jesus' first advent this law which was made for the people was so perverted that the establishment, the powers that be, commanded no one work or even move on that day or they would have them killed! Thus Jesus overturned this corrupt interpretation (interpolation) of the "law" and "violated" the Sabbath commands by healing the sick and picking corn on the day of rest as he was wont to do. When accused of such nonsense he responded that "Man was not made for the Sabbath but that the Sabbath was made for man." This is recorded in the gospel and this is what Baha'u'llah is referring to when he speaks of Jesus abrogation – for it was the abrogation of the perversion of men and not the abrogation of God's meaning of the meaning of the Day of Rest that God created for man, but of the perversion of the people who lorded it over on others in, as you have said, the fear-based religion of hate and dominance contra to the Wishes and Will of the Living, Loving and caring God that made us all and the universe and everything in it.

This perversion of the Sabbath law of the seventh day, has been passed on down today in certain ignorant Christian Sects that ignore the true Teaching of Jesus Christ on this point as explicitly described in the gospels of the Holy Bible. Instead, they pervert the very word of God to attempt to condemn those people who do not hold the "day" they say is Sabbath or do not hold that "day" they way they say it should be held and thus accuse and persecute

others in the same way that the Pharisees and Seduces accused and persecuted Jesus. It is such a glaring hypocrisy for them to place that false burden of “seventh day theology” made up by man of current clergy that Jesus lifted off the souls of the people and lovers of God way back when, about 2000 years ago! Thus these nefarious ones put back onto the people and innocent ones false thinking to keep them corralled into false and imitation forms of worship within their own congregations and limited view of it all. This is the meaning of the abrogation of the perversion: and it is the perversion of the Sabbath that Jesus abolished simultaneous to his reinstatement of the reality, for it is “the spirit that giveth life and the letter that killeth.” Thus sects that “command” strict adherence to some concocted form of “the seventh day” in opposition to Jesus Christ in the Bible, he himself will judge them. In order to be saved they say they must accept and believe in Jesus. Thus if they don’t accept his teaching on the Sabbath they don’t believe in him and therefore they are not saved at all.

Now the perpetual calendar which is the entire history of the world according to the weekdays as we now have it going back into antiquity is known to be in great need of reconstitution for this count of days was lost at several different periods in human history and in fact is not a valid and established unbroken chain of days of the week. Thus all arguments about which day was the seventh day during the days of Moses or Christ are superficial and fallacious pending the scientific investigation of the reality of the issue. You can deepen yourself in this matter more by studying the perpetual calendar and the works of such as Newton and others who have attempted to work toward establishing accurate chronology in history for historical events from ancient times until today. This is a scientific, mathematical and historical matter which a future House of Justice will investigate and in the end the calendars of the diverse peoples of the world East and West will be rectified in universal manner.

At any rate the reason to keep the Sabbath Day and remember it pertains to the prophecies of God about “entering into His Rest”. It is more important to actually enter into the rest than to blindly hold to any one of seven 24 hour days in remembrance of this Great Sabbath and real Sabbath of the Holy Day of the Lord. In order that the people should not forget the true Sabbath which is the establishment of the Kingdom of God on earth, 7 week days were set aside and the seventh marked out in commemoration of the Real Sabbath day. This was done in antiquity in conjunction with the metaphysical reality of the spiritual and material worlds of God “as above, so below.” Thus this real Sabbath Day is Today –

the Day of God – and no one keeps it Holy or Remembers it, but those who today seek for God now at this time and to have Him and Him alone live above all within their hearts and minds and souls – the Rest is that God created the world within seven days and then rested on the seventh. Thus Man was created on the sixth Day and on the 7th Day He rested in our heart for all the universe cannot contain Him but the heart of the true believer alone can contain Him! This is the real meaning for at that point man is reunited with God and the Kingdom is established upon the earth as it is in heaven. "Thy heart is my home; sanctify it for My descent. Thy spirit is My place of revelation; cleanse it for My manifestation." (AHW#59)

This is the throne of the inner temple which outwardly is symbolized by the throne of King David which is the executive branch of the true UHJ so we can recognize the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah from fakes, frauds and imitations. These seven days for the Lord are given in the gospel of Peter as 1000 years each. Thus from the time of Adam in 4000 BC we have 6000 years until September 21, 2001 which are the six days of creation of man into the spiritual and everlasting image of God, and then we enter into His Rest, which is the Kingdom, both an inner spiritual mystery of divine union upon which the outer civilization of the Kingdom is founded upon. Thus Christ tells us "the Kingdom of God is within you" yet simultaneously prophesied in the Lord's Prayer "Thy Kingdom Come, It will be done on earth as it is in heaven". That time is now and this Day – God's Day today – is sacred. Yet who is keeping it sacred at this time? Who is Remembering to keep the commandments of the Covenant of Christ as delineated in the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha that the living Guardian – Davidic King – is the president of the Universal House of Justice? Those whom God has raised up for his very own self, that's who!

Now Sabbath literally means "place, abode, seat, rest" and therefore in the Koran it tells us that after 6 days of 6000 years, on the 7th day God ascended His throne. Again this is the throne of the Kingdom both of the inner and outer temple – the inner temple the heart of man, the outer temple of His UHJ. Thus keeping the Sabbath is keeping the abode or location sacred, both within ourselves and of the true and undefiled UHJ recognized by the executive as it is written in the Book of Revelation "Nothing unclean shall enter it". It is also a physical location in the world – the sacred snow-white spot – where it is spoken of in the Book of Revelation of the "Great White Throne". Thus the location of the snow-white spot is holy and made white, even as Moses took off his sandals, and represents the spot of the crimson shore of reunion and the Sinai of the Mountain of God's Revelation and

revealed truth. The sign of God for this is the throne of King David, for wheresoever this is located is known as Zion, for Zion means the location of David's throne and this is the place of His Rest of which the prophecies speak about and of which we explain in the 7th and final fireside which is the entire book of Revelation explained verse by verse with all the 7 seals, 7 sets of 7, broken by the Lamb so that the Temple in the heaven of prophecy should be opened and that the Book of the Covenant and Testament of God may be seen by all.

Now this principle of the Sabbath Day – that is the principle of the Seven Stages – is a physical and spiritual reality uniting both science and revelation – both the material and spiritual worlds into one cohesive integrated unity and principle that permeates every facet of the material and spiritual existence of which man's material, social, and spiritual evolution and advancement and progress is subject to in his journey back to the garden of God. Thus these Sevens are created for man so that man may Ascend to the 7th degree and apex of prosperity, and not the other way around as Jesus rebuked those Pharisees and Sadducees of perversion in his day even as he would rebuke them that perverts such things and foists them with nonsense and fear upon the people in this day.

Baha'u'llah thus reveals these Stages are Will (*mashiyyat*), Purpose (*irádih*), predestination (*qadar*), fate (*qadá'*), permission (*idhn*) or execution (*imdá'*), fixed time (*ajal*), and the book (*kitáb*):

> **"**A praise sanctified from the mention of all mankind befitteth the sublime and most holy court of the Desired One, Who hath ordained that the completion of every existence be realized through the Seven Stages: Will, Purpose, predestination, Fate, Permission, Fixed Time, and the Book – each of which is a bountiful and shoreless sea whose pearls are preserved and concealed within the shells of the inviolability of God, exalted be His glory. In truth, should a man desire to expound upon these stages and stations, each of which is a wellspring of divine knowledge and a dawning-place of heavenly wisdom, he could not exhaust this theme with this pen and paper, and in the realm of true understanding, which is the seat of those who are nigh unto God, the pens and papers of the world would also not suffice him. He is the All-Powerful, Who hath made whatsoever He hath created, whether the atoms, that which is beneath them, or that which is above them, each a sign indicating and

> proclaiming His grandeur and sovereignty, His power and might, His generosity, bounty, and favor." (Baha'u'llah, *Má'idiy-i Ásmání*, vol. 8, pp. 191-192).

Thus the final or seventh stage is entitled "Kitab" which means Book. This is the resting of the Reality (Haqq) within the Book of Revelation, in this case the Kitab-i-Ahd (Book of the Covenant) which is contained within the Kitab-i-Aqdas and outwardly manifested in the provisions of the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha (The Will, *Mashiyyat*). Now this Book – Kitab – COMPLETION – as Expressed in the Kitab-i-Ahd/Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha is really the expression of the Book of Reality both spiritual and material – both science and revelation. 'Abdu'l-Baha explains this degree of knowledge as the knowledge of the two books:

> "There are two Books: one is the Book of Creation and the other is the Written Book. The Written Book consisteth of the heavenly scriptures which are revealed to the Prophets of God and have issued forth from the lips of His Manifestations. The Book of Creation is the preserved Tablet and the outspread Roll of existence. The Book of Creation is in accord with the Written Book." ('Abdu'l-Baha, Tablets Persian)

> And Baha'u'llah confirms, in the Tablet of Wisdom, the Lawh-i-Hikmat: "Nature is God's Will and is its expression in and through the contingent world."

Thus in reality these two books are one Book of Reality which is the final stage of the Sabbath (seat, location, place or rest of God) which, we call, in reality: the Kingdom.

These seven stages therefore exist within all reality as endless permutations of seven sets of seven. The final four in descending order are within the realm of space and time of the contingent world, and the first three correspond to transcendental spiritual states.

Thus in descending order in the fourth stage of fate (*qadá'*) it states that God created the world in seven days or 7 stages. These seven are great epochs of decreasing duration in which the world and life and man eventually came into being and are the 7 epochs of natural history, given variously as: Azoic, Archaeozoic, Proterozoic, Paleozoic, Mesozoic, Cenozoic, in which the sixth is the period of man's modern physical existence, and the 7th – the Atomic – is now at this time the spiritual evolution of the establishment of the

Kingdom. These 7 follow the pattern in genesis from azoic period of no life when the earth was without form and void, following the evolution of the plants and animals and then man's physical life upon the "sixth day". These seven stages of creation in Genesis (which means 'origins') corresponded to the decreasing geological epochs in natural history and fossil strata amazingly enough as described in scientific literature. The seventh day is today which the spiritual evolution of man into the Kingdom of the Baha'i cycle which will last for 5000 century cycle.

The next set of seven corresponding to permission (*idhn*) or execution (*imdá')* is the execution of the cycles of the 7 Universal Manifestations of God. 'Abdu'l-Baha explains that Baha'u'llah is in fact the seventh Universal Manifestation of God within the series of all planetary history going back before recorded time. The first Four Universal Manifestations precede Adam (known as Zydyk) and the Adamic cycle and are the founders of the 4 Great World Civilizations that existed before Anno Lux, the foundation of this 6000 years cycle of Adam. These civilizations are variously known as Titan, Mu, Lemuria, and Atlantis, each one being completely obliterated by global catastrophes of unimaginable proportions and earth changes and almost all traces being destroyed. As each one was obliterated a Universal Manifestation prevailed and led survivors into the next Universal Cycle to found a divine civilization in the next level of spiritual evolution of human kind. Baha'u'llah mentions their existence in the "Gleanings" which you can refer and explains that over dwelling upon them can lead to fruitless pursuits. The point is the earth is very old and God's Cause is almost as ancient for man upon this terrestrial globe. In the Abha realm all things are made known. The 5th Universal Manifestation of God in planetary history is Adam, founder of the Adamic cycle. Jesus Christ, herald of the Kingdom is the sixth and Baha'u'llah is the 7th thus Revealing the Kingdom which is the Day of God's rest. This series of 7 is repeated in the seven establishers (seven angels) of the 6000 years Adamic Cycle which is the next set of seven.

The next set of seven corresponding to fixed time (*ajal*) is the 6 days of creation of the Adamic cycle wherein Peter tells us in his second epistle chapter three verse 8 that "each day with the Lord is as 1000 years and 1000 years is as one day". Thus this brings us from 4000 BC until 2001 AD wherein it is revealed "We have appointed a FIXED TIME for you O people…" and the 7th Day is now this fixed-time of the Kingdom wherein the Koran gives the same 6000 years cycle and states, then God ascends His throne.

The final set of seven stages is that which corresponds to Kitab or Book, wherein all creation physical and spiritual is written within the Book of Man even as each one should know the book of their own self. This is a period of seven 24 hour days in which the sperm of the father inseminates the ovum (egg) of the mother in the fallopian tube and then takes six 24 hour days to travel unto the uterus upon which on the 7th day it rests. Thus "thou shalt remember the 7th day the Sabbath day and keep it Holy" for the soul of man alone can contain the throne and seat of God in mystic union as outwardly the throne of David, the point of unity, is the sign of the inner spiritual reality and oneness of being. Thus all the human race is as one family and justice is the power of the knowledge of God united with the pillar of his mercy and love.

Ascending into the world of spirit – beyond space and time – we have the next set of seven corresponding to the stage of *Qadar* which has been variously translated as "predestination". This refers to the seven levels of the reality of man and his progress, evolution and development in the world of being even as Baha'u'llah has revealed:

> "Man observeth these seven stages in his own development. After the appearance of fate, execution becometh evident, and it is the same as the stage of permission. For every created thing its fixed-time, in other words, the duration of its existence, is set. After the fixed-time, the book, which is the stage of the completion of a thing, shall be laid bare and made manifest. To God belongeth praise this day! The foundation of all stations is manifest, and it is detachment from all things and submission to His behest. In this case, these stations themselves are unveiled." (Baha'u'llah, *Má'idiy-i Ásmání*, vol. 8, pp. 191-192)

These are the seven levels of the reality of man, which we have explained in another epistle corresponding to the evolution of man in the stages of mineral, vegetable, animal, human, angel, cherub and seraphim from physical to spiritual reality. In that epistle we have explained the relation of the seven stages to the seven periods of the atomic structure as well as to the universal principles corresponding to "as above so below" which Baha'u'llah confirms in the Lahw-i-Hikmat. Thus Baha'u'llah has revealed: "In truth, should a man desire to expound upon these stages and stations, each of which is a wellspring of divine knowledge and a dawning-place of heavenly wisdom, he could not exhaust this theme with this pen and paper, and in the realm of true understanding, which is the seat of those who

are nigh unto God, the pens and papers of the world would also not suffice him. He is the All-Powerful, Who hath made whatsoever He hath created, whether the ATOMS [arranged in the seven periods], that which is beneath them, or that which is above them, each a sign indicating and proclaiming His grandeur and sovereignty…"

The next level of reality corresponding to the seven sets of seven is the level of the fixed archetypes, the lords of the species which manifest all reality from effulgence of endless qualities and attributes of God manifested through the Divine Will. This corresponds to the realm of Purpose, Irada, for it is written and then "God PURPOSED Let US make Man in our Image and after Our likeness". This is the everlasting purpose of God to create man into His spiritual image and the 'Us' and the 'Our' refer to the Nine Divine Archetypes manifested in the nine Divine Revelators of the Adamic Cycle. These are depicted as the Adam Kadmon on the Kabala tree where these Nine and the Tenth corresponding to the land or physical manifestation of the Kingdom on earth are arranged in a hierarchy of seven levels. Here we can see these 9 plus one with the Seven Levels of Ascent/Descent upon the ladder of lights so indicated.

1

2--------2

3--------3

4

5--------5

6

7

The final level of Will, which is Mashiyyat represents the everlasting Covenant of God, that God will always be our God and that we will always be his people. It represents the reunion with God as we ascend from the lowest of the 7 worlds of the Book – Kitab – from the moment of conception and resting within the womb or matrix of the mother to the final stages of evolution from the womb of this world to be born into the next. In the final level of Will or Identity in which our Will becomes identical to the Will of God fully manifest and revealed in its highest potency and form.

These seven levels of Will conform to the 7 Valleys as revealed by Baha'u'llah and are identical to the 7 levels or stages of the 7 Firesides as taught exclusively in our school the

waters of life free of price. Thus the soul, through education, comes to know the Will of God with their own eyes and not through the eyes of their neighbor; and is prepared for reunion/rest united with God to enter the heavenly Court of both this world and the next and present itself before the throne of being itself.

This is thus 7 sets of 7 confirming that "thou shalt remember the Sabbath Day and Keep it Holy". This is the fabric of the divine ether which permeates all reality and through which man is able to ascend and become created in the spiritual and everlasting image of God. It is the hope, the dream and the fulfillment of all Creation and of all lovers, saints poets, and prophets of yesteryear and the past: guidance for today and tomorrow. Happy are those that have attained unto this reality!!

In this relation further more, the mystery of the 7 days of the week is also explained and made known. This for the purpose of comprehending the deeper truth expressed here in this open epistle. God willing we can set those forth at another time in writing, though they have been presented at forums. These 7 days of the week have thus been transformed by the spirit and renamed according to the divine attributes of God. They have been corrected and re-ordered by God through His Universal Manifestation in the Book so that the first corresponds to our Saturday and the 7th – Independence or Freedom – to our Friday. Thus the Sabbath Day – the Day of our Freedom to do what we will, freedom from the prison of the ever insistent self, (refer to Baha'u'llah's Tablets on freedom for more) – is protected and preserved within the Badi or Baha'i Calendar today and the seven days of the week continue in perpetuality imbued with a new spirit and upon which the 7th day is made for man as remembrance of God and a day to do as he pleases for his own self which in the 7th stage is merged with the self of God, even as Jesus saith, "Not my will O Lord but thine!". Thus Free Will is the foundation of True Love for we cannot have true love without the expression of our free will and the ability to say no. Why some would say no to God and His love is something we will never understand, for we have said "yes!" and our eyes have been closed to this darksome world of materialism and opened to the brightly shining world of Light and spirit in the love and knowledge of God. So we shall be eternally in the Houses of the Holy – even as Jesus saith "in My Father's House are many mansions" – reunited with God for all time and for evermore.

In this respect it should be pointed out the 10 commandments which set forth the Sabbath, so set forth as the fourth commandment of the ten. Thus the first commandment

corresponds with Will, the second with purpose, the third of His Name with Qadar or Power and the fourth the Sabbath with fate. These four are perfectly correlated with the four letters of the name "Baha", which is B, H, A and Hamza in which Hamza represents the throne. The first therefore complies with Identity, the second with Quality and Attribute the third with Name and the fourth with function or action in reality – deed. Thus the fourth contains all the final seven within itself. For the cube of space (x, y, z axis projected from the origin spherically or otherwise) is manifested from the center point of the seat or location or rest and from there extends in six cardinal directions up and down, front and back and left and right. Thus the fourth commandant counting down from the first is the seventh commandment countering up from the last and corresponds with the Sabbath day. 'Abdu'l-Baha explains this meaning of the four-letters to the four commandments in the ring stone symbol of the name Baha (BHA') which real meaning is the real Light of God:

> "The interpretation of the ring is not the meaning of the letters of its form; the real meaning is a symbol from the Real Light. The word BAHA or the form of this ring gives both ways alike the reality or significance of BAHA, which means Light. The Light of Truth. With this symbol this form of the ring, one can remember the meaning of that Light which means BAHA. When he looks upon the ring he may remember BAHA. This is the cause of remembrance, the form of this engraving on the stone. It can be read from four points the same, BAHA. One is the station of identity second qualities or attributes; third, the name; fourth, deeds, because every thing contains identity, attribute, name and deeds, which is its fragrance. For instance, the sun has identity, qualities, name and function. These four, BAHA, are symbols of four things." ('Abdu'l-Baha, Tablets Persian)

The true Aqdas of Baha'u'llah (KITAB – the Book) is thus in accordance with this pattern, as we have before explained:

[[[The true Aqdas when completed is fashioned after the Most Perfect Form. It is according to the four worlds correlated with the four letters of the most great name and as 1+2+3+4 = 10 it has basic ten parts. It is impossible to get into now at his time due to the enormity of other work and the great financial strain upon us at this time as well as the lack of proper office facilities to engage in that work at this time.

Suffice it to say, that Baha'u'llah revealed the Aqdas in such a way that the Covenant-breakers should never posses it or understand it! Like Moses that smashed the two tablets, what Baha'u'llah gives Us are manuscripts fragments and shards that need to be codified into the Most Perfect Form. This is the mission of the Four Letters of the Most Great Name where the first two are twin manifestations and the second two are twin institutions appearing first as zugot in Joshua and Zerubbabel. Thus the fourth letter – hamza – being the throne or Temple, completes the cycles and is able to codify the book that shall be fleshed out by the fully elected UHJ at the appointed time.

From Shoghi Effendi:

> "The Persians do not have the complete "Aqdas", nor even a complete compilation, as it is not yet a "book". The laws are encountered in many Tablets written by Baha'u'llah. For example, in a Tablet written to a certain person, He would suddenly announce a new Law. Some day, all of these will be compiled into a single book. "The Aqdas" will have to be translated by experts. The present Guardian will not do it. When the Baha'i State is formed, "The Aqdas" will be promulgated. The Laws are few but very strict….
>
> "There are twenty-six volumes of the Tablets directed to persons, which contain parts of the "Aqdas". These will later be included in the "Aqdas".
>
> "I have indicated some of these laws for present observance. I shall see how the people obey them and give them out gradually. Little by little the Guardian will indicate those Laws which are obligatory, binding, and those which are recommended." (Shoghi Effendi, To a Believer, Jan. 15 - Feb 11, 1956)

By attached and detached at the same time this is like the condition of the real physician who is detached from the disease and suffering of the patients yet is attached to remain in the condition of service in helping them to be cured. If he were not detached from their condition he would suffer from it, so he is attached to only God and detached from all else save God – in this condition of attachment and detachment, it tells us Jesus walked amongst the lepers and healed them, though himself did not have the leprosy nor did he catch it. On the other hand it states he who sits with a leper gets leprosy. Thus the man in activity "walks" and is attached to God to so induce the cure yet in that same activity remains detached from the conditions and circumstances of the people. Both Baha'u'llah

and ‘Abdu’l-Baha have written upon these themes. Detachment is the quality and attribute that Krishna focused upon, even as Muhammad submission and Baha’u’llah Justice; true Justice which the world has never seen before.]]]

Thus if there be justice, ‘Abdu’l-Baha tells us, all this would be acknowledged by the pure of heart as true for it is a spiritual and intellectual reality a gift from God given to us by a Revelation of Today that came direct from God!

On behalf of all the members active here at the world center I bid you greetings! Love and bounty to you and your son, and we hope to meet with you in person shortly as God’s Will permits.

Yours servant in El Abha,

Neal Chase,
Guardian/president of the UHJ.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

CHINVAT QUARTERLY

SPRING 2015 ISSUE
172 BE

That Gathering Will Exert Its Influence Over All The Earth

RIDVAN 172 BE

[[THIS ENTIRE EPISTLE TO BE READ ALOUD

BY ONE OF THE FRIENDS IN THE HEARING OF ALL THE CONGREGATION OF THE PEOPLE]]

One consecrated soul is preferable to a thousand other souls. If a small number of people gather lovingly together, with absolute purity and sanctity, with their hearts free of the world, experiencing *the emotions* of the Kingdom and the powerful magnetic forces of the Divine, and being at one in their happy fellowship, **that gathering will exert its influence over all the earth**. The nature of that band of people, the words they speak, the deeds they do, will unleash the bestowals of Heaven, and provide a foretaste of eternal bliss. The hosts of the Company on high will defend them, and the angels of the Abha Paradise, in continuous succession, will come down to their aid. (‘Abdu’l-Baha, *Selections*, 39)

Dear Friends,

More important than the recent rapid growth of the faith in numbers of active believers all over the world is the individual deepening of each of the members in the spiritual essence of our faith, certitude in our personal relationship with God, and independence from the earthly dross of material pursuits that have bogged down the rest of humanity at this time. Only when material pursuits are animated with the inner cause of the spirit do these arise to satisfy the hunger and quench the good thirst for “work being elevated to the station of worship”--and the greatest of all work is work in the Kingdom: the work in the progress, development, expansion and deepening in the Cause of God.

OBJECTIVE, SUBJECTIVE AND DISCERNING FAITH

“Thou hast written of a verse in the Gospels, asking if at the time of Christ all souls did hear His call. Know that faith is of two kinds. The first is objective faith that is expressed by the outer man, obedience of the limbs and senses. The other faith is subjective, and unconscious obedience to the will of God. There is no doubt that, in the day of a Manifestation such as Christ, all contingent beings possessed subjective faith and had unconscious obedience to His Holiness Christ.

“For all parts of the creational world are of one whole. Christ the Manifestor reflecting the divine Sun represented the whole. All the parts are subordinate and obedient to the whole. The contingent beings are the branches of the tree of life while the Messenger of God is the root of that tree. The branches, leaves and fruit are dependent for their existence upon the root of the tree of life. This condition of unconscious obedience constitutes subjective faith. But **the Discerning Faith** that consists of true knowledge of God and the comprehension of divine words, of such faith there is very little in any age. That is why His Holiness Christ said to His followers, ‘Many are called but few are chosen.’” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, *Baha’i World Faith*, p. 364)

While the rest of the people of the world suffer under the tremendous burden of a world gone spiritually and economically bankrupt--in degrees of subjective and objective faith--why have we been so early awakened to the morning light of *Discerning Faith* and been invited to the heavenly feast? Why have we been knowingly gathered together under the shadow of his Covenant? Why have we been wakefully sheltered under the loving presence of his ineffable and immutable Name?

God has continually sent His promised ones into the world--like an unending shower of cooling rain--without interruption in every day and age. From the point of view of the one who is thirsty and starved it does not matter much how many others have found the oasis of relief and the refreshing waters of life. What is important in the immediate moment is solely that they alone have attained to the blessed shores of reunion with God, to know and love God in their immediate lives, and that they are succored by God’s loving-kindness. For those who are refreshed with his blessing, and strengthened with his bounties, and empowered by his knowledge, love and wisdom, comforted with his presence and his continual bounties: it is not enough to have this for solely themselves--for their cup runneth over--and they have the urge, need, and desire to go forth to teach:

In these days, the most important of all things is the guidance of the nations and peoples of the world. Teaching the Cause is of utmost importance for it is the head corner-stone of the foundation itself. This wronged servant has spent

his days and nights in promoting the Cause and urging the peoples to service. He rested not a moment, till the fame of the Cause of God was noised abroad in the world and the celestial strains from the Abha Kingdom roused the East and the West. The beloved of God must also follow the same example. This is the secret of faithfulness, this is the requirement of servitude to the Threshold of Baha! The disciples of Christ forgot themselves and all earthly things, forsook all their cares and belongings, purged themselves of self and passion, and with absolute detachment scattered far and wide and engaged in calling the peoples of the world to the divine guidance; till at last they made the world another world, illumined the surface of the earth, and even to their last hour proved self-sacrificing in the pathway of that beloved One of God. Finally in various lands they suffered glorious martyrdom. Let them that are men of action follow in their footsteps! (*W&T*, p. 10)

Those that do not have this desire, Jesus said, are spiritually dead. Their own inactivity collapsing upon them--turning joy into sorrow, and sorrow into grief, and grief into sadness and despair, and despair into the nethermost gloom of ultimately separation from God and alienation from their very own selves.

“And yet again He revealeth: “And be ye not like those who forget God, and whom He hath therefore caused to forget their own selves.” In this connection, He Who is the eternal King--may the souls of all that dwell within the mystic Tabernacle be a sacrifice unto Him--hath spoken: “He hath known God who hath known himself.”” (Baha’u’llah, *Gleanings*, XC)

There is no greater honor, and more satisfying activity, than teaching the Cause of God. Here the confirmations of God descend upon us, and we experience the immediacy of his presence all around and within! We ourselves are our own first student. In reality it is God who takes us on a journey--when we arise to teach--and transports us away from this darksome world of materiality in to the wondrous and many worlds of the spirit. Here in other worlds we are transported, along with other faithful and spiritual souls, into a meeting place transcendent of space and sanctified beyond everlasting time: “that all the regions of the world may become even as Paradise itself.” (*W&T*, p. 15). The first way to teach: “When calamity exists in the greatest degree rejoice and be

exceedingly glad for these are the blessings and favors of God!" The second way to teach: "Accept your lot in life with joy and radiant acquiescence!" The third way to teach: learn all 12 Principles and promote them, embody them. Learn *The prophecies* and share them. Don't talk them: SHOW THEM! Understand current events and illuminate them with your own personal Baha'i perspective. Take up a specific human rights issue and assert Baha'i solutions! There are many, many more ways to teach!

Through these three: (a) living the life (loving everyone including love your enemy (that includes the cb's): but you don't have to love the bad things they do to you); (b) teaching the faith; and (c) firmness of the covenant, 'Abdul-Baha has explained we receive our rays of the Holy Spirit. Â

This year has seen the important expansion of the faith and its influence all throughout the world and the accompanying consolidation (solidarity) in the deepening and knowledge and love of all the friends everywhere. In America they are primed for the first election of the National Council since the days of the great dividing in the 1960s to be accomplished. In Africa the foundations of the first teaching Center and school in the south of that continent is fast underway. In India the growth and expansion of the faith has deepened the foundations in several communities throughout the sub-continent. More important than the milestone of electing a National Council--the individuals of Bharata have deepened in their own spiritual relationship with God and have been able to establish this inner perception as the true outward social teaching community in the East. This projection effecting the neighboring countries, tribes and peoples that came under the exportation of the Buddha aforetime--from Tibet to China, and Japan ablaze, into South East Asia and the Northern and Central Asia regions through the Silk Road and the Tea Routes in every village and clime. The progress in the UK and in Europe of the EU (that includes France and Russia)--lands ravished by two world wars and still in recovery of nihilistic and atheistic post-modern confusions--remains strong and steady as ever. From these four Areas: North in Europe, South in Africa, East in India and West in the Americas--the four-fold function of 'Abdu'l-Baha's *Tablets of the Divine Plan* (as echoed in the four regions of the US and initiated in the Four Corner's Medicine Wheel project on the Colorado plateau and

Chaco Canyon in 2012) have fully commenced! This due the mysterious forces of divine civilization unleashed by the Supreme Manifestation of God for this Day, Baha'u'llah, the Universal Founder of the 5000 century Baha'i Cycle incarnated now through the power of the Holy Spirit in the visible order of the body of believers world-wide with the living descendant of King David as guardian and head of that body:

"The administration [ministry of the living Guardian and his friends--organized and unorganized teaching efforts of the active friends everywhere] of the Cause is to be conceived as **an instrument** and **not a substitute** for the Faith of Baha'u'llah, that it should be **regarded as a channel** through which His promised blessings may flow, that it should guard against such rigidity as would clog and fetter the liberating forces released by His Revelationâ ¦ Few will fail to recognize that the Spirit breathed by Baha'u'llah upon the world, and which is manifesting itself with varying degrees of intensity through the efforts consciously displayed by His avowed supporters and *indirectly* through *certain* humanitarian organizations, can never permeate and exercise an abiding influence upon mankind unless and **until it incarnates itself in a visible Order** [the body of believers (head and body both)], which would bear His name, wholly identify itself with His principles, and function in conformity with His laws [of his Covenant (*Kitab-i-'Ahd* and *sacred Will and Testament (W&T) of 'Abdu'l-Baha*]."

"Divorced from the institution of [the living descendant of King David seated upon David's throne that is to last forever now entitled] the Guardianship the World Order of Baha'u'llah would be mutilated and permanently deprived of that hereditary principle which, as 'Abdu'l-Baha has written, has been invariably upheld by the Law of God."
(Shoghi Effendi, *World Order of Baha'u'llah (WOB)*, pp. 9, 19, 148)

This visible order is the international community of the Covenant (ICC)--a free, liberated, unfettered, un-organized religion for all peoples, all places and all times--who are the body of believers (head and body both) in this day. Bonded by nothing less than the love of God and the love for one another, with spiritual emotions pulsating through our veins and coursing like heated life-

blood through the universal ether of the Covenant, we are the living instrument(s) and the living channel through which these divine blessing of the Holy Spirit and of God flow. This flow is through education. Education first and foremost of our own selves, and how we implement this spirit in our daily lives, personal interactions, work, community and family life. How do we choose to become "well-rounded" individuals, develop in the sciences and the arts, by which we can express our individual spirituality and personality; and have this immutable and ineffable spirit of God permeate the very depths our being: our spiritual, social, mental and material lives--revivifying every aspect of the happiness of our lives.

These are the ones called forth by the calling of God--awoken through dreams, visions, hard work, spiritual study, search through the scriptures, direct prayers to God, purity of heart, calling forth and desiring nothing else than to become active agents of the Holy Ghost. These are the ones who have the "key of David"--the body of the believers in this world and the next--they are the ones who know the meaning of the world "Christ" and have been saved as first fruits unto God and unto the Lamb. Dr. Jensen explains:

CHURCH OF PHILADELPHIA
THE CITY OF BROTHERLY LOVE

Those who follow the Lamb wherever he goes, known as "Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant."

Revelation 3:7-11: "The words of the holy one, the true one, who has the key of David, who opens and no one shall shut, who shuts and no one opens. I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, which no one is able to shut; I know that you have but little power, and yet you have kept my word and have not denied my name. Behold, I will make those of the synagogue of Satan who say that they are Jews and are not, but lieâ behold, I will make them come and bow down before your feet, and learn that I have loved you. Because you have kept my word of patient endurance, ***I will keep you from the hour of trial which is coming on the whole world****, to try those who dwell upon the earth. I am coming soon; hold fast what you have, so that no one may seize your crown."*

This is the only group that knows the meaning of “Christ,” and the true meaning of the guardianship, the Christ of the Baha'i World Order, thus is mentioned the “**key of David**.” Because of this knowledge they know that the other groups are false. The term “Christ” designates a male-sperm descendant of David. The *“key of David”* is the meaning of the word "Christ". Baha'u'llah came from this genealogy and so did His son ‘Abdu’l-Baha, who adopted Mason Remey. Mason Remey became the next Davidic King after ‘Abdu’l-Baha. Shoghi Effendi then appointed Mason as the president-head of the IBC/ UHJ making him the next Guardian, thus the Davidic Kingship continues on in the Institution of Guardianship. There are two criteria for a claim to the Guardianship, the first is that he must be, physically or legally, a son; the second is that he must be appointed by the previous guardian. (Dr. Jensen, *Revelation Explained*, http://entrybytroops.uhj.net/seven-churches.html)

****

A Gathering in IndiaÂ Â Â Â

“We, moreover, swear fealty to the One Who, in the time of Mustaghath [2001 AD: God “will bring forth my servant the BRANCH” (Zech. 3:8 KJV)] is destined to be made manifest” and again “In truth, they who plighted fealty unto Thee, really plighted that fealty unto God.” (*Gleanings*, XXX & XXII) And again: “The mighty stronghold shall remain impregnable and safe through obedience to him who is [the living Davidic King seated upon the throne of King David that is to last forever now entitled] the Guardian of the Cause of God.” (*W&T*, p. 11). ‘Abdu’l-Baha explains:

OBEDIENCE

“Today we will speak about Obedience! The Manifestation of God is a perfect example of real obedience. Like Him, we must sacrifice everything; every plan, every longing and ideal must be given up completely to the Will of God. We must look to God for all we desire, all we attain. The Will of God must outwork Its Purposes in us. Our human will must be laid down in sacrifice and love. ‘Abdu’l-Baha has given everything in sacrifice and obedience to the Will of God. I am only His Servant, nothing more. All our soul-powers, our outward self, our inward self must be consecrated to God in service and sacrifice. Even life must be given if necessary. If we have not reached this station of nothingness, we have not attained to real obedience to the Will of God. A pupil must submit entirely to the will of the teacher. This is true Sacrificeâ true Obedience.”

“Real obedience and real sacrifice are identical--absolute readiness to follow and perform whatever you are called upon to do in the Cause of God. When you really love God, you will be willing to sacrifice everything and submit yourself entirely to His Will. Consecrate yourself wholly to Him. His Will is everything, His service paramount. If they were to burn Me, kill or torture Meâ no matter what affliction may descend upon Me, I shall welcome it as one welcomes pleasure. These are precious moments in ‘Akka, so precious we wish they might never end. How is the Baha’i Faith progressing in America? After you return, the believers will be in a much stronger and better condition. But this cannot be unless they see and know he Will and Desire of God. I have no wish but His Will. His Will is ‘Abdu’l-Baha. If each human creature had his

own will and way, spiritual development would be impossible. The soldiers in an army are under the will and control of one commander; therefore, they are united and can **press on to victory**. If each soldier carried out his own inclination and desire, there would be just that many different intentions and nothing would be accomplished. **One thousand soldiers under the control of a commander can overthrow and defeat any number of disorganized troops.** Without a directing will all would be conquered and defeated. Be sure, therefore, that if the believers are not united in the Will of God they will not be assisted. This is especially necessary because all of them are under the Tent of the Covenant in this Revelation. There is strength only in unity. Under one Tent there is union and harmony. The Covenant of God in this Day of Manifestation is a Lifeboat, an Ark of Salvation. All true followers of the Blessed Perfection are sheltered and protected in this Ark. Whoever leaves it, trusting in his own will and strength, will drown and be destroyed. For the Blessed Perfection left no possibility for discord, disagreement, and dissension. The Covenant is like the sea, and the believers are as the fishes in the sea. If a fish leaves the water, it cannot live. There is nothing to equal, nothing so effective as the Covenant of God to bring about and continue Unity. Christ said to Peter, 'Thou art the rock upon which I will build My church.' **Therefore, all the disciples followed Peter, and there was no dissension among them.** The Blessed Perfection wrote a Testament or Covenant with His Own Pen so that no one who obeys it will deny or disobey God. This point is expressed very clearly in the Covenant He revealed. Therefore, there can be no possibility, no position of disobedience. He knew that Muhammad-'Ali would disobey the Covenant. By violating the Covenant he has become a fallen branch. The Covenant was also written by Muhammad-'Ali's own hand from dictation of the Blessed Perfection who knew he would disobey. What cause of union could be greater than the Covenant God has revealed through His Manifestation Baha'u'llah? Many of those who followed Muhammad-'Ali are coming back. After the departure of Baha'u'llah all the beautiful blossoms upon the Tree of Life were destroyed by Muhammad-'Ali and must now be grown again by the Love of 'Abdu'l-Baha. The work and mission of 'Abdu'l-Baha are very great. No one could express the grief which followed the turning away from the Covenant by Muhammad-'Ali. We should be thankful that the Blessed Perfection, foreseeing

this action, ordained a Center of the Covenant through which, by allegiance and love, we may protect and preserve the Revelation of God."

At the time Muhammad-'Ali denied the Covenant and occasioned so much grief and suffering, the perfect calmness and spiritual strength of the Holy Leaf were most remarkable. The Blessed Perfection devotedly loved 'Abdu'l-Baha, and when He appeared, His expression would change from gravity to one of great happiness and joy. Before His Ascension, the Blessed Perfection, realizing the trouble Muhammad-'Ali would bring about, would say, "*Becheveh Ã qÃ¡!*" ("O to be pitied Master!") ('Abdu'l-Baha, *Ten Days in the Light of 'Akka*).

*****

According to the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha the guardian is the "sign of God" (W&T, p. 11 & 14) by which we can recognize the true Universal House of Justice (IBC/UHJ) of Baha'u'llah from fakes, frauds, and imitations; but also, the guardian performs a spiritual function.

This spiritual function includes--but is not limited to--the "diffusion of the Fragrances of God and the exaltation of His Word, for benevolent pursuits and for the common weal" (*W&T*, p. 15). He has "hands" to assist him that are only active during his own lifetime and some only for the limited period of certain singular tasks.

The power of this spiritual field that transcends the immediate personality of the guardian facilitates the love of God united with the knowledge of God amongst the people. It fosters the love we all have for one another--and the blessed relief from the sufferings of a war-torn world. This spiritual function provides the HEAT burning away the corruption and dross of dead attachments to the empty nothing of false religious forms and the vain imaginations of a false sense of self and mere blind imitations. This heat is the "sign of God" (W&T, p. 11) that there is healthy life in this body! That this body is able to overcome! That no infection of racism or foreign provocateur can withstand. That the spiritual immunities of the power of Covenant remain firm and secure,

that the words of the Apocalypse shall be made absolutely manifest: “nothing unclean shall enter it” (Rev. 21:27). This is the heavenly purification by the fire of the fever of the body of Christ--the fire of the love of God--the heat within the mystical body of God, His Universal Temple, that is the body of all humanity at this time (subjective, objective and discerning) that seeks its purification in righteousness, health and the Oneness of Humanity, upon the universal foundation of the Most Great Justice for All! Fueled by the onrushing winds of the breaths of God, these flames--the sign of the remedy and not the disease--burn deeper and brighter so that no one can be spared this redemption whether objective faith, subjective faith or discerning faith alive. This is the baptism by fire and by the Holy Ghost. A baptism and anointing of the Baha’i Fireside On-Line teaching effort: http://bahaifireside.org/. The waters of life that are free of price! For those outside the protecting shelter of the Covenant it is the flames of war--the thermo-nuclear heat that follows them from the weapons of their own making.

The fact that the guardian is essentially human--like Shoghi Effendi and ‘Abdu’l-Baha before him--and does not share in the sole-conferred infallibility set upon ‘Abdu’l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi (as the greater and lesser branches named in the *Kitab-i-‘Ahd*) by the Covenant of Baha’u’llah--only further serves to facilitate the loving-kindness and spiritual warmth inherent in our spiritual transactions one with another. This heat is the little leaven that leavens the whole lump! Our collective knowledge of the plan of God for the redemption of all humanity--as we each apply this in our immediate lives--will eventually see its outer manifestation in the fully elected body of the true and authentic Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah (www.UHJ.net) as humanity reaches its heightened days of maturation and development on a global international scale.

Humanitarian efforts are indirectly bringing this about and establishing the universal value system adumbrated in the *12 Principles of Baha’u’llah* (see below for the FULL LIST of these *Authentic* 12). When the peoples of the world finally get their selves together, when the individual souls finally soar high, free from the put-downs of a corrupt and degenerate mainstream establishment, and the spiritual dead lethargy and naysaying of their hapless

neighbors who the teachers have been sent into the world to quicken with the quickening of God--the powers and wonders they will accomplish are beyond the ken of mortal men and angels alike, beyond the any inkling of present understanding that we can even at this time fathom. Fast, very fast, approaches the 100th anniversary of the activation of the sacred *Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*, November 28, 1921 to November 28, 2021. Hidden behind the veil stands the unfathomable greatness of the mystery of what comes next! As this Supreme Felicity descends upon the hearts, minds and souls of the receptive, so the reception of God will be immaculately perceived by those blessed and kept safe in the heart of Father Abraham in the name of the Nine Manifestations of God of the Adamic Cycle, in the awakening of this Gaia-world-of-Onesness that we all share and light up with the joyess science of pure expression and devout steadfastness, and ineffable dedication to that which is Real--too Real to be seen with the mortal naked eye! Powerful, powerful is the descender (the flow of this Jordan) down upon the faces, the heads and hearts, and the bodies, and the feet and the crowns, of those fitted to receive the immortal and everlasting blessing of God: the transmutation of soul into fire, and fire into light, and light into love, and love into grace, and grace into the perfection of being allied with all others in the Oneness of Humanity for this day and age--the Day Baha'u'llah has called the day of God!!

Have the people of the world independently investigated the truth? Have they used the intellect that God them to see the truth with their own eyes and not through the eyes of their neighbor? Have they seen the immaculate vision of *The Prophecies* fulfilled? Have they glimpsed the fullness of their own sanctified stations--the very perfection of their very own selves--in the holiness of the Kingdom of God--now established on earth as it is in heaven? Or have they only seen the face of death looming before them, the loss of this world of material vanity, the sagging flesh off the bones, the rotted teeth falling out of their gum, the wrinkles of time stealing away their fleshy forms? Or have they seen, so says Baha'u'llah: O Thou "SON OF THE SUPREME! I have made death a messenger of joy to thee. Wherefore dost thou grieve? I made the light to shed on thee its splendor. Why dost thou veil thyself therefrom?" (Baha'u'llah, *Hidden Words*, 32). Do they look forward to the reunion in this world and the next. Do they work to make this world into the

paradise reflecting the power of the next. Who starves in the next? No one. Why do they starve here? Who is without shelter in the next? No one! Why have they no shelter here? Who is abandoned in the next? No one. Why are they alone and forlorn here? Who is rejected in the next? No one. Why have they been rejected here? They are starved, rejected, burned, hated, beaten, forlorn, abandoned here by mortal men who themselves are doomed to die. But God forsakes none, abandons none, leaves out none, disinherits none! “Say! All are from God and unto him all shall return.”

Where is the next life, where is the next world, where is the land of promise, that of hope, the spirit, the mystery? When is the next world, when is the promise, when is the hope, the spirit and the mystery? These are here now within this world and surrounding this world: interpenetrating and pervading this entire world of appearances is the next a deeper, bigger, larger, more active reality alive in the horizons upon this world and within your very own selves!

For the next is now, the next is here, the next is within and around this present world, would the people had eyes to see and ears to hear it. Do we “go” somewhere else--or does this veil of tears fall away from us and we see the inner reality of what we have become--what we have made of ourselves and our world--some to everlasting life and some to everlasting shame and contempt? How shameful to push credos and false lifestyles and pseudo morality and false spirituality and hijacked phony organizations upon the people in the name of dogma, indoctrination, and the name of the very word of God. The manifestations of God and the promised ones have all come into our world as educators to allow the dross of this husk to fall away, so that the true state and condition of affairs should be made clearly known--so that everyone should be saved. Who are we willing to leave behind no one. But yet some shall be first and some last. Those newly raptured today in the immediate hearing of the heaven of these words are caught up in *The prophecy* of God with the rest of us and our Lord that is fulfilled in the here and now. Those thrown into the purifying fire of humanities diversity and emergent oneness shall also attain unto the fulfillment of what has been promised. Why cry over those who are last if you are first? Do you not see the end of things in the beginning of things? Who is first, and who is last? Who is left and who is

right? All shall be called to account, all debts shall be paid, and all shall be redeemed. Those who work that last hour shall receive the same wages as those who have worked all day, all month, and all year--for in the terminology God and his blessed ones in relation to the temple a day is even as a year (Num. 14:34; Ex. 4:6). So the hosts of heaven and the commander of the faithful have appeared before all people today with heaven on their right side and paradise on their left! Take your pick and choose the choice wisely for you. Bewildered the ignorant can longer discern their very own hell. Heaven or paradise for all--though some prefer neither. So Baha'u'llah says:

"Heard it ye ever reported by your fathers of old, or by the generations that preceded them, even unto the first Adam, that any one coming in the clouds of revelation, being invested with manifest and transcendent sovereignty, **having on <u>his right hand</u> the Kingdom of God and <u>on his left</u> all the power and glory of His everlasting dominion**, any one preceded by the hosts of God, the Almighty, the All-Compelling, the Most Powerful, and uttering continually verses whose import the minds of the most learned and wisest of men are powerless to fathom, should yet be the bearer of a message that is not of God? Be ***<u>discerning</u>***, then, and speak ye the truth, the very truth, if ye claim to be honest and high-minded." (*Gleanings*, CXXI)

"Say, God is my witness! The Promised One Himself hath come down from heaven, **seated upon the crimson cloud with the hosts of revelation <u>on His right</u>**, and **the angels of inspiration on <u>His left</u>**, and the Decree hath been fulfilled at the behest of God, the Omnipotent, the Almighty. Thereupon the footsteps of everyone have slipped except such as God hath protected through His tender mercy and numbered with those who have recognized Him through His Own Self and detached themselves from all that pertaineth to the world.
(Tablets of Baha'u'llah, pp. 182-183)

And 'Abdu'l-Baha: "Take the cup of the love of God **<u>in thy right hand</u>** and with thy **<u>left hand</u>** hoist the banner of universal peace, love and affection among the nations of the earth."

Thus all are summed equally unto the throne of God, and to the paradise and heaven of reunion with the blessed Divine. So God has revealed:

“Even those who worship other gods, worship Me, though they realize it not...Â But, also, those who worship Me as The Absolute; The Infinite; The Unmanifest; The Omnipresent, Omnipotent, Omniscient; The Unknowable; The Unthinkable; The Ineffable; The Invisible; The Eternal; The Immutable; The All... verily, these also cometh unto Me.

“The path of those who are attracted by Me as the Absolute and Unmanifest is much harder to travel than is that of those who worship Me as God manifest, and having form. This Absolute conception is most difficult of realization to the finite mind of man. It is most difficult for the visible to realize the invisible--the finite, the infinite--the possessor of qualities and attributes, that which hath neither but yet is above both.” (Bahgavad Gita, Ramacharaka Tanslation, pp. 98, 123-124)Â

“No man has ever seen God at any time” (John 1:18, KJV); “God is spirit, and those who worship him must worship him in spirit and truth” (John 4:24, RSV); “Ever since the creation of the world his invisible nature, namely, his eternal power and deity, has been clearly perceived in the things that have been made. So they are without excuse” Romans 1:20, RSV)

‘Abdu’l-Baha re-affirms that “the Father is in the Son, and the Son is in you” as it is written in the Gospels, says Christ: “Don’t you believe that I am in the Father, and that the Father is in me?... On that day you will realize that I am in my Father, and you are in me, and I am in you” (John 14:10, 20, NIV; and Peter states: “that through these ye may become partakers of the Divine Nature” (2 Peter 1:4, ASV).

As for now, we have lived long enough to see the beginnings of the four regions of East, West, North and South organically emerge the four foundations of our international school that is even now bringing this education to all the people of the world. This increase of life, and life abundantly, will culminate in the ultimate outwardly discerning awakened Oneness of Humanity being established all throughout the world. The Oneness of Humanity will eliminate prejudice of all kinds; the Oneness of Humanity will open the people’s minds up to seeing the truth with their own eyes and not through that of others. The

Oneness of Humanity will ANSWER the PARYAER OF THE LAMB: that all people should be freed from the clutter that fills their minds. The Oneness of Humanity will allow the people to have direct and immediate access to the truth of the world's sacred scriptures--such as the Bible and the Koran and Gita--thus eliminating the need of a clergy class. The Oneness of Humanity will upraise the people through universal compulsory education to be free from false forms of religion, to be free from outer forms of analogy and symbolism, to see through into the deeper recesses of the meaning of *The prophecies* of God, to win their own stations. Through the Oneness of Humanity wars, poverty, ignorance, disease, loneliness, isolation, hatred, bigotry, racism, slavery, violence, the police-state, abuses, greed and corruption will all cease! All will be able to **bring down the power** of the spiritual life of God from the next world that is the real inner world touching upon us even now--as we are the living intermediaries channeling spirit, life, heat and truth into this outer world of opposites transforming the continents of this earth into paradise itself; roiling the seas of the oceans of the love of God and overflowing the hearts, minds and souls of all people everywhere. The Oneness of Humanity will accomplish this.

This Oneness of Humanity is alive today in the four major communities of the Americas, Africa, Europe and Asia as well as those souls in outlying areas and isolated centers. Only a diversity of such people as these--who are educated and knowledgeable about the word of God, and animated by the spirit of Baha'u'llah as a single people, even as "one soul in many bodies"--can sustain the fullness of the power, the exaltation, and the everlasting glory of the gospel of this Kingdom established on earth as it is in heaven today in this day and age! Thus Baha'u'llah calls this day: "the Day of God" and by an African proverb we should all "make ourselves good food for God."

Twelve Principles of the Baha'i Faith

http://uhj.net/bahaiprinciples/bahai-12-principles.html

1. The Oneness of Humanity
2. Independent and Unfettered Investigation of the Truth
3. The Foundation of All Religions is One

4. Religion Must be the Source of Unity
5. Religion Must be in Accord with Science and Reason
6. The Equality of Men and Women
7. The Removal of All Prejudice: Religious, Racial, Political, etc...
8. Universal Peace Upheld by a Spiritual World Government
9. Universal Education
10. Spiritual Solution to the Economic Problem
11. A Universal Auxiliary Language
12. Universal House of Justice with the Davidic King as its President

As our religion is an unorganized religion as soon as anyone accepts Baha'u'llah (accepts the above 12 Principles of Baha'u'llah) they are immediately a Baha'i and can go out and teach and come to the 19 day feats and invite their friends and families starting vibrant community life! There is no ordained clergy in our unorganized faith. All have been given the franchise to teach on page 10 of the sacred *Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*. It is the power of the Covenant, the acknowledgement of the identity of the living Davidic King that sustains us in our teaching effort. Outside of the Covenant: "they will utterly destroy the Cause of God, exterminate His Law and ***render of no account*** **all efforts exerted in the past**." (*W&T*, p. 20)

In the meanwhile, the international community of the covenant (ICC) with the living Davidic King as the symbol of the Oneness of Humanity, established on the foundation (platform or pavement) of the Most Great Justice for all, living amongst the believers as a fellow adherent of the Baha'i faith of equal stature with all the rest in this day--is an astonishment to the people of the world! According to the prophecy of God he is a "rock of offence" (1 Pet 2:8) to every wavering soul; but precious to the beloved of God: "Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious" (1 Pet. 2:7 KJV).

It is through the precious power of the Holy Spirit that the souls are attracted to this teaching effort--and through the power of the Holy Spirit some few have either stumbled, stopped or stayed, or even fewer been repelled. This attracting power is the cleansing agent of humanity, as it is written that "nothing unclean

shall enter it" (Rev. 21:27 ESV). The Covenant of God is at once a blessing to the righteous and a curse to the wicked. 'Abdu'l-Baha explains:

"But the Covenant of God and His Testament is a bounty to the righteous and a curse to the wicked.

"On hearing this Command [of the Covenant: that the guardian is the irremovable "member for life" and "sacred head" of the Universal House of Justice (see *W&T*, p. 14, 15)] some faces have rejoiced by this Glowing Lamp, and others become gloomy and in their hearts the fire of jealousy and rebellion hath been kindled.

"They disobeyed the Command of their Lord the Merciful ["This House of Justice enacteth the laws and the government [the Davidic Kingship seated upon the throne of David] enforceth them. The legislative body must reinforce the executive [Davidic Kingship], the executive [the Davidic King] must aid and assist the legislative body [the entire body of believers and their democratic representatives] so that through the close union and harmony of these two forces [head and body both, guardian and all the body of believers worldwide], the foundation of fairness and justice may become firm and strong, that all the regions of the world may become even as paradise itself." (*W&T*, p. 15)]â ¦ They disobeyed the Command of their Lord the Merciful, endeavored to spread lies and arose to divulge seditious rumors contrary to that [*The Prophecies* and The Covenant: see Psalms 89] which was descended from God.

"They imagine that they are able to resist this Power, which penetrates into the heart of the contingent world, or to cover the Truth through their false tongues and complicated opinions, and to withhold this Sea from surging, the holy fragrances from being spread, and the breaths of the Spirit of the Ancient from reaching the beloved! No, by no means! Verily, the Word of God penetrates into the core of all things and cannot be resisted either by the hosts of the world or by the armies of the enemies! In the past ages there is a warning to every intelligent one! Ye shall see their banners reversed, their sign abolished, their happiness destroyed in those regions in a similar way to the disappointment of their hopes in the East.

“But, as the people of the West [the American Baha’is outside the Covenant] are still children in the Cause and have not perfect knowledge of its reality and validity, the nakazeen [the Covenant-breaking NSA in Chicago and Wilmette fooled by Ruhiyyih Khanum and the “Hands”--Khanumites] thought it to be an easy prey and availed themselves of this opportunity for laying doubts and suspicions, speaking false words, divulging seditious calumnies [against ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s legally adopted Aghsan-son Mason Remey] among the people. Ye shall see all this as scattered dust [all Covenant-breaking assemblies both local and national in every land shall fall], and all these thick, dark clouds which were gathered in those far regions, will disappear and the Sun of Certainty and Reality shall shine with the Most Dazzling Light; the darkness will vanish, the firm believers will be in great joy, and the nakazeen [the Khanumites and Covenant-breakers (cb’s) leagued to Haifa] shall be in evident loss.” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, Tablets, pp. 439-440)

Attacks and slander against our community--and disparagements against the Most Dazzling Light reflected through the lampglass of the secondary mirror of the personality of the guardian that fail to respect this position amongst the people as well as that Most Dazzling Light reflected though the secondary mirrors of his fellow adherents (men and women both)--only serve to more greatly cause the effusions of the divine fragrances of God to be more powerfully promulgated through the world. The forces of this Most Dazzling Light winning out over shadow and shade alike.

Because of the extreme power of the unity of the Covenant--part of my mission is to accentuate individual differences, foster access to personal creativity, and scientific and academic freedom(s) so that we can have balance in the light--unity in diversity--and all people can find shelter and not only grow but thrive! Only through the practice of sustained concentration in the presence of God--as prescribed in the spiritual parts of the *Aqdas* (personal spiritual practices) can the individual personality attain unto its highest station. The highest station is the perfection of its own self. Through the attacks against us by the Covenant-breakers (cb’s), God projected this message worldwide and raised up the people on the sub-continent in India. “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Each of us--no matter where we are

located can choose to arise with the vehement confirming support of God, and as such are worthy as consecrated unto God and far preferable to thousands upon thousand of the rest. Quality trumps quantity every time!

Of those in Africa: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Of those in Europe: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Of those in Bulgaria: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Of those in Russia: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Of those in Alaska: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Of those in America: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Of those in the UK: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Of those in France: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” Of those in Canada: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.” O those in China: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

O those in Japan: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

Of those in Asia: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

Of those in Persia: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

Of those in Egypt: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

Of those in Dubai: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

Of those in Syria: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

Of those in Palestine:“One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

Of those in Israel: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”Â

Of those in Iraq: “One [of those] consecrated soul[s] is preferable to a thousand other souls.”

Were we surrounded by multitudes upon multitudes of believers, and had war-chests filled with cash, capital and stock--how would the reality of the invincible power of God, and the purity of our motives been seen? If an army slay a goliath where is the surprise? If it be a shepherd boy, slight of stature, with a single stone--then this is a surprise indeed! Many turned out to see him lose. Not only of the Palestinians but of the Jews. Yet God handed the victory over to him, and after the passing of the necromancy of Saul, the government of the nation as well. In this way God set all his people free! We have seen these miracles of God clear the path for the faith in the past, they are doing so even now, and will continue to occur in the future, each day by day and one day at a time! Thus we have faith--but not a blind faith--a faith based on proof. The proofs of prophecy fulfilled, the proofs of the influx of the onrushing rays of the Holy Spirit within us all. Â Open your eyes and see this faith unfold in his presence. This is occurring even now! Pause and reflect upon the spirit that animates you from within! “One on the side of God is a majority!”

Miracles do happen--but you have to have eyes to see and ears to hear them!

Others just remain blind--it matters not if they are blind in the dark, have their eyes closed, or are just blinded by the light itself--in any case they cannot see. Therefore we have been sent forth as a healing to the nations. We have a faith but not a blind faith. A faith based upon the proofs, upon prophecy fulfilled, the reality of the unseen! This, therefore, is the time for us to make our adjustments to deepen in the faith, transition away from our dependence upon this world of false forms and into dependence upon the Holy Spirit, reliance to the Will of God, and love to serve and know the Light. In other words to become independent of all save God!

The divine economy and most great justice will be established--with the help of the leadership of the world or inspite of them. Who will Shiva spare?

Truly the opening of any flower from a bud is a miracle indeed--as is the birth of a baby; the birth of a nation; and today the birth of the spiritual and everlasting Kingdom upon this earth--as the living Gaia--that will only occur once. The birth pangs of this Kingdom are the death pangs of this Beast. All the

souls in the galaxy await the birth of this world of ours. It is the exciting event of the epoch!

How is this happening? It is because of the powerful love that the Baha'is have for God, reflected in their love for the guardian (a symbol of the whole) and for one another. This is as it should be! It is as Jesus said: "A new command I give you: Love one another. As I have loved you, so you must love one another. By this everyone will know that you are my disciples, if you love one another." (Jn. 13:35 NIV) We are the disciples of Jesus on both his first and second comings. This love shines forth in our knowledge of the Faith, in our spiritual reality, in our critical thinking and intellectual endeavor, in our hearts, loves, and lives. We sum this up in one name--Baha'i--and in this name, one name of the Father, we have a unity--like a surname, and in our given names as individuals we have our diversity and individual souls reflecting the dazzling light of the One True Invisible God!

This community alone has the enduring love and coherence of people of all faiths and backgrounds; all nationalities, colors, persuasions, beliefs, and individual differences. Here people from Baha'i homes, Islamic backgrounds, Hindu, Buddhist, Jew and Christian alike, people of native and indigenous faiths, all congregate and assemble under the over-shadowing shelter of the One True Invisible God! It is important that all the believers begin to network with each other. That they get to know one another through social media; see each other's faces, read each others writings, know each other's thoughts, hear each other's loves, listen to each other's concerns, laugh with each other's jokes, take pause at each other's pains and sorrows, accept each other's weaknesses, route for each other's battles, for it is in the weakness of the spirit--the frailties of our human hearts--that we have the strength (the sensitivity) of our spiritual feeling. It is those who are hard of heart, hard of hearing, hard-headed, (insensitive) that do not either have the spiritual sensitivity nor the intellect or moral fiber and fortitude to hold fast and firm: "Or is it that a single arrow hath driven thee from the battle?" (Baha'u'llah, *7 Valleys*).

More than dissipated false love, or feigned "tolerance" we have both the real acceptance and deep warmth for each and every person with all their individual differences and diversity! More than feigned knowledge, or false truth claims, we have a real education of divine and spiritual origin, the foundation of our school (the school of the prophets) without intermediaries and clergy blocking our way and access to the self-awakened teachers that God Himself has sent amongst us in every day and age. While the people run around in confusion--exclaiming "Atman is one with Brahmin"--the four faces of Brahma hide in shame as the ten avatars of Mahavishnu-Saivarkal walk amongst us and dance this dream awake! Who are these people to claim to solve the divine mystery? Spirituality cannot be organized, says 'Abdu'l-Baha. But spiritual people can organizes themselves to accomplish miraculous results! God loves those who work in groups! In such cases as these the opposite of what you might think is the truth! The fewer the numbers--the easier the unity--the more powerful and extreme the result:

"One thousand soldiers under the control of a commander can overthrow and defeat ***any number*** of disorganized troops." ('Abdu'l-Baha)

"Never doubt that a small group of thoughtful, committed citizens can change the world; indeed, it's the only thing that ever has." (Margaret Mead)

"Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?" (1 Cor. 5:6 KJV)

Everywhere we go we find the committed citizens of the nations, of the religions, of Islam, of Israel, or Iran, or Russia of the United States--the nationalist, the sectarians, the separatists--but where are the committed citizens of the world--if not us? Who considers themselves world citizens, above that of nation, state, creed and color? Where are the human beings who are universal--if not us? Those who accept all Nine great revelators of the Adamic cycle, all revealed systems of Gods's word and the holy divine truth? Where are these people--that God promised to Baha'u'llah He Himself would raise up to bring victory to this Cause in his name?

"***One night, in a dream***, these exalted words were heard on every side: "Verily, We shall render Thee victorious by Thyself and by Thy Pen. Grieve Thou not

for that which hath befallen Thee, neither be Thou afraid, for Thou art in safety. Erelong will God raise up the treasures of the earthâ men and women who will aid Thee through Thyself and through Thy Name, wherewith God hath revived the hearts of such as have recognized Him." (Baha'u'llah, ESW)

There is none other. It falls to us.

Those outside the Kingdom: They are their own worst enemies! Following Pogo they confess: "We have met the enemy and he is us!" We are those that have been sent forth from time immemorial to free the people from the shackles of vain imaginations, false religions creeds, political-economic wars, disease, starvation and poverty and enslavement to false leadership. As teachers, educators, and guides we have arrived above all for the total destruction and complete annihilation of ignorance. God says: "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge!" Therefore God Himself has sent forth these world citizens, men and women, as educators in His Name--the name of the Father--Baha'u'llah: Baha'i. And through the power of the Covenant of God, and with the light of love in our hearts, minds and souls--we shall not only overcome--but God shall be all and all to everyone. "In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and under the fig tree." (Zech. 3:10 KJV)

Have the people forgot the promises of God? Have you laid aside the love you once had? Every prophecy from God is a promise from God because a prophecy is a promise and God doesn't make a promise except that He keeps it! They say, that God broke his Covenant--broke his promise and the Davidic Kingship has come to end--but has it? No. They say that God and Baha'u'llah broke their promise to 'Abdu'l-Baha that he would have a son to succeed him, but what about his Aghsan-son Mason? Well they say if you don't count Mason--then there is no son. And if you don't count God, then is there no god either? So who is the liar? God? Baha'u'llah? 'Abdu'l-Baha? Did God break his own Covenant? Of course not. It is those who impute God as the breaker of his own Covenant that are themselves the Covenant-breakers. Mason is the aghsan-son of 'Abdu'l-Baha, the rightful first president of the IBC/UHJ, the real successor to the guardianship of Shoghi Effendi. How convenient for them

to blame God or his promised ones. How foolish of the loved ones of God to believe them? Even for a single instant?! “Verily we wronged them not but that they wronged themselves.” (*W&T*, p. 9). So what is the remedy?

God had an ace up his sleeve. This is the establisher of the Baha’i Faith Dr. Leland Jensen. When all fell away he remained firm. The faith was whittled down to he and his wife Opal, both Knights of Baha’u’llah. Even the guardian at that time, Pepe, had given up belief in himself?!? Those were the days when I came into the faith in 1985. Dr. Jensen was the teacher of the current Guardian. He was my mentor in the faith. My educator in the Covenant.Â My greatest supporter in my work on *The prophecies*. This is why the current Guardian is under the provisions of the Covenant and firm. When the previous violations of the Covenant happened, the guardians (Mason and Pepe) awaited the coming of the promised one to come after the 1335 days/years, spoken of by ‘Abdu’l-Baha in the book *Baha’u’llah and the New Era*, chapter “Prophecies of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha” subsection “Coming of the Kingdom of God.” This was fulfilled--‘Abdu’l-Baha explains--in 1963. In 1980, Dr. Jensen made the world-wide news media. He was in all the newspapers in the US and on TV. When they interviewed him he said that “In the year 2001, the Kingdom would establish itself.” Ten days after the collapse of the Trade Towers on 9-11 in the year 2001 God brought forth his “servant the BRANCH” (Zech. 3:8, KJV). This refers not only to the person of the guardian, the “man whose name is the Branch” (Zech. 6) but also the coming forth of the Branch of the Holy Spirit itself!

Not only is this person the guardian seated upon the throne of King David in the lesser Covenant, but he also fulfills prophecy in the greater covenant of God for his prophesied name, prophesied date, prophesied address, and prophesied mission. Many of the friends in the year 2001 (and shortly after) wrote epistles and weighty letters defending the guardianship and showing how the prophecies of God were fulfilled in him. (These are available upon request from the friends that wrote them). Thus the faith was saved from the Covenant-breakers and projected to all the people of the world. According to Peter: “We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the

day star arise in your hearts: Knowing this first, ***that no prophecy of the scripture*** is of any private interpretation. For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake *as they were* moved by ***the Holy Ghost***." (2 Pet. 1:19-20 KJV). These prophecies that the guardian fulfills come by the Holy Spirit. In the Revised Standard Version it states: "because no prophecy ever came by the impulse of man, but men moved by the Holy Spirit spoke from God" (2 Pet. 1:21 RSV) and in the note (e): "other authorities read: moved by the Holy Spirit holy men of God spoke." The denial of these prophecies is therefore the denial of the Holy Spirit. The blasphemy of these prophecies, the blasphemy of the Holy Spirit. The demonization of these prophecies is the demonization of the Holy Spirit. Jesus explained:

"When his family heard about it, they went to restrain him, because they kept saying, "He's out of his mind!" The scribes who had come down from Jerusalem kept repeating, "He has Beelzebul," and, "He drives out demons by the ruler of demons." So Jesus called them together and began to speak to them **in parables**. "How can Satan drive out Satan? If a kingdom is divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. And if a household is divided against itself, that household won't stand. So if Satan rebels against himself and is divided, he cannot stand. Indeed, his end has come. No one can go into a strong man's house and carry off his possessions without first tying up the strong man. Then he can ransack his house. I tell all of you with certainty, people will be forgiven their sins and whatever blasphemies they utter. **But whoever blasphemes against the Holy Spirit** can never be forgiven, but is guilty of eternal sin."â ¦because they had been saying, "He has an unclean spirit." (Mark 3:21-30, ISV).

Each of us receives our own personal rays of the Holy Spirit. This is what Jesus said that "the Father is in the son and the son is in you." Thus the light of God stands within us all. Jesus explained, therefore, that accusation of the "unclean spirit" is the blasphemy of the Holy Spirit. He said this "because they had been saying, 'He has an unclean spirit.'" "Because they kept saying, 'He's out of his mind!'" Thus they were against the spirit within him, that is the spirit of the Father which is the spirit of Baha'u'llah--the spirit of "the Father and the Son" that abides within us all. Those against the spirit of the Father and the Son--the

spirit of Baha'u'llah and Jesus--are against the spirit of Christ. Anti means against. Christ means the anointed descendant of King David. Both Baha'u'llah and Jesus are "made of the seed of David according to the flesh" (Rom. 1:3, 4 KJV) but Jesus was declared to be the "son of God" because of the Holy Spirit--or "the spirit of holiness." The direct attack on the inner spirit of holiness, that is the Holy Spirit as embodied by the promised ones, is in reality the spirit of antichrist that has infected the population. "Because they had been saying, 'He has an unclean spirit.'" "Because they kept saying, 'He's out of his mind!'" (Mark 3:21, 30 ISV)

Those who broke the Covenant in the past in ignorance are saved from this denial of the Holy Spirit. ButÂ those who themselves wrote in defense of the Covenant in 2001 and accepted the prophecies of the Holy Spirit and had the Holy Spirit come upon them and then later turned aside and spoke against the Holy Spirit after they had received and then renounced the vision of their station, and denied the prophecies, these are those who have fallen and they can't get up: "For it is impossible to restore again to repentance those who have once been enlightened, who have tasted the heavenly gift, and ***have become partakers of the Holy Spirit***, and have tasted the goodness of the word of God and the powers of the age to come, if they then commit apostasy, since they crucify the Son of God [the lamb returned to establish his Father's (Baha'u'llah's) Kingdom] on their own account and hold him [the guardian] up to contempt. For land which has drunk the rain that often falls upon it, and brings forth vegetation useful to those for whose sake it is cultivated, receives a blessing from God. But if it bears thorns and thistles, it is worthless and near to being cursed; its end is to be burned." (Hebrews 6:4-8 RSV)

The Holy Spirit is all we have that is our connection to God. This connection links us with the promised ones and the Manifestations of God as the spiritual community in this world and the next. In *Baha'u'llah and the New Era,* it is explained:

PRAYER

"Prayer is a ladder by which everyone may ascend to Heaven."â MUá¸¤AMMAD.

Conversation with God

“Prayer,” says ‘Abdu’l-Baha, “is conversation with God.” In order that God may make known His Mind and Will to men, He must speak to them in a language which they can understand, and this He does by the mouths of His Holy Prophets. While these Prophets are alive in the body They speak with men face to face and convey to them the Message of God, and after Their death Their message continues to reach men’s minds through Their recorded sayings and writings. But this is not the only way in which God can commune with and inspire those whose hearts are seeking after truth, wherever they are, and whatever their native race or tongue. By this language the Manifestation continues to hold converse with the faithful after His departure from the material world. Christ continued to converse with and inspire His disciples after His crucifixion. In fact He influenced them more powerfully than before; and with other Prophets it has been the same. ‘Abdu’l-Baha speaks much of this spiritual language. He says, for instance:

“We should speak in the language of heaven--in the language of the spirit--for there is a language of the spirit and heart. It is as different from our language as our own language is different from that of the animals, who express themselves only by cries and sounds.

“It is the language of the spirit which speaks to God. When, in prayer, we are freed from all outward things and turn to God, then it is as if in our hearts we hear the voice of God. Without words we speak, we communicate, we converse with God and hear the answer. â ¦ All of us, when we attain to a truly spiritual condition, can hear the Voice of God. (From a talk reported by Miss Ethel J. Rosenberg).

“Baha’u’llah declares that the higher spiritual truths can be communicated only by means of this spiritual language. The spoken or written word is quite inadequate. In a little book called The Seven Valleys, in which He describes the journey of travelers from the earthly dwelling to the Divine Home, He says, in speaking of the more advanced stages of the journey:

“The tongue is unable to give an account of these, and utterance falls exceedingly short. The pen is useless in this court, and the ink gives no result but blackness. â ¦ Heart alone can communicate to heart the state of the knower; this is not the work of a messenger, nor can it be contained in letters.”

“Abdu’l-Baha states: “**Unless the Holy Spirit become intermediary**, one cannot attain directly to the bounties of God. Do not overlook the obvious truth, for it is self-evident that a child cannot be instructed without a teacher, and knowledge is one of the bounties of God. The soil is not covered with grass and vegetation without the rain of the cloud; therefore the cloud is the intermediary between the divine bounties and the soil. â ¦ The light hath a center and if one desire to seek it otherwise than from the center, one can never attain to it. â ¦ Turn thine attention to the days of Christ; some people imagine that without the Messianic outpourings it was possible to attain to truth, but this very imagination became the cause of the deprivation.”

ONENESS OF THE TWO WORLDS

“The unity of humanity as taught by Baha’u’llah refers not only to men still in the flesh, but to all human beings, whether embodied or disembodied. Not only all men now living on the earth, but all in the spiritual world as well, are parts of one and the same organism and these two parts are intimately dependent, one on the other. Spiritual communion one with the other, far from being impossible or unnatural, is constant and inevitable. Those whose spiritual faculties are as yet undeveloped are unconscious of this vital connection, but as one’s faculties develop, communications with those beyond the veil gradually become more conscious and definite. To the Prophets and saints this spiritual communion is as familiar and real as are ordinary vision and conversation to the rest of mankind.

Â “‘Abdu’l-Baha said to Miss E. J. Rosenberg in 1904: “The grace of effective intercession is one of the perfections belonging to advanced souls, as well as to the Manifestation of God. Jesus Christ had the power of interceding for the forgiveness of His enemies when on earth, and He certainly has this power now. ‘Abdu’l-Baha never mentions the name of a dead person without saying ‘May God forgive him!’ or words to that effect. Followers of the prophets have

also this power of praying for the forgiveness of souls. Therefore we may not think that any souls are condemned to a stationary condition of suffering or loss arising from absolute ignorance of God. The power of effective intercession for them always existsâ ¦ The rich in the other world can help the poor, as the rich can help the poor here. In every world all are the creatures of God. They are always dependent on Him. They are not independent and can never be so. While they are needful of God, the more they supplicate, the richer they become. What is their merchandise, their wealth? In the other world what is help and assistance? It is intercession. Undeveloped souls must gain progress at first through the supplications of the spiritually rich; afterwards they can progress through their own supplications."

"Again He says: "Those who have ascended have different attributes from those who are still on earth, yet there is no real separationâ ¦ Sincere prayer always has its effect, and it has a great influence in the other world. We are never cut off from those who are there. The real and genuine influence is not in this world but in that other." (Notes of Mary Hanford Ford: Paris, 1911).

"In prayer there is a mingling of station, a mingling of condition. Pray for them as they pray for you!"('Abdu'l-Baha, *'Abdu'l-Baha in London*, p. 97).

"On the other hand, BahÃ¡'u'llÃ¡h writes:

"He who lives according to what is ordained for him--the Celestial Concourse, and the people of the Supreme Paradise, and those who are dwelling in the Dome of Greatness will pray for him, by a Command from God, the Dearest and the praiseworthy." (Tablet translated by 'AlÃ Kuli KhÃ¡n).

"When 'Abdu'l-Baha was asked how it was that the heart often turns with instinctive appeal to some friend who has passed into the next life, He answered:â "It is a law of God's creation that the weak should lean upon the strong. Those to whom you turn may be mediators of God's power to you, even as when on earth. But it is **the One Holy Spirit** that strengthens all men." ('Abdu'l-Baha, *'Abdu'l-Baha in London*, p. 98.)

*****

ENQUIRY REGARDING PRAYER

Dear Guardian,

I will appreciate if, when you get the time, you can help me understand the following statement (from Shoghi Effendi). I find it quite difficult to understand, probably because I have not been used to the idea, e.g., how one can think of the Master while praying? It also says we can ask Baha'u'llah for something. Any help you give will be much appreciated.

Yours in El-Abhaâ ¦

From Shoghi Effendi:

"In regard to your question: we must not be rigid about praying; there is not a set of rules governing it; the main thing is we must start out with the right concept of God, the Manifestation, the Master, the Guardian--we can turn, in thought, to any one of them when we pray. For instance you can ask Baha'u'llah for something, or, thinking of Him, ask God for it. The same is true of the Master or the Guardian. You can turn in thought to either of them and then ask their intercession, or pray direct to God. As long as you don't confuse their stations, and make them all equal, it does not matter much how you orient your thoughts." (Shoghi Effendi, 24 July 1946, to an individual believer)

Dear friend,

The full explanation would take too long for a letter at this time. Briefly, the "orientation of thoughts" and the "co-mingling of station" as described in *Baha'u'llah and the New Era* on the chapter on 'Prayer' and the 'Oneness of Two Worlds' is what is meant [see excerpts above]. You should deepen on those chapters and other such writings, such as *Some Answered Questions* (*SAQ*). Knowing that in the Universe "everything is alive" (see *Tablet to August Forel*) and "all things are connected" will make greater sense here... The obstacle is for those raised in rigid forms of rigid rules of prayer systems. This is why he says "We must not be rigid about praying; there is not a set of rules governing it..."

Prayer in this sense isn't really anymore mysterious than open conversation with a close friend. In conversation we speak, we share, we listen, we are not bound by rigid rules that prevent or hamper our spiritual and emotional expressions of our thoughts and experiences one with another. This is closer to the truth...

After you have deepened on this if you wish you may try these other modalities of prayer that the Guardian has suggested in his letters, and see what effects they may have... This is all acceptable unto God, the Lord of All the Worlds! In the Will and Testament it is written that the Bab and Baha'u'llah are the supreme manifestations of God and all else are servants. God has created a kingdom in which the servants may have direct access to the spiritual community as well as the co-mingling of station with the different educators and promised ones and centers of the covenant that He and He alone has sent out into this world. I hope these words while brief will suffice for now...

I remain yours,
your servant,
Neal.

*****

Our physical body is not directly receptive to the Holy Spirit without our soul. Our soul is directly receptive to the Holy Spirit that then stimulates our nervous system and effects our physical form, and our thoughts, words, and deeds. Also God works upon us directly through the Holy Spirit that permeates and interpenetrates the physical world and the entire worlds of creation. Thus the word of God is given through the Manifestation who appears in the physical world as physical human being. We also have the record of the word of God in the physical documents such as the Bible and other Holy scriptures that take physical form. However the reality of the Holy Spirit is a direct interaction upon our soul in the spiritual world of being. We receive this through our rays of faith--that is our personal branch of the Holy Spirit that comes upon us. This is the direct and immediate access to our spiritual experience with the Divine as well as with one another in the realms on high which in reality are the deeper realms within our very own selves and the innermost reality of the

external world of being. The alignment and coherence of the so-called inner and outer and greater and lesser worlds allows this to become tangible fact experienced by us all. ‘Abdu’l-Baha explains:

“O thou who art Conscious!

“At last thou didst learn of the path of salvation and didst find the straight way. Now remain firm that thou mayest attain confirmation and victory.

The powers of the sympathetic nerve are neither entirely physical nor spiritual, but are between the two (systems). The nerve is connected with both. Its phenomena shall be perfect when its spiritual and physical relations are normal.

“When the material world and the divine world are well co-related, when the hearts become heavenly and the aspirations grow pure and divine, perfect connection shall take place. Then shall this power produce a perfect manifestation. Physical and spiritual diseases will then receive absolute healing.

“The exposition is brief. Ponder and thou shalt understand the meaning. Although, on account of lack of time, the answer is short, by close reflection it shall be made long.” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, “Answer to question of a physician regarding the sympathetic nervous system of the human organism,” *Tablets*, p. 309)

Our soul is receptive to the Holy Spirit (via any direct channel) that we receive through our rays of faith and focus through the power of the coherence of our intellect and the heart of our righteous deeds and words into the real acts of our life. “No thing have I perceived, except that I perceived God within it, God before it, or God after it” (Baha’u’llah, *Iqan*). When the Holy Spirit comes upon a person they not only accept *The prophecies*, they accept God and accept the transformation of their true selves. The rejection of this is the rejection of the whole kittenkaboodle.Â Those who had once accepted the prophecies but now whisper against them walk upon very thin ice indeed! For the blasphemy of the Holy Spirit is the only unforgiveable sin (See *SAQ* for why). What can we do for them before its too late for them? First we should think of ourselves.

For it is only through our strengthening in the firmness of the Covenant, our commitment to this Cause, the firm resolve of our own personal spiritual nerve in the service of God, as agency of the Holy Spirit, our solidarity and fidelity with the guardian in fealty to the *Will and Testament* that we shall prevail--and in this prevailing--then maybe shall they prevail over their very own selves--and enter once again into the light, that the siren song of earthly glory has swerved away from this clear path and most excellent of vestatures.

The embodiment of the Holy Spirit within the community of the Covenant on earth cannot be in conscious exclusion of the person of the living Davidic King. In fact the testing on earth is essential for people to gain through their own personal experience the freedom of choice to choose if they wish to have this embodiment in this world and the next or not. This is why the test comes down to a test of personality. Those who are fitted for the tests--are hollowed out, so to speak to become receptacles for the divine grace. Those in vehement enmity to this, the teachings on prayer, the succession of personalities upon the throne on earth, are not able to advance and ascend to the next level--which is the attainment of their own spiritual stations. The Nine Manifestations of God as depicted on the Qabala Tree represent the point of adoration, that is the attractive point of the appearance of the Holy Spirit and its effulgence upon the earth and within the context of the world of humanity. One of the spiritual functions of the Covenant regardless of the personality of any one individual promised one is the continuation of the world of humanity remaining fully contacted with the spiritual realms of God through the power of this inviolable Covenant. This is why the point of adoration moves from place to place until at the sign of the maturity of the human race it will come to rest--and blessed are those who enter into his rest. We don't pray to Baha'u'llah but to the *glory of God* that transcends His personality and that of his sucessorship.

These are of the spiritual teaching that are of the "deep things of God" (1 Cor. 2:10). This is the inner operating reality behind the scenes that is outwardly progressing the cause and directing all its activities at the present time. All people have come into conformity with is teaching through the subjective faiths of the world. Therefore:

The Faith has been raised up in Africa! In Egypt! In Syria! In the Middle East! In Asia, India, Australia, Europe, and the Americas! The angels of God dwell in Europe and in the UK: in France and in Russia their spirits soar in the heaven of God!Â In Canada, Alaska, and North America the souls are rejoicing on every side! California, Montana, Colorado, Nevada, New Mexico, Missouri, Tennessee, Florida, Pennsylvania, New York, Minnesota, Wisconsin, Michigan, Maharashrta, Telangana, Delhi, South Africa, Botswana, Uganda, Nigeria, Yorkshire and the Humber, and Sofia, Delhi, Nashik, Pune, Chennai, to name a fewâ ¦Â

Peter states through this covenant (promise) we become partakers of divinity: “By whom he hath given us most great and precious promises [Covenant of Baha’u’llah/Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha]: that **by these you may be made partakers of the divine nature**: flying the corruption of that concupiscence which is in the world.” (2 Peter 1: 4 Douay-Rheims) Thus those who endure to the end are to receive everlasting life in eternal paradise. For the sensitive living soul the spiritual is awakening and born from within--it is reflected and confirmed from without: For God shall be all and all to everyone!

The Rvelation of Baha’u’llah: the Revelation of the supreme and ultimate INNER-LIGHT (*baha*) of the glory and splendour of God in the Highest!

The foundations of our school are laid firm and secure.

Blessings upon everyone this Ridvan 172 BE.

I remain yours,
Your servant,

Neal.
Guardian/President
www.UHJ.net
www.bahaifireside.org

MASTER’S TABLET OF THE EXALTED BEAUTY!

O ye who have turned your faces toward the Exalted Beauty! By night, by day, at morningtide and sunset, when darkness draweth on, and at early light I remember, and ever have remembered, in the realms of my mind and heart, the loved ones of the Lord. I beg of Him to bestow His confirmations upon those loved ones, dwellers in that pure and holy land, and to grant them successful outcomes in all things: that in their character, their behaviour, their words, their way of life, in all they are and do, He will make them to achieve distinction among men; that He will gather them into the world community, their hearts filled with ecstasy and fervour and yearning love, with knowledge and certitude, with steadfastness and unity, their faces beauteous and bright.

O ye beloved of the Lord! This day is the day of union, the day of the ingathering of all mankind. `Verily God loveth those who, as though they were a solid wall, do battle for His Cause in serried lines!' Note that He saith ‘in serried lines’--meaning crowded and pressed together, one locked to the next, each supporting his fellows. To do battle, as stated in the sacred verse, doth not, in this greatest of all dispensations, mean to go forth with sword and spear, with lance and piercing arrow--but rather weaponed with pure intent, with righteous motives, with counsels helpful and effective, with godly attributes, with deeds pleasing to the Almighty, with the qualities of heaven. It signifieth **education for all mankind**, guidance for all men, the spreading far and wide of the sweet savours of the spirit, the promulgation of God's proofs, the setting forth of arguments conclusive and divine, the doing of charitable deeds.

Whensoever holy souls, drawing on the powers of heaven, shall arise with such qualities of the spirit, and march in unison, rank on rank, every one of those souls will be even as one thousand, and the surging waves of that mighty ocean will be even as the battalions of the Concourse on high. What a blessing that will be--when all shall come together, even as once separate torrents, rivers and streams, running brooks and single drops, when collected together in one place will form a mighty sea. And to such a degree will the inherent unity of all prevail, that the traditions, rules, customs and distinctions in the fanciful life of these populations will be effaced and vanish away like isolated drops, once the great sea of oneness doth leap and surge and roll.

I swear by the Ancient Beauty, that at such a time overwhelming grace will so encircle all, and the sea of grandeur will so overflow its shores, that the narrowest strip of water will grow wide as an endless sea, and every merest drop will be even as the shoreless deep.

O ye loved ones of God! Struggle and strive to reach that high station, and to make a splendour so to shine across these realms of earth that the rays of it will be reflected back from a dawning-point on the horizon of eternity. This is the very foundation of the Cause of God. This is the very pith of the Law of God. This is the mighty structure raised up by the Manifestations of God. This is why the orb of God's world dawneth. This is why the Lord establisheth Himself on the throne of His human body.

O ye loved ones of God! See how the Exalted One-- may the souls of all on earth be a ransom for Him--for this high purpose made His blessed heart the target for affliction's spears; and because the real intent of the Ancient Beauty--for Him may the souls of the Concourse on high be offered up--was to win this same supernal goal, the Exalted One bared His holy breast for a target to a myriad bullets fired by the people of malice and hate, and with utter meekness died the martyr's death. On the dust of this pathway the holy blood of thousands upon thousands of sacred souls gushed out, and many a time the blessed body of a loyal lover of God was hanged to the gallows tree.

The Abha Beauty Himself--may the spirit of all existence be offered up for His loved ones--bore all manner of ordeals, and willingly accepted for Himself intense afflictions. No torment was there left that His sacred form was not subjected to, no suffering that did not descend upon Him. How many a night, when He was chained, did He go sleepless because of the weight of His iron collar; how many a day the burning pain of the stocks and fetters gave Him no moment's peace. From NÃyÃ¡varÃ¡n to TihrÃ¡n they made Him run--He, that embodied spirit, He Who had been accustomed to repose against cushions of ornamented silk-- chained, shoeless, His head bared; and down under the earth, in the thick darkness of that narrow dungeon, they shut Him up with murderers, rebels and thieves. Ever and again they assailed Him with a new torment, and all were certain that from one moment to the next He would suffer a martyr's

death. After some time they banished Him from His native land, and sent Him to countries alien and far away. During many a year in `IrÃ¡q, no moment passed but the arrow of a new anguish struck His holy heart; with every breath a sword came down upon that sacred body, and He could hope for no moment of security and rest. From every side His enemies mounted their attack with unrelenting hate; and singly and alone He withstood them all. After all these tribulations, these body blows, they flung Him out of `IrÃ¡q in the continent of Asia, to the continent of Europe, and in that place of bitter exile, of wretched hardships, to the wrongs that were heaped upon Him by the people of the Qur'an were now added the virulent persecutions, the powerful attacks, the plottings, the slanders, the continual hostilities, the hate and malice, of the people of the Bayan. My pen is powerless to tell it all; but ye have surely been informed of it. Then, after twenty-four years in this, the Most Great Prison, in agony and sore affliction, His days drew to a close.

To sum it up, the Ancient Beauty was ever, during His sojourn in this transitory world, either a captive bound with chains, or living under a sword, or subjected to extreme suffering and torment, or held in the Most Great Prison. Because of His physical weakness, brought on by His afflictions, His blessed body was worn away to a breath; it was light as a cobweb from long grieving. And His reason for shouldering this heavy load and enduring all this anguish, which was even as an ocean that hurleth its waves to high heaven--His reason for putting on the heavy iron chains and for becoming the very embodiment of utter resignation and meekness, was to lead every soul on earth to concord, to fellow-feeling, to oneness; to make known amongst all peoples the sign of the singleness of God, so that at last the primal oneness deposited at the heart of all created things would bear its destined fruit, and the splendour of `No difference canst thou see in the creation of the God of Mercy,' would cast abroad its rays.

Now is the time, O ye beloved of the Lord, for ardent endeavour. Struggle ye, and strive. And since the Ancient Beauty was exposed by day and night on the field of martyrdom, let us in our turn labour hard, and hear and ponder the counsels of God; let us fling away our lives, and renounce our brief and numbered days. Let us turn our eyes away from empty fantasies of this world's divergent forms, and serve instead this pre-eminent purpose, this grand design.

Let us not, because of our own imaginings, cut down this tree that the hand of heavenly grace hath planted; let us not, with the dark clouds of our illusions, our selfish interests, blot out the glory that streameth from the AbhÃ¡ Realm. Let us not be as barriers that wall out the rolling ocean of Almighty God. Let us not prevent the pure, sweet scents from the garden of the All-Glorious Beauty from blowing far and wide. Let us not, on this day of reunion, shut out the vernal downpour of blessings from on high. Let us not consent that the splendours of the Sun of Truth should ever fade and disappear. These are the admonitions of God, as set forth in His Holy Books, His Scriptures, His Tablets that tell out His counsellings to the sincere.

The glory rest upon you, and God's mercy, and God's blessings.

THE ADVENT OF DIVINE JUSTICE

“Reflections such as these should steel the resolve of the entire Baha’i community, should dissipate their forebodings, and arouse them to **rededicate themselves** to **every single provision** [including the living guardianship of the Davidic kingship as presidents of the real UHJ of Baha’u’llah: www.UHJ.net] of [the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha] that Divine Charter [see *WOB*, p. 144] whose outline has been delineated for them by the pen of ‘Abdu'l-Baha.”

“Dearly beloved friends! A rectitude of conduct which, in all its manifestations, offers a striking contrast to the deceitfulness and corruption that characterize the political life of the nation and of the parties and factions that compose it; a holiness and chastity that are diametrically opposed to the moral laxity and licentiousness which defile the character of a not inconsiderable proportion of its citizens; an interracial fellowship completely purged from the curse of racial prejudice which stigmatizes the vast majority of its people--these are the weapons which the American believers can and must wield in their double crusade, first to regenerate the inward life of their own community, and next to assail the long-standing evils that have entrenched themselves in the life of their nation. The perfection of such weapons, the wise and effective utilization of every one of them, more than the furtherance of any particular plan, or the devising of any special scheme, or the accumulation of any amount of material

resources, can prepare them for the time when the Hand of Destiny will have directed them to assist in creating and in bringing into operation that World Order which is now incubating within the worldwide administrative institutions of their Faith.

“In the conduct of this twofold crusade the valiant warriors struggling in the name and for the Cause of BahÃ¡'u'llÃ¡h must, of necessity, encounter stiff resistance, and suffer many a setback. Their own instincts, no less than the fury of conservative forces, the opposition of vested interests, and the objections of a corrupt and pleasure-seeking generation, must be reckoned with, resolutely resisted, and completely overcome. As their defensive measures for the impending struggle are organized and extended, storms of abuse and ridicule, and campaigns of condemnation and misrepresentation, may be unloosed against them. Their Faith, they may soon find, has been assaulted, their motives misconstrued, their aims defamed, their aspirations derided, their institutions scorned, their influence belittled, their authority undermined, and their Cause, at times, deserted by a few who will either be incapable of appreciating the nature of their ideals, or unwilling to bear the brunt of the mounting criticisms which such a contest is sure to involve. “Because of ‘Abdu’l-Baha," [remaining loyal to every single provision of His sacred Will and testament including the living Davidic King the great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha now entitled the guardianship continuing as the Presidents of the true UHJ of Baha’u’llah (www.UHJ.net)] the beloved Master has prophesied, “many a test will be visited upon you. Troubles will befall you, and suffering afflict you.”” (Shoghi Effendi, Advent of Divine Justice.)

“Is there any Remover of difficulties save God? Say: Praised be God! He is God! All are His servants and all abide by His bidding!”--The Bab

TRIUMPH OF THE CAUSE

Lauded be Thy name, O Lord my God! Darkness hath fallen upon every land, and the forces of mischief have encompassed all the nations. Through them, however, I perceive the splendors of Thy wisdom, and discern the brightness of the light of Thy providence.

They that are shut out as by a veil from Thee have imagined that they have the power to put out Thy light, and to quench Thy fire, and to still the winds of Thy grace. Nay, and to this Thy might beareth me witness! Had not every tribulation been made the bearer of Thy wisdom, and every ordeal the vehicle of Thy providence, no one would have dared oppose us, though the powers of earth and heaven were to be leagued against us. Were I to unravel the wondrous mysteries of Thy wisdom which are laid bare before me, the reins of Thine enemies would be cleft asunder.

Glorified be Thou, then, O my God! I beseech Thee by thy Most Great Name to assemble them that love Thee around the Law that streameth from the good pleasure of Thy will, and to send down upon them what will assure their hearts.

Potent art thou to do what pleaseth Thee. Thou art, verily, the Help in Peril, the Self-Subsisting.
--Baha'u'llah

*****

BAHA'I RIDVAN REPORT FROM AFRICA

Dear friends,

It has been 152 years since the declaration of Baha'u'llah in Ridvan in 1863 (1863 + 152 = 2015). The number 152 contains the values of the digits of the letters of the most great name: a+ 1, b = 2 and h = 5. These are the spiritual values of the golden proportion that Muhammad says in the Koran are things are fashioned after this divine proportion. Moreover, Baha'u'llah would sometimes sign his own letters and epistles simply with the number: 152.

This year 152 has special significance in the unleashing of the rays of the Holy Spirit upon all the peoples of the world and is being significantly felt all throughout the people of the Covenant in the Baha'i world this year. This is THE ONLY POWER that can induce the full and complete REVOLUTION OF THE HEART.

In regards to the conditions in South Africa ‘Abdu’l-Baha replies “That which God desires from men is the heart. A black man with a good character is far superior to a white man with a character that is less good.”

I have attached below the current update from the teacher center of the South.Â

‘Abdu’l-Baha continues: “In a short time the relationship between the coloured and white people will still further improve, and bye and bye no difference will be felt between them. White doves and purple doves exist, but both kinds are doves.” (‘Abdu’l-Baha in London, p. 68)

Quite frankly, having myself been raised in a household from birth overseen by grandparents with Baha’i principles and Baha’i values these statements of ‘Abdu’l-Baha perplex me.Â From my point of view these words call to mind--truly--a spiritually advanced being attempting to communicate something far, far superior to the mind of 20th Century man.

We of the 21st Century Humanity are of a New Creation. Yet we have still to come to the full realization of just what the total impact of this Revelation Direct from God truly means!

Please find attached the current report from the Baha’i Center in Africa,

Your servant,
Neal,
Guardian
(www.uhj.net)

152nd RIDVAN REPORT FROM AFRICA

172 BE

Allah'u'abha!

To the Guardian.

Greetings to all at the Centre, a blessed Ridvan!

This letter serves to brief the Universal House of Justice [www.UHJ.net] on the state of the situation in South-Africa.

Firstly: prior to the shift from the previous administration to the current, Africa had either unstable governments or weak economies. Zimbabwe just next door was crippled by sanctions imposed by the America. States like Nigeria although independent but had weak economies. A negotiated settlement in South-Africa meant, governance had to include liberation movements and former Bantustan states. Whilst negotiations were ongoing, former employees in key areas such as border control, police mostly white fearing a backlash were leaving their jobs. For a time, borders were left unattended. This allowed for migrants to flow into the country .Most were from nearby Zimbabwe. When the new government took over, new employees from previously disadvantaged communities filled posts such as(border control, police, home Affairs etc.) all strategic key areas. Most were connected with the ruling party ANC.Â At this time, corruption was the order of the day. My wife also worked at one of these border Posts.

As I write to you, she attends a court case as a witness, were an employee forged her signature in corrupt activities. A number of ordinary South-Africans were left out unemployed(I'm one of those).Employment was easy if you were politically connected. The graduating youth couldn't get jobs. With the country full of migrants, mostly illegal, the frustration took effect. The ground unemployed frustrated South-Africans recently attacked migrants. This is the current state of affairs in South-Africa. Although we as Bahai's do not involve ourselves in Politics, the situation presents an opportunity for consolidating teaching the faith. We seize the space in social networks to shine the light. We understand that the whole world groans in travail upon travail. And nothing short of Baha'u'llah's prescribed medicine can remedy the situation. This demands firmness in the Covenant and practically living the Baha'i life. I attach with this letter a picture of myself as at present aged 44. A blessed Ridvan to all.

Bahai love, L.M.(Mr).
South-Africa.

Nine Manifestations of God in the Adamic Cycle: Adam, Moses, Krishna, Zoroaster, Buddha, Jesus, Muhammad, the Bab and Baha'u'llah. The tenth is

the establisher (kalki). See *Entry By Troops*, Chapter 10: The Kabbalah Tree,Â for more: http://entrybytroops.org/

St. Michael steps on his throat with Shiva's foot as David dances up the mountain with the holy prophets.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

Xmas Message 2008:

Dear All,

A happy holiday season to everyone from the world teaching center!

Tests are the spice of life! Without tests life would be dull and therefore we should all pray for these tests.

Over the last seven years the Baha'i world has been tested through the continual and steady projection of the personal identity of the living Branch (Zech. 3:8 KJV) that is the living heir to the throne of David alive and well in the world today. This projection has come simultaneously with the unfurling of the Divine Standard of the genealogy of Baha'u'llah of the throne-line of King David (see UHJ.net and BUPC.org) uniting all the people of the world spiritually and materially in tandem with the 9-11 event, and the ensuing world economic collapse. The date for this event of the coming forth of the promised one of today was prophesied afore time in the Bible as the "7 Times" of Daniel 4:15-19 which is 2520 years taken from the date of September 21, 520 BC given in Haggai of the laying of the foundation stone of the second temple by historical Joshua and Zerubbabel who are the prophetical prototypes of the High Priest – establisher; and that of the king – governor of New Jerusalem or guardian of the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah today. When we add the prophesied 7 Times (7 x 360 = 2520) of 2520 years to this date of the foundation stone (Hag. 1:14, 2:18) we get the year 2001 AD on the exact day of September 21st – which is

the time 10 days after the 9-11 event that God ordained to bring forth his “servant the BRANCH” as prophesied in the scriptures (see Jeremiah 23:1-6 Moffat's).

In his monumental epic work “The Great Pyramid: Its Divine Message”, D. D. Davidson shows that this same date of the Autumnal Equinox 2001 AD is the terminal date of the 6000 years cycle of Adam, the terminal or final date of the Pyramids Chronological time-scale (Plates XLIIa, XLIIb, p. 219; p. 364, paragraphs 246, and 347, 11 ed.). Thus this date is in both the Bible and the Pyramid – as the Pyramid gives no dates for calamities, but only gives dates for those of the promised ones God has sent to save the people from the calamities. Thus both the Bible and the Pyramid indicate the appearance of a Promised One sent to the world at this appointed and prophesied time in the role of Guardian of the Cause of God seated upon the throne of King David which is to last forever. A Promised One sure and true that Baha'u'llah Himself swears undying fealty that He knew was to appear in this prophesied year of Mustaghath, which is 2001 AD – when all humankind would thereafter shortly invoke the help, aid assistance of God Almighty in understanding and implementing the solution given only and peculiarly in this Divine Cause and no other, Guarded by the one appointed by God from the onslaught of the Covenant-breakers arrayed against it and its embattled loyal supporters through all the world in every nation, and clime and locale.

This current crisis therefore is the inevitable outcome of not only seven years of tyranny due to the majority of the people's failure to recognize the living Promised One of the Day, but in reality of the cumulative sum total of over 160 years of rejection of continual infallible guidance from the time of the proclamation of the Bab on May 23, 1844, throughout the ministries of Baha'u'llah, ‘Abdu'l-Baha, Shoghi Effendi and the establishment of the true UHJ in January 9, 1951 with ‘Abdu'l-Baha's son, grandson and now great grandson as its Davidic president, not to mention the failure to recognize and understand the mission of the establisher, Dr. Leland Jensen which spans the entire time from the ministry of ‘Abdu'l-Baha unto the current presidents inaugural years today.

Thus in rejection of God's practical plan for peace and social economic justice for all people – that is in rejection of this REAL and grounded plan of God for salvation that Jesus promised as Herald and returned himself to establish in our midst – the world stands caught in the trap it has made for itself today.

D. D. Davidson explains some of what is to transpire and is in fact transpiring now in the time interval – which the Pyramid itself defines as beginning with 2001 AD Epoch, the terminal date of the chronological time scale – of which all people are now enmeshed – characterizing the opening years of the public ministry in which God has brought forth his servant the BRANCH. Davidson writes:

> "Few works have aroused more derision or have stirred more antagonisms [than the publication of 'The Great Pyramid: It's Divine Message' by Davidson] in the second quarter of this cataclysmic century. As a preview of the rapid passing of the security of our Britanno-American way of life, it stood as a challenge to modern thought, academic serenity, and political and economic optimisms…. that Britain and her Commonwealth of Nations would be driven out of the Economic World Order which Britain built up and gave to the world; that Britain should thus set an example to the world as to how gracefully to go bankrupt; that the period of Britain's temporal power passing from prosperity…; that the period of the passing of the U.S.A. from financial hegemony…; and that the breakdown of the Entire World Economic Order... to reduce the Industrial War Machine to impotence [all parallel the time interval begun with the appearance of the Promised One on September 21, 2001 AD]. The Divine purpose," Davidson writes, " of this sequence was shown to be that HUMANITY should be SAVED from extinction, to be prepared, under Divine Compulsion, to enter into a new Economic World Order, that of "the Kingdom of God and His Righteousness" on earth. The inception of the above stated sequence [which begins on September 21, 2001 AD with the appearance of the Promised One, the "man whose name is the Branch (Persian: Aghsan)" (Zech. 6:12 KJV) will be found clearly to exist in the present work. D. Davidson, Whitsuntide, 1948, Preface to the Eleventh Edition."

Now at the foot of the Great Step marking the Vernal Equinox, 1844, March 21, which is the well-known the start of the Babi or Baha'i Calendar, the time scale in the Pyramid changes from each inch being one solar year to each inch on the vertical and horizontal being equal to one month. When Davidson and the Christian theologians took this to be lunar months of the Christian calendar of 30 days each, they were eventually mislead into the erroneous bog of dates pertaining to the aftermath of World War II of 1946, 1948, 1950, 1953, in which as Eisenhower said, the military industrial complex of which we should all

“BEWARE” and the Britanno-American Hegemony of the Trilateralists, etc, was in fact solidified, set up at Bretton Woods and the Bilderbergers, and not torn down. In fact, 1953 marks the beginning of another Baha'i Epoch of the start of Shoghi Effendi's ten year plan for the World Crusade in which only 150 people were knighted. By the terminal date of 1963, only two knights remained loyal and firm in the Covenant Drs. Leland Jensen and his wife Opal. By 1991 the UHJ was reestablished with the great grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha as its president, and ten years later on September 21, 2001 AD God brought forth the public ministry of the current President as the head of the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah and the sequence prophesied by the Pyramid and announced 40 years hence by Davidson was set into full motion, a motion of the Divine and everlasting Kingdom (Davidic) which Davidson and others loyal to the accurate vision of the Holy Bible and the prophets, longed to see brought to full fruition in their earthly lifetimes, but whose gaze is satisfied from the concourse on high within the upper realms of the Kingdom of Abha.

So has God projected His message through the Baha'i world into the world at large, which Christian, Jew and Muslim stand poised to kill one third of mankind in one hour of thermonuclear war with every American city population 100,000 or more being targeted for destruction – New York City being marked, as we stated explicitly and repeatedly back in 1988 long before Trade Tower I (Feb. 26, 1993), Trade Tower II (the 9-11) and what is about to befall the city with the unleashed desolation of radioactive material the like of which has never before been seen upon American soil – though the Americans have exported this all over the world.

The current economic and social disaster, therefore, is a direct outgrowth of this continual war and its drain on the livelihood of all the peoples of the world including the Americans that are now feeling some of the real cost of this war at home. The greater cost of course is the invasion and destruction of homes and property and the killing and murder of families and friends by foreign invading occupying forces. America has felt a taste of this too, in the Trade Towers, 1993 and the 9-11-01 and will again face this reality in what is to come in the next wave of this series of escalations.

In his book the “Three Billion Dollar War”, Stiglitz – noble prize winning global economist – explains that these wars do not improve the economy but actually hinder it and destroy it. The Great Depression of the 1920's was the direct result of the War costs of World War I. World War II did not pull the people out of this depression as the depression was already

being remedied by other pro-social measures. But in fact World War II led to a recession afterward. Vietnam caused the recessions in the 1970's and now this “Terror War” – the Three Billion Dollar War, Stiglitz shows on the bottom line has caused the current collapse, recession and crisis with the worst still to come. The loss of jobs, the bottoming out of the housing markets, the closing of businesses and factories, are the real indicators of the depression economically and not the stock market fluctuations which are irrelevant. It is the layoffs and the effects on the majority population that signify the downturn. The myth that war improves the economy is destroyed in the face of the facts that these wars are the cause of the destruction of the economies all throughout the world. Everyone should read Stiglitz's book on this point.

Thus these ruinous wars must stop, the people must be educated out of warfare and understand the mechanism of Divine Economy announced by Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha that leads to the common welfare of all. “Welfare ***not*** warfare”, Abdu'l-Baha tells us, is the healthful condition of man on this planet.

However the Baha'i peoples have been systematically discouraged from understanding the role of government and economics as given in the explicit texts; and have been thwarted from establishing these principles and methods within their own communities and governments throughout the world.

Today this machination of the Covenant-breakers must end – and the Baha'i peoples must become ACTIVE in the PUBLIC teaching effort of their communities and governments of the world as set forth in the Will and Testament (W&T) of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, which is the Charter of the Kingdom of God on earth.

This economic collapse is due also to what Stiglitz has defined as a “democratic deficiency” of international government – meaning that the world economy for all people's welfare cannot work unless and until there is a world representation of all the people governmentally by all the nations and countries of the world. This of course is stated explicitly in the Baha'i Revelation of which the Baha'is are responsible for informing the general public at large beginning with their friends and neighbors in their own respective local areas. ‘Abdu'l-Baha states that the next social battle for the Baha'is of today to engage is the elimination of economic slavery. This will be the outcome of this current crisis even as slavery was abolished after the American Civil War, women received the right to vote after World War I. Jim Crow was abolished and civil rights established after World War II

and now after this crisis, and World War III, economic slavery will be removed and the divine economy of the Kingdom of God on earth will be established. Such is the progressive will of God and nothing can keep this from happening. “Verily He does whatsoever He wishes and ordaineth whatsoever He pleaseth.”

After the Hands violated the Covenant they promoted the false idea that Baha'is were forbidden to participate in social reform of their respective countries and were forbidden to hold public office as public servants. They thus were able to undermine the teaching effort for social and economic reform that the Baha‘is were supposed to be actively engaged in an attempt to dissociate the Cause of God from real world problems of the day and instead created a disconnected and irrelevant “organized religion” for their own empowerment and personal aggrandizement. In order to do this they needed to get rid of the person of the living Guardian to so change and alter the character and identity of the Cause to their own image and bent – and then having poisoned the majority set up a false headless Universal House of Justice without the guardian as its president – so their duped majority view would continue to pass in their false Council against the Covenant of God. Even those who have broken away from the Hands now created further Covenant-breaking sects after what they call the “Haifan Tradition” meaning sans-guardian and against the person of the living Davidic Kingship which is to last for ever (Psalms 89).

In opposition to this is the provisions of the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha which states that the spiritual is to be unorganized and that all the people have a franchise to teach, “Let men of action follow in their footsteps” (W&T, p. 10).

In elaborating the meaning of this type of ACTION Shoghi Effendi explains the role of the active warrior Baha'is twofold crusade – that is the public teaching effort (See below attached).

Here for the first time we are now publishing these writings from ‘Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi, which empower the individual people to not only hold firesides in their own homes but be ACTIVE in the most difficult task of their respective communities and governments and public offices throughout the world, locally, nationally and internationally. Baha'is are not to join a political party, but may hold office as Baha'is or unaffiliated – the reason for this ‘Abdu'l-Baha explains is that the Baha'is already belong to the “Party of the Covenant” and therefore are not to join other parties, and further are to shun “political movements which lead to sedition” like the “plague”

The vice-president of the Council has recently written: “It is always assumed that Baha'is are not to be involved with politics, so they do not participate in the political process and so the Baha'i ideals and teachings are never offered to the present body politic in the form of representation. But Abdu'l-Baha tells us that the Baha'is need to do this to the best of their ability so the Baha'i message may be included in the political debate.”

Xmas Message, 2008.

In service,
Neal,
Guardian.

‘Abdu'l-Baha's writing:
TALKS ABDU'L-BAHÁ DELIVERED IN BOSTON

23 July 1912
Talk at Hotel Victoria
Boston, Massachusetts
Notes by Edna McKinney

The Bahá'ís must not engage in political movements which lead to sedition. They must interest themselves in movements which conduce to law and order. In Persia at the present time the Bahá'ís have no part in the revolutionary upheavals which have terminated in lawlessness and rebellion. Nevertheless, a Bahá'í may hold a political office and be interested in politics of the right type. Ministers, state officials and governor-generals in Persia are Bahá'ís, and there are many other Bahá'ís holding governmental positions; but nowhere throughout the world should the followers of Bahá'u'lláh be engaged in seditious movements. For example, if there should be an uprising here in America having for its purpose the establishment of a despotic government, the Bahá'ís should not be connected with it.

The Bahá'í Cause covers all economic and social questions under the heading and ruling of its laws. The essence of the Bahá'í spirit is that, in order to establish a better social order and economic condition, there must be allegiance to the laws and principles of government. Under the laws which are to govern

the world, the socialists may justly demand human rights but without resort to force and violence. The governments will enact these laws, establishing just legislation and economics in order that all humanity may enjoy a full measure of welfare and privilege; but this will always be according to legal protection and procedure. Without legislative administration, rights and demands fail, and the welfare of the commonwealth cannot be realized. Today the method of demand is the strike and resort to force, which is manifestly wrong and destructive of human foundations. Rightful privilege and demand must be set forth in laws and regulations.

While thousands are considering these questions, we have more essential purposes. The fundamentals of the whole economic condition are divine in nature and are associated with the world of the heart and spirit. This is fully explained in the Bahá'í teaching, and without knowledge of its principles no improvement in the economic state can be realized. The Bahá'ís will bring about this improvement 239 and betterment but not through sedition and appeal to physical force -- not through warfare, but welfare. Hearts must be so cemented together, love must become so dominant that the rich shall most willingly extend assistance to the poor and take steps to establish these economic adjustments permanently. If it is accomplished in this way, it will be most praiseworthy because then it will be for the sake of God and in the pathway of His service. For example, it will be as if the rich inhabitants of a city should say, "It is neither just nor lawful that we should possess great wealth while there is abject poverty in this community," and then willingly give their wealth to the poor, retaining only as much as will enable them to live comfortably.

Strive, therefore, to create love in the hearts in order that they may become glowing and radiant. When that love is shining, it will permeate other hearts even as this electric light illumines its surroundings. When the love of God is established, everything else will be realized. This is the true foundation of all economics. Reflect upon it. Endeavor to become the cause of the attraction of souls rather than to enforce minds. Manifest true economics to the people. Show what love is, what kindness is, what true severance is and generosity. This is the important thing for you to do. Act in accordance with the teachings

of Bahá'u'lláh. All His Books will be translated. Now is the time for you to live in accordance with His words. Let your deeds be the real translation of their meaning. Economic questions will not attract hearts. The love of God alone will attract them. Economic questions are most interesting; but the power which moves, controls and attracts the hearts of men is the love of God.
(Abdu'l-Baha, The Promulgation of Universal Peace, p. 237)

From Shoghi Effendi:
TWOFOLD CRUSADE OF THE VALLIANT WARRIOR-BAHA'IS

Dearly beloved friends! A rectitude of conduct which, in all its manifestations, offers a striking contrast to the deceitfulness and corruption that characterize the political life of the nation and of the parties and factions that compose it; a holiness and chastity that are diametrically opposed to the moral laxity and licentiousness which defile the character of a not inconsiderable proportion of its citizens; an interracial fellowship completely purged from the curse of racial prejudice which stigmatizes the vast majority of its people — these are the weapons which the American believers can and must wield in their double crusade, first to regenerate the inward life of their own community, and next to assail the long-standing evils that have entrenched themselves in the life of their nation. The perfection of such weapons, the wise and effective utilization of every one of them, more than the furtherance of any particular plan, or the devising of any special scheme, or the accumulation of any amount of material resources, can prepare them for the time when the Hand of Destiny will have directed them to assist in creating and in bringing into operation that World Order which is now incubating within the worldwide administrative institutions of their Faith.

In the conduct of this twofold crusade the valiant warriors struggling in the name and for the Cause of Bahá'u'lláh must, of necessity, encounter stiff resistance, and suffer many a setback. Their own instincts, no less than the fury of conservative forces, the opposition of vested interests, and the objections of a corrupt and pleasure-seeking generation, must be reckoned with, resolutely resisted, and completely overcome. As their defensive measures for the impending struggle are organized and extended, storms of abuse and ridicule,

and campaigns of condemnation and misrepresentation, may be unloosed against them. Their Faith, they may soon find, has been assaulted, their motives misconstrued, their aims defamed, their aspirations derided, their institutions scorned, their influence belittled, their authority undermined, and their Cause, at times, deserted by a few who will either be incapable of appreciating the nature of their ideals, or unwilling to bear the brunt of the mounting criticisms which such a contest is sure to involve. "Because of 'Abdu'l-Bahá," the beloved Master has prophesied, "many a test will be visited upon you. Troubles will befall you, and suffering afflict you."

Let not, however, the invincible army of Bahá'u'lláh, who in the West, and at one of its potential storm centers is to fight, in His name and for His sake, one of its fiercest and most glorious battles, be afraid of any criticism that might be directed against it. Let it not be deterred by any condemnation with which the tongue of the slanderer may seek to debase its motives. Let it not recoil before the threatening advance of the forces of fanaticism, of orthodoxy, of corruption, and of prejudice that may be leagued against it. The voice of criticism is a voice that indirectly reinforces the proclamation of its Cause. Unpopularity but serves to throw into greater relief the contrast between it and its adversaries, while ostracism is itself the magnetic power that must eventually win over to its camp the most vociferous and inveterate amongst its foes. Already in the land where the greatest battles of the Faith have been fought, and its most rapacious enemies have lived, the march of events, the slow yet steady infiltration of its ideals, and the fulfillment of its prophecies, have resulted not only in disarming and in transforming the character of some of its most redoubtable enemies, but also in securing their firm and unreserved allegiance to its Founders. So complete a transformation, so startling a reversal of attitude, can only be effected if that chosen vehicle which is designed to carry the Message of Bahá'u'lláh to the 43 hungry, the restless, and un-shepherded multitudes is itself thoroughly cleansed from the defilements which it seeks to remove.

It is upon you, therefore, my best-beloved friends, that I wish to impress not only the urgency and imperative necessity of your holy task, but also the limitless possibilities which it possesses of raising to such an exalted level not

only the life and activities of your own community, but the motives and standards that govern the relationships existing among the people to which you belong. Undismayed by the formidable nature of this task, you will, I am confident, meet as befits you the challenge of these times, so fraught with peril, so full of corruption, and yet so pregnant with the promise of a future so bright that no previous age in the annals of mankind can rival its glory….

Reflections such as these should steel the resolve of the entire Baha'i community, should dissipate their forebodings, and arouse them to REDEDICATE themselves to every single provision of that Divine Charter [the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha] whose outline has been delineated for them by the pen of Abdu'l-Baha.

(Shoghi Effendi, The Advent of Divine Justice, p. 40, 73)

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

CHINVAT QUARTERLY

FALL 2009 ISSUE
166 BE

The Path of Positive Knowledge

Dear All,

Allah’u’Abha!

Special holiday greetings from everyone here at the World Teaching Center in the Rockies. This year has been a high mark in the expansion of the Cause and the public teaching effort. The online fireside project is still underway and the first fireside “Why Life?” (The Purpose of Life) can be viewed at:

THE NEW SONG

The second fireside "Qualifying the Criteria" (The Proofs of Jesus) is scheduled to be online in the next couple of weeks. Notice will be sent out when ready.

In Memoriam, the mother of Charles VanPelt passed on this year, as has the nephew of Dr. Jensen, Leland Jensen, Jr., known affectionately as "Little Lee".

Due to the tremendous amount of writing, responses, and other important and essential work in the teaching effort, the Chinvat has updated its format as a Quarterly Publication in harmony with the seasons of the year, but will send out "supplements" for announcements and special occasions as need be. This is the fall 2009 issue.

The theme of each Chinvat will be to cull out the most important of the issues covered each quarter in the Cause, and thereby choose to highlight those essential issues and points. As always the issue of the pending world war and the escalation of troops surrounding Iran (in Afghanistan and Iraq) is the central current event of this time period. A unilateral strike on Iran from Israel would obviously divide the nations in a single instant: a war to be fought of religion and oil.

These calamities of current events are the forces of God propelling the world closer and closer to the time of the Most Great Justice; and the Most Great Peace that shall be laid down upon that foundation. Dr. Leland Jensen has said "Peace on earth without Justice is tyranny". Therefore the establishment of the Most Great Justice is the paramount forerunner for this universal and international peace.

Part of the problem regarding this issue is the lack of understanding amongst the people of the key issues involved. These issues are divided into the religious and political realms.

These are the two topics: politics and religion that are not to be discussed in polite society here in the United States. Yet these two issues are the most important fundamental social issues that should be discussed by the people. Thus there exists an oppression upon the American people in particular and the people of the world in general forbidding them to discuss either politics or religion – and that is discuss these things where cool head prevail and with critical thinking, intellectual investigation and the agreement of the facts. Instead these twin issues have been obfuscated by high emotionality, opinion, speculation and propaganda and antics. Thus the people have been deprived of the Forum for this venue.

This is the theme this quarter.

The first letter, therefore, addresses the issue of the Baha'i Faith as a truly all INCLUSIVE UNORGANIZED RELIGION, and the matter of the Kingdom as the government from God that is respectful for all the diversity of mankind. This is a difficult and abstruse issue to understanding and should be meditated upon profoundly by all the people. This is the subject that God has revealed an "unorganized religion" for His Kingdom which in effect separates "spiritual matters" which are NOT to be organized from matters of State. Why would God do this?

The second letter is the diametric opposite subject of the first letter and addresses the questions of personal religion, spirituality, mysticism and other esoteric concepts, which form part and parcel to this Highly Perspicuous Revelation of the Most Great Name of God.

"**A world federal system**, ruling the whole earth and exercising unchallengeable authority over its unimaginably vast resources, blending and embodying the ideals of both the East and the West, liberated from the curse of war and its miseries, and bent on the exploitation of all the available sources of energy on the surface of the planet, a system in which Force is made the servant of Justice, whose life is sustained by its universal recognition of one God and by **its allegiance to one common Revelation**--such is the goal towards which humanity, impelled by the unifying forces of life, is moving." (Shoghi Effendi, "World Unity the Goal", cf. *World Order of Baha'u'llah*, pp. 202-206)

"The continent of America, is in the eyes of the one true God the land wherein the splendors of His light shall be revealed, where the mysteries of His Faith [throne of King David established in the Rocky Mountains: www.UHJ.net] shall be unveiled, where the righteous will abide and **the free** assemble."

"May this American democracy be the first nation to establish the foundation of international agreement. May it be the first nation to proclaim the unity of mankind. May it be the first to unfurl the standard of the 'Most Great Peace'... The American people are indeed worthy of being the first to build the tabernacle of the great peace and proclaim the oneness of mankind... May America become the distributing center of spiritual enlightenment and all the world receive this heavenly blessing. For America has developed powers and capacities greater and more wonderful than other nations... May the inhabitants

of this country become like angels of heaven with faces turned continually toward God. May all of them become servants of the omnipotent One. May they rise from their present material attainments to such a height that heavenly illumination may stream from this center to all the peoples of the world... This American nation is equipped and empowered to accomplish that which will adorn the pages of history, to become the envy of the world and be blest in both the East and the West for the triumph of its people... The American continent gives signs and evidences of very great advancement. Its future is even more promising, for its influence and illumination are far-reaching. It will lead all nations spiritually." ('Abdu'l-Baha, "Amercia and the Most Great Peace", cf. *World Order of Baha'u'llah*, pp. 68-94)

The purpose of publishing these two letters at the same time is to allow for the people to contrast these two issues – of the "World Federal System" and "One Common Revelation" (the unorganized religion) in their own minds and try to understand the new society of the near future, one in which the individuals are highly religious, spiritual and autonomous in their relationship with God, the Creator, yet are able to cooperate interdependently with one another in forming the International government of the "Supreme Tribunal" (W&T, p. 13; see also 'Abdu'l-Baha's Tablet to the Hague) that shall emerge from the common catastrophe of this War and establish the Inernational Peace founded on the Most Great Justice.

To everyone, throughout the Baha'i world and to all the friends of the faith, we wish everyone a happy holiday season and new year on the common calendar. This years celebration and commemoration of the Twin Birthdays of the Bab and Baha'u'llah on the lunar calendar falls upon Dec. 18 and 19th, 2009, which are 1 and 2 Muharram or New Years Day on the lunar reckoning.

"O my God, aid Thou Thy servant to raise up the Word, and to refute what is vain and false, to establish the truth, to spread the sacred verses abroad, reveal the splendors, and make the morning's light to dawn in the hearts of the righteous.

"Thou art, verily, the Generous, the Forgiving."

In service of the Council of the 24 elders of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,

Your servant,
//Neal Chase//

Neal,
Guardian/President.

I. AN OPEN LETTER

*"**All matters of State** should be referred to the House of Justice,*
but acts of worship must be observed according to that
which God hath revealed in His Book." (Baha'u'llah, 8th Ishraqat)

Dear Adam,

Thank you for your inquiry. Your question is probably the most important question that can be asked at this time. In order to answer it fully, yet succinctly, first we must establish the authority of the UHJ and its constitution from the writings themselves and then secondly we need to look at the meaning of "infallibility" which has caused so much division in thought. After those two aspects are established then the answer to your question and its essential reality will be made clear to you as bright as the sun at high noon.

Now as everyone must be true to their own God-given understanding, perspective and capacity it is not the intention of this letter to foist some other concept upon you or the people. But the purpose of this letter is to attempt to come to an open understanding of the issue of the question you have asked. This is an Open Letter, and so you may share it with whomsoever you wish. Also, as the purpose of this letter is to attempt to arrive at an understanding of the truth, and some concepts here expressed may be different from what the people may hold near and dear to them, it is NOT the purpose of this letter is to attack those different beliefs, and is certainly not the purpose of this letter to attack them, but again to address the important issue raised for the benefit of all.

You wrote:

I am attempting to obtain clarification on a question for which I have received numerous contradictory answers from various members of the Bahai faith. This seems to perhaps be the most controversial and divisive question, about which I rather think the UHJ should make some sort of public declaration.

My question is essentially in regards to the authority of the Universal House of Justice.

Personally, my understanding is that the UHJ is the highest and most supreme authority in existence today, but it is not God, and it is not Bahaullah, and therefore although it might approach perfection, it is not absolutely perfect and never could be. I am convinced that every member of the UHJ would agree with me, but perhaps I am wrong?

I am not trying to criticize the UHJ, and I have yet to see any statements by the UHJ with which I disagree. My point is merely that the UHJ could conceivably at some point be wrong in some way, and therefore Bahai should treat the UHJ with utmost respect, but should nevertheless remember that every institution is conceivably capable of error.

I would like clarification on this issue, either in a public statement or a private message. Does the UHJ view itself as the literal mouth of God, channeling divine wisdom with ultimate accuracy? Or does the UHJ view itself as a council of wise elders, which is normally correct but which may theoretically make a mistake at some future date?

I can understand any hesitance on your behalf to answer this question, but I do think it is a question which needs a definitive and explicit answer. I will be happy to explain my thoughts further if asked, but I suspect the reader already has strong opinions on this matter, and that I will receive some sort of explanation.

Thank you,

Adam

To begin, there a currently Nine main groups that claim to be “Baha’i”, seven that accept the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, and two that probate it (see 7 Rites of the Baha’i’ Faith for more http://www.uhj.net/bahai-faith-history.html). Within this overall picture there are still smaller groups as well as individual vocal scholars with their own views and perspectives.

Now the reason for this type of “diversity” is precisely because of the difference in opinion concerning the question you have raised – and at this time it is probably the most important question free thinking critical seekers should ask!

Starting with the groups that accept Baha'u'llah but reject either 'Abdu'l-Baha or Shoghi Effendi, they are only willing to allow statements made by the official Pen of Baha'u'llah to be used to answer this question. This is good thing, because the writings of either 'Abdu'l-Baha or Shoghi Effendi are dependant upon those of Baha'u'llah and can only be taken within the context of what Baha'u'llah has already revealed and not separated out from it. Now both 'Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi, have stated in their own writings that they do NOT have the Authority to change or alter what Baha'u'llah has given. They can only delineate it or implement it in their respective roles. Thus 'Abdu'l-Baha has delineated this in the Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha, and Shoghi Effendi has implemented this in his Four-Stage Constitution, given on January 9, 1951. Other documents of theirs are in the position of supporting role or peripheral to further clarify and define the delineation and implementation of this single point.

That said the first and clearest writing to see is the 8th Ishraqat of Baha'u'llah in which He restricts, limits and confines the function of the UHJ to matters of State ONLY and absolutely forbids it to be over "spiritual matters". This fundamental lack of understanding the dichotomy of material and spiritual matters is what has caused the many divisions on this point.

Baha'u'llah writes:

"**The eighth Ishraq**: This passage, now written by the Pen of Glory, is accounted as part of the Most Holy Book [AQDAS]: The men of God's House of Justice have been charged with the affairs of the people… **All matters of State** should be referred to the House of Justice, but acts of worship must be observed according to that which God hath revealed in His Book." (Baha'u'llah, *Tablets*, pp. 128, 129)

Therefore in the first place, the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah is to be over material matters – matters of State – and NOT over "spiritual matters". Anyone, or any group that see this different, is not in congruence with what Baha'u'llah Himself is stating on this all-important point. Anyone who interprets either 'Abdu'l-Baha or Shoghi Effendi, as being against Baha'u'llah on this point, or attempts to use the writings of either 'Abdu'l-Baha or Shoghi Effendi to insert themselves or some sort of "UHJ" as being over spiritual matters is also off the mark on this point. I don't say this to put those people down, but to guide them back to the Reality of the 8th Ishraqat, that is the AQDAS, that no UHJ and no one after the Manifestation of God, Baha'u'llah, and the single appointed Center of the

Covenant, ‘Abdu’l-Baha, is to be over “spiritual matters” – the Manifestation that reveals it, and the Center, and Perfect Exemplar that delineates it.

In this light, Baha’u’llah has stated of Himself in regard to the “spiritual matters” that he considered Himself “coarser than clay” (*World Order of Baha’u’llah*, p. 113), and ‘Abdu’l-Baha reckoned himself personally as the “first of sinners” and stated that we should “all be equal”. Thus even these two personages do not exult themselves, even as humble Jesus walked amongst the peoples, had nowhere to lay his head, and allowed them to so cruelly put him death, even stating: “You know that the rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and their great men exercise authority over them. It **shall not be so** among you; but whoever would be great among you must be your servant, and whoever would be first among you must be your slave; even as the Son of man came not to be served but **to serve**, and to give his life as a ransom for many.” (Matt. 20:25-28 RSV)

Thus even these, the Manifestations of God, are obedient and submissive unto God, humble servants, how much more the ministers of State that we will elect to serve us, the free people. Therefore anyone who would in this day after the ascension of the Bab, Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha DELIBERATELY and KNOWINGLY vaunt themselves or their “UHJ” as over “spiritual matters” is an anathema in the face of God and in the presence of the people that are the lovers of God seeking His pleasure and reunion with him. In the United States, for example, they have given this “inalienable right” of which we are “endowed by our Creator” therefore as **priority one** in the first amendment, and the State’s role is to protect, guard and defend those rights of the people, not infringe upon them or remove them. Thus should a fanatical and militant group seeking to overthrow the first amendment, organize the spiritual and subdue the people with weapons arise within this country, that is now a matter of State, and the government has every right to protect the people and their rights and freedoms from those militant fanatics using proportionate force and any means necessary. See ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s “Tablet on Leadership” for more.

Now obviously the people who are the members of the militant force that seeks to overthrow the government will see this as “tyranny” of their “rights”. Again ‘Abdu’l-Baha clears up this difficult matter in the Tablet of Leadership, and also writes to this point in the Secret of Divine Civilization:

“A conquest can be a praiseworthy thing, and there are times when war becomes the powerful basis of peace, and ruin the very means of reconstruction. If, for example, a high-

minded sovereign marshals his troops to block the onset of the insurgent and the aggressor, or again, if he takes the field and distinguishes himself in a struggle to unify a divided state and people, if, in brief, he is waging war for a righteous purpose, then this seeming wrath is mercy itself, and this **apparent tyranny** the very **substance of justice** and this warfare the cornerstone of peace. Today, the task befitting great rulers is to establish universal peace, for in this lies the freedom of all peoples."(`Abdu'l-Baha, *Secret of Divine Civilization*, pp. 70-71)

The point is, that mankind has fought long and hard for the freedom to be able to live in a truly open society, and express their individual spirituality, in the form of art, science and profession, as well as form their own business and livelihood free from oppressive forms. In the name of these "rights" are they now to allow some other fanatic group, or false ideology to arise to subvert this very same system? Thus the world is faced with a powerful battle and great dilemma at this time, with the proliferation of nuclear weapons, weapons of mass destruction, and this entire conundrum, which the Revelation that God gave through Baha'u'llah, contains the medicine that this sick world so desperately needs, but of which they have been deprived from recognizing at this time, for lack of being able to recognize the true College of Physicians, that is the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah.

To be brief: the idea of someone, or some institution, or some group, being over "spiritual matters" is precisely what has ruined and destroyed all the religions and revelations and civilizations of the past. This is the very falsehood that allowed the dark ages in Europe under Popery for 200 years, the hijacking of Christianity by the various clergy class; and the abomination of oppression under the lands hijacked by the Sunni shade and black Shi'i night of Islam. In fact for the free thinking rugged spiritual individualist – that is to be the real citizen of this Kingdom (Davidic) from God, whom Shoghi Effendi terms, the "warrior Baha'i" (*ADJ*, p. 41 ff) – (so much for pacifism), heirs to the Babi martyrs, this is the very root and offspring of falsehood that the Covenant of Baha'u'llah and the Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha used in the right hands is the all-powerful infallible instrument to extricate out of the earth one and for all time.

The fact that in this dispensation no one is to be over the spiritual is further clarified by the fact that Baha'u'llah has outlawed a clergy class in this dispensation.

Baha'u'llah has completely done away with the clergy class and Popery. There is absolutely no one that is to interpret or explain the "Spiritual teachings". Each person by

himself and for himself is to see with his own eyes and hear with his own ears, and to understand with his own mind. No one! Absolutely no one is to impose their understanding of the "spiritual teachings" on anyone else. Besides there is absolutely positively and certainly no institution—Baha'u'llah's House of Justice or otherwise that is over spiritual matters.

Thus no person, no individual, no institution, no Pope, no Hands, and, as Shoghi Effendi excluded himself, even no Guardian, and certainly no Universal House of Justice (as Baha'u'llah Himself wrote in the 8th Ishraqat) is to be over the spiritual matters. This is best explained by John Esslemont in this passage from Baha'u'llah in the Era:

"**No Professional Priesthood**

"One other feature of the Baha'i organization must be specially mentioned, and that is the absence of a professional priesthood. Voluntary contributions toward the expenses of teachers are permitted and many devote their whole time to work for the Cause, but all Baha'is are expected to share in the work of teaching, et cetera, according to their opportunity and ability, and there is no special class distinguished from their fellow believers by the exclusive exercise of priestly functions and prerogatives.

"In former ages priesthoods were necessary, because people were illiterate and uneducated and were dependent on priests for their religious instruction, for the conduct of religious rites and ceremonies, for the administration of justice, et cetera. Now, however, times have changed. Education is fast becoming universal, and if the commands of Baha'u'llah are carried out, every boy and girl in the world will receive a sound education. Each individual will then be able to study the Scriptures for himself, to draw the Water of Life for himself, direct from the Fountainhead. Elaborate rites and ceremonies, requiring the services of a special profession or caste, **have no place in the Baha'i system;** and the administration of justice is entrusted to the authorities instituted for that purpose.

"For a child a teacher is necessary, but the aim of the true teacher is to fit his pupil to do without a teacher; to see things with his own eyes, hear with his own ears, and understand with his own mind. Just so, in the childhood of the race, the priest is necessary, but his real work is to enable men to do without him: to see things divine with their own eyes, hear them with their own ears and understand them with their own minds. Now the priest's work is all but accomplished, and the aim of the Bahá'í teaching is to complete that work, to

make men independent of all save God, so that they can turn directly to Him, that is, to His Manifestation. When all turn to one Center, then there can be no cross-purposes or confusion and the nearer all draw to the Center, the nearer they will draw to each other."

Thus the first mistake made is when either the people assume that the UHJ is over spiritual matters or the members of the UHJ assume that they are to be over spiritual matters, they are not. AS the UHJ is be under the "protection of God" and as 'Abdu'l-Baha has written it is to be "freed from all error" (W&T, p. 14) this is the first ERROR that its members, its hands, its president, and its citizens are to be free from. If the people that compose the membership of the "UHJ" are NOT first "freed from this error" than the UHJ that they elect will not be free from this error either. Therefore, God, who is our Ideal King, over spiritual matters, has so set up the Covenant in the form of a test, that "nothing unclean shall enter it" (Rev 21:27) as prophesied in the Book of Revelation. Thus "the wisdom of every command is to be tested" (Tablet of Ahmad) and God has allowed the violation of each and every single provision of His Charter (*World Order of Baha'u'llah(WOB)*, p. 144: the Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha) to take place in every way, shape and form, that through the contrast of what is wrong, the people would be able to see with their own eyes what is right. Thus Baha'u'llah tells us on page 31 of the Iqan (*Book of Certitude*): This "oppression" is the essential feature of very Revelation. Unless and until it cometh to pass, the truth can not be distinguished form falsehood".

Therefore it is God himself who wishes the diversity of opinion, the violations of his own Covenant, even as Jesus picked Judas to betray him, so that through the massive violation and misunderstanding of His Covenant, only the true rugged spiritual individualist that thinks for himself would be able to arise, and winning their own personal spiritual stations, first realizing that no one is to come between them and God, that is no one is over spiritual matters, they shall then arise and qualify. This is the resurrection from the dead (spiritually dead – death being firstly letting someone else think for you, and secondly failing to recognize the Manifestation of your day) and this is the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven. For no citizen of this true Kingdom shall ever allow anything to arrogate itself between their own heart, their own mind and their own soul and the Truth which emanates form the Presence of the Reality of God Himself.

In fact this is given in the first commandment of Moses upon Sinai:

“I am the Lord thy God [the One true Invisible God] thou shalt have no other gods before Me [not Jesus, Buddha, Baha’u’llah, etc., or some phony UHJ…”

“Thou shalt make no graven images [such as the State] nor bow down to worship them…”

Thus the Personal Reality of God, the Divine and Supreme Being, wishes to have direct access and intercourse with the people that He created to know him and love him. On this point it is revealed that He is a jealous God, and wishes the people, as any parent wishes quality time with his children, to be free to come into His Presence and be reunited with Him.

Thus the authority of the UHJ must first be considered in light of this Reality. Then and only then, will the provisions of the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha and the writings of Shoghi Effendi make perfect sense to the mind of the perfect person, that is the rugged spiritual individualist, i.e. the true believer.

Thus we come to the second point of confusion, which is the meaning and nature of “infallibility”. The second ERROR, therefore, is not understanding “infallibility.” This lack of understanding “infallibility” is yet another of the greatest mistakes that has caused division amongst the people, and a failure to comprehend the real meaning of the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha. It is the second foremost great ERROR, that the true UHJ of Baha’u’llah is to be freed from (W&T, p. 14) –“freed from all error”.

“And now, concerning the House of Justice which God hath ordained as the source of all good and **freed from all error**… By this House is **MEANT** the Universal House of Justice…and the guardian of the Cause of God it its scared head and the distinguished [irremovable] member for life of that body”. (Will and Testament, p. 14).

The reason that ‘Abdu’l-Baha writes “what is MEANT” is that many people may have different interpretations of Baha’u’llah’s “House of Justice”, how it is to be formed, what its powers and parameters are to be, who its members are or are not, whether it is to be over spiritual or material affairs, how it should be constituted etc., – BUT as ‘Abdu’l-Baha alone is the appointed Center of the Covenant (See Kitab-i-Ahd and AQDAS), he alone has the authoritative POWER to interpret and delineate his fathers House of Justice. Thus ‘Abdu’l-Baha interprets this Universal House of Justice firstly, as **“freed from all error”** that is, infallible. Therefore the next question that is to be raised is what is **MEANT** by “freed from all error”? What is meant by “infallible”?

Again we first turn to ‘Abdu’l-Baha for his own interpretation and explanation of this matter which you can find in Some Answered Questions (SAQ) in the chapter XLV entitled: Explanation of the verse of the Kitab-i-Aqdas, ‘There is no association for the dawning place of command in the supreme sinlessness’:

“Know that sinlessness [i.e infallibility] is of two kinds: essential sinlessness and acquired sinlessness. In like manner there is essential knowledge and acquired knowledge; and so it is with other names and attributes.”

“How often it has occurred, when an act has been performed by a wise, perfect, intelligent man, that others incapable of comprehending its wisdom have objected to it and been amazed that this wise man could say or do such a thing. This opposition comes from their ignorance, and the wisdom of the sage is pure and exempt from error. In the same way, the skilled doctor in treating the patient does what he wishes, and the patient has no right to object; whatever the doctor says and does is right; all ought to consider him the manifestation of these words, "He doeth whatsoever He willeth, and commandeth whatever He desireth." It is certain that the doctor will use some medicine contrary to the ideas of other people; now opposition is not permitted to those who have not the advantage of science and the medical art. No, in the name of God! on the contrary, all ought to be submissive and to perform whatever the skilled doctor says. Therefore, the skilled doctor does what he wishes, and the patients have no share in this right. The skill of the doctor must be first ascertained; but when the skill of the doctor is once established, he does what he wishes.

“So also, when the head of the army is unrivaled in the art of war, in what he says and commands he does what he wishes. When the captain of a ship is proficient in the art of navigation, in whatever he says and commands he does what he wishes. And as the real educator is the Perfect Man, in whatever He says and commands He does what He wishes.”

Therefore in demystifying “infallibility” or “sinlessness”, ‘Abdu’l-Baha tells us the auto mechanic, the ship’s captain, or a doctor may be infallible within his own profession. Many people have seen this type of ***acquired*** infallibility or acquired perfection in athletics and sports as well, as arts, music and sciences. Infallibility therefore is a quality and attribute of God, which ‘Abdu’l-Baha explains anyone may acquire. It is not essential for them to acquire or possess it, but for example should one work in the field of academic critical

thinking and review for many years and learn this science, they may become infallible in that art, as may a doctor or dentist or ships captain etc., each in their field, specialty, true genius or profession. This therefore, according to ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s explanation of the World of Perfections, and our own individual entrance into it, while still in this world, and our role in transforming this darksome world into the world of Perfection, necessitate a complete and total conversion over to the Revelation of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s way of thinking, an entire paradigm shift in understanding what it means to be spiritual, and what it means to be a spiritual individual while still in this world. This point needs to mediated upon profoundly by all the people, who must read the writings of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha directly for themselves on these points, wherefore there is no clergy class involved. Then and only then, with the spiritual eye truly opened to this Vision, will the person be able to apprehend the true nature of this letter which addresses the issue you have raised.

Now turning back to the Universal House of Justice, this is an Institution which is therefore abstract. The formation of it on earth, is that its membership is made up of people, who are fallible, and are its fallible members. As individual people, they may acquire infallibility in their respective arts and sciences, and they may even acquire infallibility in their role as “members”, or not. The first aspect of this is knowing that they are 1) NOT OVER SPIRITUAL MATTERS; and 2) THAT THEY ARE NOT INFALLIBLE AT ALL! The third point is that they MUST go by its constituted membership for the “Executive” (W&T, p. 15) and Legislative braches as defined in the Will and Testament by ‘Abdu’l-Baha, and by Shoghi Effendis’ Four Stage Plan. Those that have NO “EXECUTIVE” (W&T, p. 15) are in VIOLATION of this CHARTER of the Will and Testament and are outside the parameters of this discussion.

Should they breach this sacred trust on these two points: that they are 1) NOT OVER SPIRITUAL MATTERS; and 2) THAT THEY ARE NOT INFALLIBLE AT ALL! – then they have breached that first trust of the State (in America it is in the form of the first Amendment) and thus having gone against the Constitution or Charter in that regard, then they should be expelled from the UHJ IMMEDIATELY, as they have violated the first principle of this Cause of the Separation of the Spiritual from the State, that is the Cause of the rugged spiritual individual “made in the image of God” – the rugged spiritual SINGLE God concept.

Now the only way to expel corrupt members from the body of the UHJ is given by ‘Abdu’l-Baha, for even the UHJ itself, in full legislative and judicial capacity, with all members convening as a trial and finding the so offending members of the Council guilty with or without a confession, does not have the POWER to expel them from the UHJ. ‘Abdu’l-Baha has written:

“Should any of the members [of the UHJ] commit a sin, injurious to the common weal, the guardian of the Cause of God [the Executive branch] hath at his own discretion the right to expel him, whereupon the people must elect another in his stead.” (W&T, p. 14)

Therefore in 1957 upon the passing of Shoghi Effendi, and by 1960, when all the members of that first UHJ in its appointed phase as the first IBC went against ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s aghsan-son, and separated themselves from him, they were able to “organize” the “faith” and as Ruhiyyih Khanum bragged about it “seize the reigns” in order to do so.

Separated from the president of the UHJ – that is the Executive branch and irremovable member for life of the Council – their community became overrun with all the problems we see today, and the most totalitarian, authoritarian, repressive, regime in the history of all mankind, diminishing the Pope and dark ages of Europe, and the despotism of a hijacked Islam, eclipsing the ideological based actions of Hitler, Stalin and Mussolini, has been unleashed upon all the world! So terrible in its oppressions and machination, that GOD FORBID it should ever become an actual State power with the reigns of police, armies, militaries, prisons and other powers and sanctions within its horrible possession! Misconstruing the strong language in the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha on page 11 in a satanic switcheroo, to get souls to bow down and conform to its abomination of desolation, it has become as “modern marvel” the greatest enemy of the human spirit, the greatest enemy of the Cause of God in this day. With no “Executive” (W&T, p. 15) at its head, the trapped and repressed people have no way to expel those usurpers who have ensconced themselves and violated all the principles, let alone its outer constitution of head and body both, from those seats of power. Thus they have hamstrung the white she camel, so to speak, and remain either repressed within that abominable organization or outcast into the dregs of marginality of society. Ironically they remained strapped in this thinking spiritually as well. Thus they are unable to recognize that the aghsan-son of ‘Abdu’l-Baha was the appointed the first president of the first UHJ, and now his son and grandson, the great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha is the president of the current UHJ now active and

functioning within the world. In fact, the duped followers of this group, even if they have managed to remove themselves from it, have *en masse* still been unable to unite around the real living point of unity in the world today, the living Davidic king, an aghsan, and thus overthrow the violation of the enemy, and so constitute and promote the true UHJ and again issue forth to promulgate the real meaning of the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha.

This is why views and opinions have sorely differed. Some in seeking to rid their own personal lives of the violation have converted to other religions. Others have attacked Shoghi Effendi, or rejected, ironically, the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, which Itself has the power to free them. Others still yet wishing to remain in that community, are reinterpreting that obviously, as all the headless monster “UHJ” in Haifa does is make one mistake after the next, maybe, therefore, it is supposed to make them and not be “infallible” at all, the way they have interpreted that term.

Thus the prophecy of ’Abdu’l-Baha has been fulfilled: “Behold the confusion that has befallen the tribes of the defeated.” It would be laughable really if it wasn’t so tragic!

“He who sits in heaven laughs, for all the world is in derision…” (Psalm 2)

Only those currently educated and apprised of the truth of this understanding by the true UHJ (body and head both) at this time (www.UHJ.net) are freed from all this error!

Returning to the “Infallibility” of the UHJ, ‘Abdu’l-Baha further clarifies this matter in that same chapter of SAQ, ‘There is no association for the dawning place of command in the supreme sinlessness’:

“Know that infallibility is of two kinds: essential infallibility and acquired infallibility…
Essential infallibility is peculiar to the supreme Manifestation, for it is His essential requirement, and an essential requirement cannot be separated from the thing itself. The rays are the essential necessity of the sun and are inseparable from it. Knowledge is an essential necessity of God and is inseparable from Him. Power is an essential necessity of God and is inseparable from Him. If it could be separated from Him, He would not be God. If the rays could be separated from the sun, it would not be the sun. Therefore, if one imagines separation of the Most Great Infallibility from the supreme Manifestation, He would not be the supreme Manifestation, and He would lack the essential perfections.

“But acquired infallibility is not a natural necessity; on the contrary, it is a ray of the bounty of infallibility which shines from the Sun of Reality upon hearts, and grants a share and portion of itself to souls. Although these souls have not essential infallibility, still they are under the protection of God - that is to say, God preserves them from error. Thus many of the holy beings who were not dawning-points of the Most Great Infallibility, were yet kept and preserved from error under the shadow of the protection and guardianship of God, for they were the mediators of grace between God and men. If God did not protect them from error, their error would cause believing souls to fall into error, and thus the foundation of the Religion of God would be overturned, which would not be fitting nor worthy of God.

“To epitomize: essential infallibility belongs especially to the supreme Manifestations, and acquired infallibility is granted to every holy soul. For instance, the Universal House of Justice, if it be established under the necessary conditions [with the Davidic King as its president; and according to the Four Stage Plan of Shoghi Effendi leading up to the election of it body, the head is to remain appointed] - with members elected from all the people - that House of Justice will be under the protection and the unerring guidance of God. If that House of Justice shall decide unanimously, or by a majority, upon any question not mentioned in the Book, that decision and command **will be guarded from mistake.** Now the members of the House of Justice have not, individually, essential infallibility; but the body of the House of Justice **is under the protection and unerring guidance of God: this is called conferred infallibility.**” (`Abdu'l-Baha, *Some Answered Questions*, pp. 171-173)

Thus the Conferred Infallibility upon the House of Justice [body and head both] – but individually any of its members including the head – prevents it from making a mistake and thus ensures that Justice will be maintained within alls itself acts and decisions. Through education the people will see the truth of the matter.

The strong language in the Will (see W& T, p. 11-12) is there to guide the people to the truth as well as fortify the State’s sacred obligation to protect the inalienable rights of its own citizens that they elect to represent themselves. If the State – the true UHJ – in fulfilling this obligation stands up, through the executive branch of the living Davidic King, and makes the powerful statement that women shall be members of the UHJ authoritatively as revealed in the Explicit Texts of the Aqdas, and states that the people

have gone against God on this matter and so need to be corrected, then this is proper functioning.

If the chief executive stands up and declares that “no one is to be over the spiritual” and that enemies of this Cause are amassing a huge army with possible thermonuclear weapons at our borders, claiming they are over the “spiritual matters” and that we all must conform to their corrupt, ignorant and mind numbing “shariah” and that we must DEFEND ourselves at all means against such an atrocity that the West has fought for freedom from for thousands of years, and instead the people switch sides and league themselves with the enemy on this point, then these people have committed treason against this state, and the state has the power to take action against them.

Spiritually, which is unorganized, the truth is that these people have gone against God on these points. But as these issues become matters of state, through treason, attacks on rights of citizens (women for example, or academic freedom, etc.) then these are material matters of State. Surely they have spiritual overtones, but nevertheless they are matters of State.

Therefore the answer to your question will make no sense except to the mind of the rugged spiritual individualist, whom Shoghi Effendi termed the “warrior Baha’i” who has re-dedicated himself to every single provision of the Master’s sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha. Shoghi writes:

“In the conduct of this twofold crusade the valiant **warriors** struggling in the name and for the Cause of Baha'u'llah must, of necessity, encounter stiff resistance, and suffer many a setback…. “Because of Abdu'l-Baha,” [loyalty to every single provision of His Will and Testament], the beloved Master has prophesied, “many a test will be visited upon you. Troubles will befall you, and suffering afflict you.”

“Reflections such as these should steel the resolve of the entire Baha'i community, should dissipate their forebodings, and arouse them to rededicate themselves to every single provision of that Divine Charter whose outline has been delineated for them by the pen of Abdu'l-Baha.” (Shoghi Effendi, *Advent of Divine Justice*, pp. 41, 42, 73)

Within that framework, the framework of the Will and Testament, even a rugged spiritual individualist, can see the simple truth of the material interdependence of all the people, and so agree to enter into a Covenant, contract, social contract, etc., to form and elect their own representatives, form of government over matters of state, and agree that majority rules,

within the context of this democratic monarchy where the Guardian of the Cause of God, i.e. the living Davidic king is the president and chairman for life of the UHJ. And even if he, the president, cannot or will not function within the framework of the Will and Testament, which confers this true UHJ as being "freed from all error" and to being not over "spiritual matters" then the true UHJ can function without him and they can have – as both 'Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi have provided – the VP or PM chair the meetings.

Now the reason that we accept that the true UHJ is "freed from error" is that this perspective in this letter is not another opinion but shows us the Reality; and as all people come to their own personal understanding of this reality they will be able to elect the body of the true UHJ with the Davidic King at its head. As problems arise and people see how these problems are worked out, they will gain confidence through experience that in fact the true UHJ is nothing but the manifestation of Justice and mercy over all its own affairs which are the important matters of State.

The conferred infallibility upon the true UHJ [body and head both] is because were it to make a mistake, even the slightest one, then we would have injustice. Therefore it is set up, so that the methods, procedures and constitution are followed correctly by the citizens and its own wise members, that there shall never be any mistake over matters of State or any issue before it. The process of consultation therefore is a process of testing through procedure to root out error, and therefore follows the scientific method of positive knowledge that Baha'u'llah gives in the Iqan:

"These are among the attributes of the exalted, and constitute the hall-mark of the spiritually-minded. They have already been mentioned in connection with the requirements of the wayfarers that tread the Path of **Positive Knowledge**."(Iqan, p. 195)

Furthermore, matters of state pertain to academic and scientific freedom, civil and human rights, agriculture and economic concerns, etc., the setting of curriculum for proper education, and many other important matters. In fact there is almost no aspect of human life that is not covered. Even the spiritual matters of human affairs are included. As no one is to be over these, the only possible State Religion of Sovereign Powers (*WOB*, p. 7) therefore is the unorganized one, where the government does not interfere in matter of individual consciousness but protects those individual rights. In making these decisions the UHJ, being universal, has the power to call upon expert witnesses from all around the world who, as 'Abdu'l-Baha has explains, have ACQUIRED INFALLIBILITY within their

own professions and expertise. The truth is that God has hidden as treasure within all people a true genius, which flows forth spiritually from the soul of man in the form of an infallible gift from God. This does not equate the individual with identical authority with the Supreme Manifestation, it does not make them the authority on matters of State, and it does not place them spiritually over me and you, but like Einstein, Mozart, M. Adler, Popper and others, it is an expression of their relationship with the divine unfettered and unalloyed. Baha'u'llah has further explained these degrees of "infallibility" in the Table of Ishraqat which you should read in its entirety for deepening.

This Kingdom is great. First we shall see the lesser peace, and later the Most Great Peace. The Lesser Peace and the Most Great Peace shall be established upon this earth AFTER the Most Great Justice takes place (see Shoghi Effendi Advent of Divine Justice), but the Kingdom has already been established as of 2001 AD. This letter is a slight glimpse into the Most Great Peace, but the lesser peace itself will focalize on the preservation of "unity within diversity", defense of the inalienable rights of the citizens, and forming a true curriculum to so educate the people of the world, such as no one being over the spiritual – and other essential rights and freedoms of the people that they have been so endowed by their Creator.

Thus God has sent us a State, the Kingdom, a real government with laws subjects and King, the government of God ruling from the throne of King David which is the executive branch of the UHJ to free us from obstructions (including itself) to allow for all people to be able to come unto Him and enter His Presence if we so wish. In the meanwhile war, poverty, disease, cruelty and injustice will all come to end as crude things and mistakes and errors of the past.

There is so much more to say about all this, perhaps for another time in the future, which includes some of the symbolic language of "Some Answered Questions", the Book of the Revelation and imagery such as the New Jerusalem, Temple and Ark of Salvation or Ark of the Covenant, because outward forms and symbols must be used to convey abstract concepts. Thus the revealed writings give a symbolic systems approach and new language or "new song" for believing souls to be able to discuss these important issues in groups. At this time the most important act is the setting up of real schools for education on these matters. As this Kingdom or government from God is not established by the sword, force

or coercion, but is founded upon education of the individual to see the truth with his own eyes and not the eyes of his neighbor.

In the meantime, for further clarification on the matter of the sucessorship to Baha'u'llah and the infallibility issue, we have enclosed the "Tablet of the Dichotomy" to help the people pass their test on the succession from Baha'u'llah to 'Abdu'l-Baha to Shoghi Effendi, to the true UHJ that operates within these parameters of the Charter as a democratic and constitutional monarchy (Davidic), much like the government of the United Kingdom, England (W&T, p. 20; 14th Glad Tiding).

Your servant,

Neal Chase,
President of the UHJ,
Great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha,
Guardian.

II. ESOTERIC MYSTICISM AND ANCIENT SCIENCE OF MIND

"These are among the attributes of the exalted, and constitute the hall-mark of the spiritually-minded…. the requirements of the wayfarers that tread the Path of **Positive Knowledge**."(Baha'u'llah, Iqan, p. 195)

Dear True Seeker,

Your letter has been received, read in the assembly of the Council and considered in the light of the truth of this most glorious Cause:

The core essence of self-empowerment and the linking of the personal soul with the Divine Mind is through the power of the Covenant. This is given in the essence of Jesus' words upon the Mount of Olives in the garden of Gethsemane, "Not my will, O Lord, but Thine!" This is a personal commitment between the individual soul and the Creator forming the Covenant of will alignment. This alignment of will with that of the expressly revealed will of God (as given today in the seven sealed scroll of the Kitab-i-Ahd and sacred Will and

Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha (Rev. ch. 5)) causes a sympathetic link between the soul of man and the divine mind. Activity upon the earthly plane creates a draw by which the influence of the holy breezes are attracted to the individual soul and the soul therefore becomes empowered by God to overcome any and all obstacles that may be encountered in its path of reunion with the Divine.

In the Book of Certitude Baha’u’llah explains that if there be any other ulterior motive within the soul other than to enter the Presence of God for the sake of being in the Presence of God whereby the knowledge of God is united with the love of God in the presence of God, then that soul will be thwarted and utterly cast out of the Kingdom in both this world and the world to come.

Those who have known about the power of the true teaching of God given by the Divine Revelators have sought ulterior means for assaying the Divine Mind in order to control the minds of people. Thus like the wicked priests of Christendom that hijacked the pure Revelation of Jesus, or the “Hands” and Ruhiyyih Khanum that have usurped the seats of the holy shrines and Baha’i world properties in Haifa and Carmel, the language of the spirit has been skewed and thwarted in such a way that the people remain lost without guidance and entrance into the benediction of the Divine Presence which is vouchsafed and safeguarded upon this earth at this time. In opposition to this, the true believers and the center of the sucessorship have become the oppressed victims of these tyrannical enemies of God and His everlasting Cause. Whereas the Great Being, God Himself, hidden in the ancient eternity of His essence, has ever sought to unite each and every soul in direct communion with Him through the Revelation of His ever abiding spirit accomplished through the purifying test of the advent of the person of the living promised one of each and every day and age. Through the recognition of the living “sign of God” (W&T, p. 11), and the activity of living the life, teaching the faith and firmness of the covenant, the veils may be lifted from upon the minds of certain souls and as they enter into the Presence of God, they shall see this world transformed into another world. In order to distinguish between hallucination, fantasy and vain imagination, drugs and alcohol are strictly prohibited in the explicit holy text and to this end Baha’u’llah has revealed:

“If the travelers seek after the goal of the Intended One (maqsúd), this station appertaineth to the self—but that self which is "The Self of God standing within Him with LAWS.”

“In all these journeys the traveler must stray not the breadth of a hair from the "LAW," for this is indeed the secret of the "Path" and the fruit of the Tree of "Truth"; and in all these stages he must cling to the robe of OBEDIENCE TO THE COMMANDMENTS, and hold fast to the cord of SHUNNING ALL FORBIDDEN THINGS, that he may be nourished from the cup of the Law and informed of the mysteries of Truth.” (Baha’u’llah, Four Valley and Seven Valleys)

Thus as the soul arises in fulfillment of these holy words “Whoso maketh efforts for Us in Our ways we shall assuredly guide him” in certain special cases this individual may be allowed to see this creation and world with the eye of God, and the living transformation shall be complete.

“Such is to be the restraint you should exercise that if you be made to quaff from the well-springs of faith and certitude all the rivers of knowledge, your lips must never be allowed to betray, to either friend or stranger, the wonder of the draught of which you have partaken. Though your heart be aflame with His love, take heed lest any eye discover your inner agitation, and though your soul be surging like an ocean, suffer not the serenity of your countenance to be disturbed, not the manner of your behavior to reveal the intensity of your emotions.” (Baha’u’llah, January 9th Tablet)

This esoteric concept is inexpressible in words, but only those of the same station and condition share a knowing bond of the reality of emergence into the Will of God. Thus an esoteric language and hidden science has been given in which this reality is enshrined as a secret teaching of all ages – misconstrued by the people of malice and hate.

For this reason an ancient and esoteric science of mind and arcane language of mysticism was created and sent out amongst the people through a special divine Revelation from God by which some of these ideas may be expressed and intimated from one soul unto another, even as ‘Abdu’l-Baha saith: “Outward forms and symbols must needs be used to express abstract concepts”. The purpose of this teaching is to align the will of the individual with the will of God as expressed in the dual book of science and revelation – that is God as manifested in the general revelation throughout all things in creation and the specific revelation of the appearance of the divine and supreme manifestation of God, which has appeared progressively through the mechanism of real historical time. In this process of spiritual and transcendental individuation, the individual shall arise in the spiritual form and behold all the mysteries of creation laid out bare before him even as an open book and

“He shall reveal unto them all His signs and wonders within all the world and even within their very own selves”. Yet this science and language – to some extent known amongst the people – but muddled in superstition, fantasy and childish fairytales – is quiet different than the actual language of the Spirit. ‘Abdu’l-Baha explains for example that the language of the spirit is as different and advanced from our own languages, as the human languages are different and advanced from the grunts and groans of the animals.

Nevertheless these symbolic systems have been proliferated amongst the people and retain a true tradition and framework in the Western Esoteric Tradition – though it has remained impossible for anyone outside this faith to either comprehend or manifest, due to the fact that they are deprived of the point of unity and lack the ability and mechanism to align themselves in true orientation as they stand in opposition to the “man whose name is the Branch” (Zech. Ch. 6) of whom it is written: “For behold I WILL BRING MY SERVANT THE ORIENT” (Zacharias chapter 3 verse 8, Catholic Douay Version). This verse has two primary meanings, the first is the “Most Great Branch” meaning the acceptance of every single provision of the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha which is the 7 sealed scroll spoken of in the book of Revelation chapter 5 through which all divine activity emanates. The second is the acceptance of the Branch (Aghsan) in every day and age which is in particular succession and descent from the appearance of the “man whose name is the Branch (Aghsan)” – the great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha – that fulfills prophecy in the Greater Covenant of God in the year Mustaghath (2001 AD) and by which recognition of him who is the living “sign of God” (W&T, p. 11) the outpouring of the branch of the holy spirit through fulfillment of firmness in the Covenant is complete.

The western faiths are Abrahamic in origin and owe their arcane root back to the ancient lords of Sumeria, Babylon, Egypt, India and other lands forgotten through the mists of time. Shining brightly above the sordid corruption of these ancient faiths remains a pristine monotheism of the Great Light of the One True Invisible God that illuminated the minds of primordial men out of the darkness of the abyss. The excitation of the central nervous system and the delicate attuning of the mind disciplined in sustained concentration upon the Great Name to approach God with fear and trembling was elevated to a spiritual station that no mortal tongue can decry. The All-powerful overseeing Spirit of the One True Invisible God radiates a glory vastly superior to the idle thoughts of mortal men and especially the shallow conceptions of those earthly usurpers who have sought to hijack God’s revelation in every day and age. For this reason both the Bab in his writings and

Baha'u'llah expressly warn against these false conceptions as "fairytales" "vain and discarded learnings" and "so-called learning is and hath ever been, rejected by Him Who is the one true God" that have lead the people to spiritual downfall and destruction. The Bab both forbids and condemns this perversion of supposed *"esoteric sciences"* that crept into the teachings of Shaykh Ahmad and Siyyid Kazim as "fairytales" leading the people away from the truth:

"O people of the Remembrance and the Bayan: we have prohibited unto you this day, even as we prohibited unto you the reading of the fairytales of Ahmad and Kazim and the jurists, that you should sit down in the company of those who have followed them in the decree, lest they may lead you astray and cause you to become unbelievers." (The Bab cf. Kirmani, Risala dar Radd-i Bab, p. 45)

This corruption was established usurping the truth of Shaykh Ahmad and Siyyid Kazim by Karim Kahn of which Baha'u'llah explains:

"We noticed that he had enumerated some twenty or more sciences… Among the specified sciences were the science of metaphysical abstractions, [such as numerology, astrology, etc.], of alchemy, and natural magic. Such vain and discarded learnings, this man hath regarded as the pre-requisites of the understanding of the sacred and abiding mysteries of divine Knowledge.

"Gracious God! Such is the measure of his understanding. And yet, behold what cavils and calumnies he hath heaped upon those Embodiments of God's infinite knowledge! How well and true is the saying: "Flingest thou thy calumnies unto the face of Them Whom the one true God hath made the Trustees of the treasures of His seventh sphere?" Not one understanding heart or mind, not one among the wise and learned, hath taken notice of these preposterous statements. And yet, how clear and evident it is to every discerning heart that this so-called learning is and hath ever been, rejected by Him Who is the one true God. How can the knowledge of these sciences, which are so contemptible in the eyes of the truly learned, be regarded as essential to the apprehension of the mysteries … How truly hath he said: "All human attainment moveth upon a lame ass, whilst Truth, riding upon the wind, darteth across space."

"In this day they that are submerged beneath the ocean of ancient Knowledge, and dwell within the ark of divine wisdom, forbid the people such idle pursuits. Their shining breasts

are, praise be to God, sanctified from every trace of such learning, and are exalted above such grievous veils." (The Kitab-i-Iqan, pp. 86-187).

Now, this established, the underlying mystery of the truth of these assertations that have been transmitted down through the ages from ancient of days until now, are able to be translated into reality in a way and manner far beyond the comprehension of the people. In regards to alchemy for example, in the same book Baha'u'llah writes:

"Among the sciences which this pretender [Kairm Kahn] hath professed is that of alchemy. We cherish the hope that either a king or a man of preeminent power may call upon him to translate this science from the realm of fancy to the domain of fact and from the plane of mere pretension to that of actual achievement. Would that this unlearned and humble Servant, who never laid any pretension to such things, nor even regarded them as the criterion of true knowledge, might undertake the same task, that thereby the truth might be known and distinguished from falsehood. But of what avail! All this generation could offer Us were wounds from its darts, and the only cup it proffered to Our lips was the cup of its venom. On our neck We still bear the scar of chains, and upon Our body are imprinted the evidences of an unyielding cruelty. (Iqan, pp. 189-190)"

Thus the truth underlying these traditions is a teaching within the core of the power of the Covenant. It is an outward system that pertains to this world, this planet, the solar system, to the human form, the perfection of man that organizes and unifies these conceptions, illuminates the metaphysical foundations of modern science, enabling an individual soul to holistically ascend into the heights of the divine mysteries, by dispensing with all the things of this world in an orderly fashion, even as Muhammad ascended into the heavens in the Night Journey of the Miraj. However, far from being the prerequisite to accepting the reality of the Universal Manifestation of God, and the living promised one of the day, the acceptance of that Universal reality and its understanding in the Power of the Covenant is the first prerequisite of attaining unto the knowledge of the mysteries of creation. Through the recognition of the living promised one of the day - Baha'u'llah tells us in that same book of the Iqan - even as God has brought forth "the Branch" seated upon the throne of King David in the appointed year of Mustaghath (2001 AD), so God has simultaneously brought forth the Branch of the Holy Spirit through the power of the Covenant as a divine outpouring upon all the peoples of the world - should they so choose to accept it. Through the receipt of our rays of the holy spirit or branch of the holy spirit, through fulfilling three

things: 1) living the life, 2) teaching the faith and 3) firmness in the covenant (conscious recognition of the successorship to the throne-line), we have been gifted with the ability to ascend to this station of man “made in the image of God” as promised in the Book of Genesis and fulfilled in the Book of Revelation in the Holy Bible.

The point of unity empowers, attracts, governs and divides, thus distinguishing truth from falsity and illuminating every dull book.

Specifically we have a deepening in our school in the Rockies that gets into these esoteric subjects and shows the underlying unity and truth of these topics. The prerequisites are going through 7 fireside courses which is the straight path.

At this moment, few and exceptional are the people who wish to find themselves in the Presence of God, yet alone wish to see this otherworldly power manifested in physical reality, though Jesus promised it as the herald, the Bab opened its gate, and the Glory of the Lord, the Light of God has entered within through the power of the Covenant of Baha’u’llah and now abideth upon this earth for ever, as long as the sun and moon shall endure, and as long as the throne King David shall last (Psalms 89; Ez. Ch. 40-49).

May this letter find you in peace and love and light,

On behalf of the UHJ,

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Guardian, President.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

February 29, 2008

Aqdas: The Holy of Holies

Dear All,

At this time we enter into the period of Ayyam-i-Ha which are the five Intercalary Days of Gift-Giving in the Badi or Baha'i Calendar. Then the last month of the year the month of the 19-day fast until the Vernal Equinox which is the new year or Naw Ruz. This calendar was revealed by the Bab and upheld by Baha'u'llah as 19 months of 19 days each (361 days 19 x 19 = 361) with four or five intercalary days depending upon leap years added by Baha'u'llah to keep the Baha'i sacred calendar in synchronicity with the solar Gregorian calendar, where normally march 21 would always correspond with Naw Ruz, that is Naw Ruz being fixed as the exact day of the Spring Equinox. As is the case now, the true vernal Equinox varies on the Gregorian calendar, but we still celebrate Naw Ruz at the exact time of the Equinox and set the period of the fast 19 days previously. For us therefore the first day of fast this year is Sunday March 2, with the Naw Ruz 19 days later. On other years the fast - in following this method - has started on March 1st.

"Aqdas" literally means "Holy of Holies" as this is the Book in which the Covenant of Baha'u'llah is revealed as expounded upon as the Kitab-i-Ahd; even as Moses had the Ark of the Covenant placed within the Holy of Holies which was a box in a room, so Baha'u'llah had his Book of the Covenant (Kitab-i-Ahd) placed within the Book of the Aqdas or the Holy of Holies. This – Kitab-i-Aqdas – has be translated as “Most Holy Book”, but more preparedly is the “Book of the Holy of Holies”.

Now Shoghi Effendi tells us that the Covenant-breakers and those of the “Hands-Faith” in Haifa” do not posses the actual Aqdas of Baha'u'llah which is the Divine Holy Book of Laws, Ordinance and teachings in their proper fullness and form.

> From Shoghi Effendi:
>
> “The Persians do not have the complete "Aqdas", nor even a complete compilation, as it is not yet a "book". The laws are encountered in many Tablets written by Baha'u'llah. For example, in a Tablet written to a certain person, He would suddenly announce a new Law. Some day, all of these will be compiled into a single book. "The Aqdas" will have to translated by experts.

> The present Guardian will not do it. When the Baha'i State is formed, "The Aqdas" will be promulgated. The Laws are few but very strict….
>
> “There are twenty-six volumes of the Tablets directed to persons, which contain parts of the "Aqdas". These will later be included in the “Aqdas”.
>
> “I have indicated some of these laws for present observance. I shall see how the people obey them and give them out gradually. Little by little the Guardian will indicate those Laws which are obligatory, binding, and those which are recommended.” (Shoghi Effendi, To a Believer, Jan. 15 - Feb 11, 1956)

These “Persians” became the lead violators of the mainstream Covenant-breaking movement against the Davidic Kingship that rejected ‘Abdu'l-Baha's Aghsan son as the first President of the UHJ (and successive Guardian to Shoghi Effendi) set up in 1951. Now the Aqdas was never completed and compiled during the ministries of either ‘Abdu'l-Baha or Shoghi Effendi nor was it done during the ministries of the first presidents of the UHJ but was transmitted in its fullness to the current Guardian today and his fellow members of the UHJ. Attached to this document is chapter four of the fourth section regarding the laws of the Calendar (Sabbath) that pertain to the Fast and Ayyam-i-Ha along with the revealed prayers of the fast that the friends may wish to recite in commemoration at this time.

The rest of the Aqdas in its entirety we have here in our possession at the World Center and have not as of yet published it in its fullness. Forthcoming will be a true synopsis and codification of the Aqdas that outlines and reveals its full scope and Most Perfect Form.

Briefly, the true Aqdas when completed is fashioned after the Most Perfect Form. It is according to the four worlds correlated with the four letters of the most great name and as 1+2+3+4 = 10 it has basic ten parts. It is impossible to get into now at his time due to the enormity of other work and the great financial strain upon us at this time as well as the lack of proper office facilities to engage in that work at this time.

Suffice it to say, that Baha'u'llah revealed the Aqdas in such a way that the Covenant-breakers should never posses it or understand it! Like Moses that smashed the two tablets, what Baha'u'llah gives us are manuscripts fragments and shards that need to be codified into the Most Perfect Form. This is the mission of the Four Letters of the Most Great Name where the first two are twin manifestations and the second two are twin institutions

appearing first as zugot in Joshua and Zerubbabel. Thus the fourth letter – hamza – being the throne or Temple, completes the cycles and is able to codify the book that shall be fleshed out by the fully elected UHJ at the appointed time.

It is our hope the attached document will aid and assist all the friends in their spiritual advancement toward the throne on High in their work and worship in teaching effort and devotion and love of the One True Invisible God, the Creator of the Universe and everything in it.

On behalf of the Council,

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Guardian/President.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

February 5, 2009

This Time of Passage

Dear All,

Current events are the driving force compelling humanity toward fulfilling its spiritual destiny! Through this dynamic process those fitted for the experiment graduate from one level to the next, while those unfit for the test fall to the wayside. The purpose of these increasing intensities in world affairs is to ultimately uplift all the people of the world into a mature state of mind, through real education, and so free all the people from suffering and injustice of any kind whatsoever. The so-called powers that be are powerless to implement this real change, but through the misfortune of calamity and war, finally the

solution of God comes into the minds, hearts and lives of the people – including the leadership – and this is when the divine and everlasting Kingdom is promulgated to all, for all from the Source of the Divine Being Who has become all in all for everyone.

Two thousand years ago at the time of Jesus the world faced a similar crisis as it does today, but without the destructive power of thermonuclear weapons, biological and chemical weapons and other weapons of mass destruction. Scholars of the time document about 300 charlatans and false leaders that claimed to be the messiah in the day in which Jesus walked amongst them unrecognized and even of ill repute. The Bible tells us people referred to Jesus as Beelzebub – the devil and satan – and his own family thought him possessed of a demon (Mark 3:21-23). 400 years later this New Religion promulgated by Jesus was the state religion of sovereign empires such as Rome – and all this due to the compelling force of world events. But by then the people alive while Jesus walked the earth were long dead and buried, flesh rotted off their corpses and bones broken to dust. The reason for this is lack of proper education coupled with dirty hearts, as it says in scriptures, “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge” and Jesus said “the heart of man is evil”.

Today is no exception to this pattern, and Baha’u’llah, the Prince of Peace, seated upon the prophesied throne of King David remains unrecognized by the majority – some even fooled by charlatans, frauds, and mountebanks seeking personal aggrandizement and empowerment for their own selves and therefore advance spurious claims on many sides. Here at the Baha’i Center we receive no less than several e-mails almost every week from one type of wannabe or another advancing this claim or that, all in opposition to the precepts of the Bible, the explicit text of the Covenant of God, against the provisions of the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, and in a majority of cases against common plain decency as well. Thus God sends a strong cord of salvation to the pure of heart through a criteria that man can recognize through the use of his intellect to separate himself from all the misinformation, disinformation and down right lies. Not until all people are elevated to using the intellect that God gave them and the independent investigation of the truth that Baha’u’llah gave them will the bulk of humanity become raptured free from this web of disaster and falsehood as it is written: “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge”. Thus, when so misled, we make wrong choices and pay the high stakes and bad consequences of the bad choices in our lives – if and only if we reject the guidance from God – a guidance for today and for tomorrow.

In this light, Jesus gives a Criteria by which the people could recognize the True One, and this criteria is the fulfillment of prophecy. Not just any prophecy, but a calling card, so to speak, of the prophesied name, prophesied date, prophesied address and prophesied mission. Even as Jesus fulfills this criteria so does Baha'u'llah in this day today. Thus we can recognize the Manifestation of God for our day, who then ascends back into the supernal world leaving a strong covenant behind in which the people are then free to violate and reject and so lay the foundation for their eternal abode one way or another.

Now unlike Jesus, whose command was verbal, Baha'u'llah in His own Pen has made a strong covenant appointing the line of successorship to be the identifying mark and sign of the truth in every day and generation from 1892 forward. Those alive in the world that claim the throne of David that are outside of this appointed line from Baha'u'llah, 'Abdu'l-Baha, Mason, Pepe and the current successor to Pepe, are outside of the Kingdom – and this is a simple favor to the pure of heart to avoid the false, the mischief-maker, and the divisive. Thus to those who have morbidly fixated, the point of unity of the Davidic Kingship of Baha'u'llah became a point of contention for them and them alone who then suffer the personal and immediate consequences of far removal from the Source of love and light in both this world and the next.

As world events escalate and the people "cry peace, peace, but there shall be no peace, and sudden destruction shall come upon them like a women in travail" the Bible tells us – for the true believer and pure of heart, this time of PASSAGE will be like going through warm milk, but for the fickle, the unfaithful, the unbelieving, the non spiritual it will be like a time of passing through molten metal. Therefore as this event occurs we will know the faithful from the unfaithful the loyal from the hypocrite, the educated from the fool, by the very expression upon their faces, Muhammad tells us in the Koran.

After this Time of Passage – now that the first 7 years of the Millennium marked by "oppression" have passed – we will not rebuild the current system, and will not save the current economic mess, but the divine economy will be established and the new system – the Kingdom – founded upon justice and the Economy of Real Education shall be established with the "school" being the central point of unity in every community throughout the world local, national and universal. To wit: consider these writings upon the subject of real education:

Awakened to Higher Realms of Thought and Perception

All the marvelous developments and miracles of what we call civilization would have remained hidden, unknown and, so to speak, nonexistent, if man had remained in his natural condition, deprived of the bounties, blessings and benefits of education and mental culture. The intrinsic difference between the ignorant man and the astute philosopher is that the former has not been lifted out of his natural condition, while the latter has undergone systematic training and education in schools and colleges until his mind has awakened and unfolded to higher realms of thought and perception; otherwise, both are human and natural. (`Abdu'l-Baha, Promulgation of Universal Peace, pp. 309-310)

The Inability of Modern Education to Produce a Mature Mind

People today indeed do tend to be very superficial in their thinking, and it would seem as if the educational systems in use are sorely lacking in ability to produce a mature mind in a person who has reached supposedly adult life! All the outside influences that surround the individual seem to have an intensely distracting effect, and it is a hard job to get the average person to do any deep thinking or even a little meditation on the problems facing him and the world at large.

Over and over again Baha'u'llah cried out against the heedlessness of humanity, and warns of the fate such an attitude must lead to. Did we not know what God plans to, and will do, with the world in the future, we should certainly be as hopeless as many of the best thinkers of our generation have become. (Shoghi Effendi, September 22, 1948, Directives of the Guardian, p. 21)

The Shadow of the True Educator

Man is said to be the greatest representative of God, and he is the Book of Creation because all the mysteries of beings exist in him. If he comes under the shadow of the True Educator and is rightly trained, he becomes the essence of essences, the light of lights, the spirit of spirits; he becomes the centre of the divine appearances, the source of spiritual qualities, the rising-place of heavenly lights, and the receptacle of divine inspirations. If he is deprived of this education he becomes the manifestation of satanic qualities, the sum of

animal vices, and the source of all dark conditions." (Abdu'l-Baha, Baha'i World Faith, p. 332)

Now the reality of the kingdom is UNDERSTANDING – those outside this Understanding will not understand the real problems issues and solutions of today, but the wise – those that use their God given intellect – they shall understand (Dan. 12).

On behalf of the Council of the UHJ,

Neal,
Guardian /president.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

January 31, 2008

"The purpose underlying Their revelation hath been to educate all men, that they may, at the hour of death, ascend, in the utmost purity and sanctity and with absolute detachment, to the throne of the Most High."

Dear All,

The human being exists upon seven potential forms of perception or seven dimensions or degrees. Those of the mineral see only the material things devoid of spirit and are reckoned as dead by the prophets and messengers of God even as Jesus said "Let the dead bury the dead". The second degree are those that have spiritual growth and development but are unawares or unconscious of the process. These are likened to the vegetable state which is deprived of sentience, and in the gospel of John, Jesus also reckoned those that are "asleep"

as those “dead” as they are deprived of the consciousness of the spiritual life, yet like the sleeping body still grows and evolves, but is deprived of all actions and signs of life of the spirit of the mind of man. The third degree are those who are likened to the animal state which is the perception of the five senses. These see “spirituality” as one and the same with the beauty and power of nature and the natural forces. They see God in the plants, animals, sunsets, mountains, flowers, etc. When things are going well for them they see God – when things and calamities overtake them, they fall away and doubt God’s existence. They say they believe in “spirit” but only in as much as they perceive it through their five senses, and are under the control and spell of natural forces. The fourth degree are those of the human plane. This is the power of abstract thought. These perceive that God is intangible exalted beyond the material creation. They also perceive themselves as intangible though they have a body, and these understand the spirit as abstract and intangible. When tests and calamities come, these deepen in faith and more confirmed in reliance upon the One True Invisible God. These first four degrees form the firm foundation of the reality of man, as man is made of minerals, grows and reproduces like the vegetable, has the animal body of the five senses and has the power of abstract thought. These degrees of the spiritual awareness therefore conform to man’s fixation on the different and lower aspects of his very own self and his own make up. In all four of these degrees man is a prisoner of each degree including the fourth degree in which he is the prisoner of his very own self. The prison of self in any of these four degrees is in reality, in comparison with the real Life of the Kingdom of God, spiritual death – for there can be no comparison between the Life of the Kingdom and the prison of self whether the abstract limit, the limit of the senses, the limit of vegetable state or that of the materialistic persona. Therefore the prophets and educators of God have been sent into this world to liberate man for this four-fold prison of self and materialism, sleep and the enslavement of the senses and open the door and the gate for man to enter the Supernal and Everlasting Kingdom of God. For as long as the material eye remains open, the spiritual eyes shall remain shut. This transformation is a spiritual event which takes place within the very reality of man, which is the abstract reality. It cannot be seen with external eyes, but only can be perceived if and when the inner eye be opened.

The entrance in the Kingdom is the opening of the spiritual sight in which the soul of man receives the Light and Bounty of God from the source of the Kingdom. This spiritual sight is the opening of the third eye – which is the intellect of man – that only can see into the invisible world of reality, the abstract world of God and the reality of man. This is the first

station of the Kingdom which is that of the angel. This occurs when the soul is able to recognize the Promised One of his day established upon the throne, and becomes trained and educated by the Spirit of God to ascend to the Supernal throne on high at the hour of death which is the departure from this world of the first four forms associated with the physical body and entrance into the Kingdom of ABHA severed from the contact of the physical body. This has been equated by the prophets of old and the books of Solomon, Pythagoras and the Hermetica as the entrance and migration into the quintessential which is the fifth element, symbolical of the Shikena, the bread of the Divine Presence and the bounty of the Holy Spirit.

The second degree of the Kingdom is that of Cherub. This is the power and ability to perceive the light as of the angel as well as impart this light and open the eyes of the blind so that others are able to see the Light and recognize the Promised One of the Day. This is the power of understanding and wisdom. It confers upon the soul the ability to perform all miracles, healings and perceptions. It surrounds the first four degrees of this world as well as the first degree of the Kingdom itself. It is an unseen reality that none but those who share in the same degree can comprehend. The third degree is that of the seraphim – the flaming or fiery winged serpent – and this is the power of flight which is able to teach and heal and open the eyes of the people in every condition and clime every part of the universe and in every station of this world and the next. It represents the spiritual intellect of man symbolized by the divine serpent ablaze with the fire of the love of God united with the knowledge of God, soaring in the heaven of the Will of God upon wings of glory. It surrounds and comprehends all the former degrees of creation and the first two of the Kingdom and forms the seventh and exalted degree of the station of man, the highest degree attainable while the soul is still connected via its silver cord to this world of material being and opposites. It comprehends and understands all mysteries and is the loyal and obedient servant of the Master of all Reality. It is an incarnation and embodiment of the Divine Mind itself. It is incomprehensible to all but those who share its station. It is absolutely loyal to the throne of the Kingdom both in this world established upon the earth and on high in the next – for without this check-post it is subject to great peril and hardship, and can easily fall from its state of grace to one of the most abject misery and disgrace. Thus it is these who can in the precarious sate, fall from the heaven of flight to earth of material being, that in the past and even today, as violators of the everlasting covenant took on the form of the twisted serpent, the twisted intellect turned away from God and back to the material world, like Samael, Nimrod, Azazel, the grigory, the

nephalim, Azal, Khanum and those of the fallen that have mislead the majority of the people and enshrouded the world in great darkness, having once known the very truth and then poisoned and debarred others from it. Thus they became the incarnations of the demons of men misleading the world upon the seven kelipoth empty shells of corruption and warfare and disgrace – for this world of opposites these have turned the cup of life of the covenant into a cup of poisonous death and the seven degrees of bounty into the seven shattered fragments of a warlike and polarized society of the human race caught in the snare of divisiveness and conflict and strife. On this plane the soul is tested every moment and at every moment turns to the assistance and grace of God – knowing the great glory of its station and the precarious nature of its predicament – this soul in this condition is continually active in the teaching effort, severed from all save God and remains exalted and detached above all the things of this world. The symbol of this station is that of the lowly servant of all humanity. Its exemplar is ‘Abdu’l-Baha. It is the ability to transform the knowledge of God into every language and to travel to every place and raise up the dead. Thus the reality of man is founded upon four foundations and potentially revealed in the Kingdom in three degrees (three heavens) this provides for the seven (4 + 3 = 7) dimensions of the reality of man.

In the microcosm below man, this is mirrored and seen as the seven quantum shells or 7 quantum orbits of the electron around the nucleus of the atom; as in the macrocosm in the solar system the ancients also perceived seven spheres of the planets above the existence of man. At the quantum level, those of the higher or outer sphere from the nucleus always have more energy and those of the lower sphere closer to the nucleus have less energy. This energy must come from an external higher source such as the Sun – a symbol of the appearance of the Divine Manifestation of God – the Sun of Reality – to then elevate the electron to the next level or sphere of the seven possible spheres through the absorption of energy. Thus a natural analogy of the 7 planets, 7 metals and 7 elemental quantum spheres is founded in the plan of God in nature. Those bounded by a lower condition cannot perceive or conceive of the existence of the higher realm. Thus, as it says in Hebrews, do the angels walk amongst us unawares – let alone the cherubim and seraphim of His Divine throne of whom like beings of another world another higher dimension of Light remain hidden amongst the people of the lower degrees such as that of the mineral, which can only perceive the clothes they wear, the color of their eyes, the cars they drive, and the way in which they part their hair in which the others strongly disagree.

> "The Prophets and Messengers of God have been sent down for the sole purpose of guiding mankind to the straight Path of Truth. The purpose underlying Their revelation hath been to educate all men, that they may, at the hour of death, ascend, in the utmost purity and sanctity and with absolute detachment, to the throne of the Most High." Baha'u'llah, Gleanings, pp. 156-157.

In this path of training to ascend to the throne in the next world, we are guided to the living throne of King David established in this world and the one seated upon it that is in the position and function of the guardian of this Kingdom on earth as it is in heaven. In this path each day and age has a definitive struggle that that generation must overcome. In the past one of these struggles was slavery – chattel slavery – which was the ownership of one human being by another. This was abolished. The right of women to vote was another issue. Later civil rights was another issue. Today the central issue to be dealt with is the abolition of economic slavery. This must begin with the educational system. At the present time we live in a system of a war based economy. We must move away from a war based economy to an educational based economy, a human based economy, one that focuses not upon material resources but human resources and human potential, not human destruction and human poverty. We musty forge our society in the image of our own making and "study war no more". This shift is a change of consciousness in which the first foundation is that children must be educated out of the mentality of being economic slaves. Instead the entrepreneurial spirit – the artistic and creative spirit must be fostered and developed. Children need to be raised up not ready to enter the "work force" of the war machine and assembly line of the war based economy, but must graduate free to start new business ventures and artistic and scientific ventures and create new jobs and opportunities that are beyond mere material growth and free of the mindset of war. The Divine Economy – in which every day is payday and no work on payday – must be established and be implemented. Farms need to be established that are self sustaining and not dependant upon the grids of the city, town and the village. A different and more efficient source of energy and infrastructure must be established and implemented. Those that have the answers are the children of the future. The key is education. Those who work NOW toward this freedom of the human spirit from the war based economy to the Divine Economy which is information and educationally based, that is, a human based economy, will receive the great rewards of both this world and the next. This great social reform and movement is the

obligation, burden, freedom and struggle of the next generations and this one as we survive this global war and calamity which is upon us now.

On another note, this war must cease, as the people need to stop killing their own children which are the treasure trove of the next generation. The more they kill off this gift from God – the children of the succeeding generation – the more it is impossible for this world to become better, as the children that are born have the promise of God written within their souls to solve the problems of the future generations. This autophage of the society of man must cease – for unless it does not, progress will never be made. The war based economy demands both unemployment as well as the death of the children to fight the wars. Thus society cannot progress beyond its current state as the war based economy of man is eating its own young – and those young that are killed are the Einsteins, Socrates, Hellen Kellers and Florence Nightingales of the future.

This is the New Years message from the Guardian, 2008.

Neal Chase,
Great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha,
President of the UHJ.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

June 15, 2007

That Invisible Power is the Cause of all these Outward Activities

Dear Friends,

All mounting attacks against the immanent forces of light are thwarted by the unseen power and mysterious force that governs the reality of this Cause. Consider these words of `Abdu'l-Baha:

> "There is a power in this Cause, a Mysterious Power, far, far, far away from the ken of men and angels; that Invisible Power is the Cause of all these outward activities. It moves the hearts. It rends the mountains. It administers the complicated affairs of the Cause. It inspires the friends. It dashes into a thousand pieces all the forces of opposition. It creates new spiritual worlds. This is a Mystery of the Kingdom of Abha." (`Abdu'l-Baha.)

Now as the active individuals teaching on the front lines of this spiritual education are feeling the brunt of opposition, the Covenant-breakers are clamoring to shut down our publications and websites, the forces of opposition are gaining momentum and focus, and the armies of light press ever onward, shining knowledge light and love, like the guiding stars of heaven for ever and ever (Dan. 12) - we cannot help but Interpret all these signs as the harbinger of great doom (W&T, p. 24) promised to the centers of sedition and the threshold of victory for the projection of this Cause to all the people of the world.

Never before in the history of this Cause since the days of the attacks mounted against the Bab, Baha'u'llah and `Abdu'l-Baha during the heroic epoch of the history of this faith, has the heated opposition sought to extinguish this light in such a virulent and expressive manner of hate and malice. Would that they held the reigns of power of material rulership in the West, our blood would run red in the streets and towns where we have raised up this call of the people to turn unto God, the Lord of this world and the next! Stayed by the hand of justice, they can do naught but attempt to bankrupt us financially as both individuals and institutions, smear our motives and misrepresent our aims, and trademark Our "words" in an attempt to silence us from speaking the very word of God.

In the middle ages we, the free people of God, were thus denounced as witchcraft and sorcery and magicians, burned at the stake and drowned for pursuing the mysteries of science, creation and the spirit for the purpose of freeing and uplifting the human being even as Christ was lifted up upon the cross. In Persia and the Ottoman Empire they too accused us of "palpable sorcery" (Iqan, p. 219) and denounced this Cause as that of the devil and the demon, even as the Master, Christ, was accused by those of his day being Beelzebub, the devil and satan (Matt. 10:25) .

Only those who are pure of heart that use their third eye of the intellect can see the mysterious truth of this Cause and with the Key of David unlock the Gate of God so that the Ancient Beauty of the Light of His Presence may shine from that world into this darksome one and transform this world of devils into angelic hosts which no power on either earth nor heaven can trammel under foot.

The mysterious power resides within the heart, mind and soul of man, as Baha'u'llah has revealed: "Man is the greatest Talisman" and God has sent the Nine to unlock this secret and unleash it precious spiritual gift upon the world.

This is why the Will and Testament gives us the criteria of True Successorship: the throne-line of King David - for the usurpers seek to rule and thus cut off man from this mysterious power by impeding themselves between the people and the source, and confusing the intellect with "theologies" – excuses why they are not in line with the provisions of the Will – that cause man to be deprived of the confirmations that descend – in the material level wars and suffering thus ensue.

This power only flows from the Source to the people when the people are in the state and condition of recognition of the appointment of the true successorship to the Davidic Throne for that successorship is the "sign of God" (W&T, p. 11) which points away from itself to the direction of God. In this way, that Mysterious Force Itself governs the Kingdom as it is governed in reality by the Will of God alone. Those adherents to this Cause thus have the right to form council and that council that is formed of the believers in the light, the willing vessels of the this living knowledge possessed by His Soul and none other force, are set forth to determine the reality of things by observing things within reality itself and then so make the determination. Those who cannot place aside there will for that of the Divine Will, Baha'u'llah tells us, are as the deaf and dumb amongst the people though outwardly they may seem to be moving and speaking.

No one can stop the onward movement of this Cause. The Covenant- breakers – those outside the operation of His Will – are so deprived. So it is and ever shall be.

On Behalf of the Council,

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Guardian/President.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

May 26, 2007

Love Directed by Will. Man's Sacred Power

> "In that Day, the Root of Jesse [King David's Father] shall stand for an ensign to the peoples; Him shall the nations seek and his dwellings shall be glorious [Baha'i]." (Is.11:11, RSV)

In Genesis (Gen 1:26; 3:22) God desires man to made in the image of God, that is, to be like God Himself, take on His likeness and spiritual image. This God is an intangible essence – infinite, unknowable in essence – a spirit, intelligent, independent, free thinking, creative, active, alive, real, and dynamic – a divine spiritual Being – the I AM - radiating spiritual qualities and attributes, such as love, mercy, harmony, justice, concord, fidelity, generosity – The living active consciousness moving behind the universe and everything it – the primal will and motivating source of all forces comprehensible and incomprehensible to man.

Through the breaths of the Holy Spirit, reality pulsates and the divine fragrances are breathed from the Creator even unto man, the chosen of God to receive the love, knowledge and bounty of the Source directly from the Source. This is the purpose of

sending the "Us" and the "Our" (Gen. 1:26) the Supreme Manifestations of God into this world, to uplift man individualistically, powerful, aware, self-determined and free, abiding of grace and power – in other words: like God – with the very imprint of God upon him – "The Greatest Talisman" – who then can freely say "yeah" or "nay" to the very Power and Divine Reality which called him into existence.

How any soul, could reject the Beauty of Divinity, turn their back on the luminosity of the radiant gift, shirk at the Divine bestowal, abandon the charismatic grace of on high: is an unfathomable mystery, and baffling conundrum, a "mysterious grievous affliction" unknown and incomprehensible to the loving thralls captivated at the threshold of communion with the Divine. Through the power of the point of manifestation, a mingling of stations takes place, and whereas on the one hand – the Thought of God emanates from the mind of God, on the other hand, the Thought of God enters and is contemplated by the mind of man. Thus as two men can share the same thought and be of one mind, so "wheresoever two or three are gathered together there I shall be," says God, "in the midst". So the thought of God entered the mind of the perfect man, and through him the minds of all men, and all mankind become as one, so God could be all in all to everyone.

Thus these two share one commonality: the same power of the same thought, that is the Thought of God born out of the actual mind of God dwells bodily and completely – whole, that is wholly/Holy – alive and animated within the mind of man. "In the ocean he findeth a drop, in a drop he beholdeth the secrets of the sea." "Neither doth My earth nor My heaven contain Me, but the minds-heart of My faithful servant containeth Me."

Thus God, the thought, and the mind of man exist in three different planes – yet through man's love and desire to comprehend God, this thought of God enters his own mind from the living mind of God – like spark to flame, we have a commingling of station, in which the soul of man is uplifted out of physical creation, and set free to soar in the heaven of the Divine Will in a state of spiritual communion, man comes into the Presence of God where he can freely choose to evermore remain.

> "O My Servant! Obey Me and I shall make thee like unto Myself. I say `Be,' and it is, and thou shalt say `Be,' and it shall be."
>
> "O Son of Adam! Seek fellowship with none until thou hast found Me, and whenever thou shalt long for Me, thou shalt find Me close to thee."

Why some have turned away from the Lord of Covenant, violated His Testament, forsaken the provisions of the Will and Testament of `Abdu'l-Baha – none can say. Our role – one of the greatest and most fundamental principles of the Cause of God – is to shun negativity, and to avoid disaster – by continuously sending out universal love, the light of God directed by our will through the psychromes, and be as we shall be, mirrors of the divine light, as we go forward with the teaching effort constructing the international Mashriqu'l-Azkar out of living stones hewn from the white quarry of God's iridescent decree set down long before the foundation of the world.

Thus Jesus loved all mankind and God above all else. And God so loved the world that he sent his only begotten son – and this son, out of love, knowingly directed by Will, overturned the tables of the money changers in the temple (Mk. 11:15); denounced the members of the clergy and sects of Judaism (Matt. Ch. 25) as "hypocrites" and "vipers"; cracked a whip (Jn. 2:15); armed his apostles with two swords each (Lk. 22:38); and took the temple by force in a military coup (Jn. 2:13-25), saying: "Not my Will O Lord, but thine." Thus, this is God's power to man – motivated by the love of God, united with the knowledge of God, directed by the Will of God. And the people identified him – Jesus – as "Beelzebub", the Devil and Satan (Matt. 10:25) and to his true followers firm in the Covenant, have they imputed much worse?

Freedom of religion thus means our acceptance of everyone's right to worship God in their own way – even if for them that means violating the Covenant – and for our own selves: picking up our cross and following Jesus – denouncing violation and violators, while at the same time embracing their right to do what they will do and our right to say what we will say, not by our might or our power, but by Authority – the provisions of the Will and Testament – by God's might and God's power, which alone can, heal, exempt and redeem. They have their religion and we have ours. There is no need to give "proof" or "evidences" for our religion or for the truth of God for those who are already chosen darkness – but ours is to refute the darkness, shine the light, that fellow lovers may be guided to these crimsons shores, and find their reunion and safe haven in the banquet hall of God.

> "They say: `Where is Paradise, and where is Hell?' Say: `The one is reunion with Me; the other thine own self" –Baha'u'llah, Tablets, p. 118.

These proofs and evidences, therefore, are that beacon of light – prophecy fulfilled – criteria of the Will and Testament of `Abdu'l- Baha to recognize the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah

established – the one with the living aghsan – the Davidic King as its president for life of that body (W&T, p. 14, 15) – that bright beacon of shining light that the true seekers seek that shines throughout all the world. A light which drives away the mole and bat, an endless fire of love that devours fruitless tress and consumes honeyless bees. All the world is powerless to resist its might, for it is the power of the love of God united with the knowledge of God, in which our will is aligned with His Will, and through our focus, direction and channeling of that power of the love of God united by our will in the knowledge of God, `Abdu'l-Baha and Baha'u'llah tell us, all the forces in the universe are at our command: "I say `Be,' and it is, and thou shalt say `Be,' and it shall be."

On behalf of the Council,
Your servant,
Neal.

WISDOM OF `ABDU'L-BAHA

I. MAN'S SACRED POWER: THE LOVE-POWER OF REALITY

"Man has a sacred power beyond the confines of the senses. The power of the rational mind is the power of the soul over the senses. This cycle is radiating love and the bestowals of God are descending like unto rain…"

"The greatest gift of man is universal love — that magnet which renders existence eternal. It attracts realities and diffuses life with infinite joy. If this love penetrate the heart of man, all the forces of the universe will be realized in him, for it is a divine power which transports him to a divine station and he will make no progress until he is illumined thereby. Strive to increase the love-power of reality, to make your hearts greater centers of attraction and to create new ideals and relationships.

"First of all, be ready to sacrifice your lives for one another, to prefer the general well-being to your personal well-being. Create relationships that nothing can shake; form an assembly that nothing can break up; have a mind that never ceases acquiring riches that nothing can destroy. If love did not exist, what of reality would remain? It is the fire of the love of God which renders man superior to the animal. Strengthen this superior force through which is attained all the progress in the world.

"May the light of divine advancement shine upon you. This is the glory and progress of man. This is eternal life."

II. WORLD PATRIOTISM

"In this age the college or school which is run in a denominational spirit of division is an anomaly. Such an institution is engaged in a losing fight, for it cannot long withstand the holistic forces of liberalism in education. The universities and colleges of the world must hold fast to three principles:

"First: SERVICE TO THE PRINCIPLE OF EDUCATION, which is the unfolding of the mysteries of nature; the existence of the boundaries of pure science; the elimination of the causes of ignorance and of social evils; the standardization of a Universal System of Instruction and the diffusion of the lights of knowledge and reality.

"Second: SERVICE TO THE PRINCIPLE OF MORALITY, which is the raising of the moral tone of the students; the inspiring of them with the highest ideals of ethical requirement; the instructing of them with altruism; the inculcation in their lives of the beauty of sanctity
and of the existence of virtue, and the animating of them with the SPIRIT of the religion of God.

"Third: SERVICE TO THE PRINCIPLE OF THE ONENESS OF THE WORLD OF HUMANITY, which is the bringing home to the students of the fact that all are brothers, irrespective of religion or race; and the setting up before them of the ideal of Universal peace, so that they may become soldiers in the army of peace and servants of the body politic—the World."

"The doors of colleges and universities must be kept wide open to the youth of all nationalities and the adherents of all religions, so that men and women, from widely scattered countries, meeting therein and becoming acquainted with one another's customs and thoughts, may discard their baseless prejudices. In this manner young people will acquire the ideal of WORLD PATRIOTISM."

In this luminous way will the Covenant-breakers be degraded and dispersed.

III. RUNNING AWAY

In Gospel accounts of the East it is related:

One day, Jesus was seen striding with great rapidity down the road, and the people, amazed at his unusual demeanor, followed after him crying out: "Master! Master! Why this haste? Whom are you escaping from?" Jesus ignored them, continuing on his way. But they insisted: "There are no wild beasts in this vicinity, no lions, panthers or wolves. What has put you to this precipitous flight?"

The Jesus answered: "I am flying from the fool."

"But are you not the Christ! With the power of the Holy Spirit, you can blow upon this man and will become wise."

Jesus said: "I blew a breath of the Holy Spirit upon the ignorant, and he became learned: I blew a breath upon the blind, and he gained his sight; I blew a breath upon the dead and he was quickened into life; but I blew a thousand breaths upon the fool, and remain a fool. Consequently, I am running away from him."

IV. WILL POWER

"Will power exists in the animal and in man. The animal enjoys physical will power, which has a limited sphere of activity; while man possesses both the circumscribed physical will power and the transcendent spiritual will power. The bird may soar high in the heavens, but there is a limit beyond which it cannot rise. It must return to earth. Man may spur his physical will power to the point of walking ten miles instead of two, but he finally is overpowered by exhaustion. On the other hand, the Creator has deposited in the human mind the seed of a will power that is not satisfied with ANYTHING. The one who has developed this will power knows NO LIMIT in his flight. His thirst is never allayed. This is a sign of the signs of God.

"How can we develop this will power? Through "divine unrest." Inventions and colossal undertakings have been carried through by will power exercising in the proper channels. Jesus said; "Thy will be done and not mine;" because our longings and hopes are realized through the appearance of the Will of the Father.

"Strive ever that your will power may be expended in philanthropic ways. Except the aims be humanitarian, nothing is productive of lasting result. The sovereign dynasties of the

world have been established through the intense exercise of will power; but as the initiators were not disinterested people, these dynasties are tottering to the ground. At the same time, those souls which arose to serve the Cause had no will except the divine Will; consequently, their willpower became the will power of God, and their traces are the traces of God.

"Why is so much tyranny apparent today? Why so much discord and bloodshed? Because the people do not live in accordance with the Will of God.

"In the world of existence there is nothing more productive that the coordination of the will power of man. The coordinated will power of two men brings greater results than can the will power of one man. Therefore, if the nations were to coordinate their will power, for international amity and unification, the happiness of all humanity would result. Love directed by Will. Man's sacred power." – Abdu'l- Baha Abbas.

your servant,
Neal Chase,
Guardian.
5/26/07

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

[Current Issue]

Chinvat in Old Persian, Sirat in Arabic, is commonly known as the path or bridge which is the Divine Channel, the connection between Heaven and Earth, the channel between God and Man.

This bridge, which is maintained by God first in Manifestation and afterward through the power of the Covenant, we refer to here as the official channel for communication from the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, through the Executive Branch, the person of the living Davidic King, to the people.

Shoghi Effendi states: "the administration of the Cause is to be conceived as an INSTRUMENT and NOT a substitute for the Faith of Baha'u'llah, it should be regarded as a CHANNEL through which His promised blessing may flow”

"the ESTABLISHMENT OF GOD'S KINGDOM ON EARTH, the Spirit breathed by Baha'u'llah upon the world, can never permeate and exercise an abiding influence upon mankind UNLESS and UNTIL it INCARNATES ITSELF in a VISIBLE ORDER [The UHJ with the Davidic King as its president], which would bear His name, wholly identify itself with His Principles, and function in conformity with His laws [Every single provisions of the Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha]." (WOB, pp. 9, 19)

As long as it remains under the provisions of the Covenant is has this effect, if the administration comes out from under the provisions of the Covenant, than it is to be discarded and rejected. ‘Abdu'l-Baha furthermore, tells us, that if the people are spiritual than any system will work and if they are not spiritual than no system will work. That includes the Baha'i system, as well.

The spiritual remains unorganized and the true Baha'i Faith is an UNORGANIZED RELIGION, where the Baha'i Organization – the KINGDOM – is the government of God established upon the earth, for Universal Peace upheld through the Most Great Justice!

[Current Issue]

Chinvat and Newletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

November 29, 2007

"The Covenant of God and His Testament is a bounty to the righteous and a curse to the wicked."

The Mysterious Force that protects and guards the Cause of God is the Power of the Covenant itself. On the one hand this is the attractive force of the Love of God that unites the hearts and minds of all the lovers of God throughout all the world; and on the other it is as the light of the knowledge of God Himself. Paul relates that Jesus called out "ABBA, Father"; and in Hebrew AHBH is Love. Thus we see the fullest expression of the Love of God (AHBH) united with the Knowledge of God (ABBA) in the single expression of the Kingdom of el ABHA, which literally means light of lights, brightest of brights, most glorious of the all-glorious, splendor of splendors. Like the electrical charge which is manifested or produced through the combination or certain elements such as carbon (from wood) and iron in a battery, the rational soul of the mind of the human being alone has the capacity and potential to combine the potency of the Love of God united and inseparable from the Knowledge of God and thus produce or obtain this stimulating force of everlasting life from within and without and around the condition of the soul in the presence of its Maker. This is one of the many secrets and mysteries enshrined with the true meaning of the Kingdom of el ABHA, the Kingdom of God (Davidic) established on earth as it is in heaven.

Another mysterious reality is found, in fact paradoxically, in that one of the ways in which the Cause is guarded is through violation. Thus it is written: "The Covenant of God and His Testament is [at once] a bounty to the righteous and a curse to the wicked"; and again "Iniquity must come, but woe betide him by whom it comes!"

Though the Covenant in its most basic form is a simple father to son succession upon the throne - the mechanism of violation, therefore, creates confusion in the minds of certain people and `Abdu'l-Baha explains, "muddies the waters" so to speak, so that the violators can fish. This muddying of the water deprives the people of the crystal clear view of the truth. As this occurs the veils are brought down upon the people and the Presence of God is lost to them, withdrawn, so to speak, through clutter, confusion and man made doctrines, dogmas and creeds – all of which become a barrier between the unity of the clear knowledge and certain love of the truth. Thus the bond disintegrates and the force is lost, and they are lost as well. In no way does this affect the power of the Cause itself, but only their very own selves in relation to it, like the cloud that blocks out the sun in no way effects the Sun itself.

In this way the truth, which always remains in existence – is then occulted from the eyes of the people. Thus in times of violation, when the Cause needs to be protected, the effects of violation itself helps to protect the Cause, by camouflage, from being recognized and identified by those who would even more seek to exterminate it. The reason for this is that violators attack in order to DENY the Cause and make room for themselves. This DENIAL causes other weak souls to become confused and fall away, while those fit for the experiment arise and move on to the next level. Thus a spiritual survival of the fittest is set up by the mechanism of the Will and Testament of `Abdu'l-Baha, by simply passing the throne of King David down through the aghsan lineage of Mason, Pepe and Neal. Only a certain type of individual, like gold that is not tarnished and does not rust, will remain unalloyed by violation. Those being of lead, copper, tin or iron, are doomed to rust the mirrors of self and the reflection of the Divine Being will cease to be perceived within the immediate experience of their ruinous lives, explains `Abdu'l-Baha.

Now at any time, any one can turn to the center of authority and receive the divine elixir from the hands of power to remove all such rust and dross, as be so transformed into the spiritual gold that does not rust and that which reflects the image of the Divine Being within its own self and in the sight of others - but for the most part this condition is undesirable by the people of the world dominated by irrelevant distractions which keep them subdued day after day in a strange complacency which Jesus and Paul termed spiritual death.

The month of the Covenant – November – since the days of prehistory, has commenced as the harvest time and the festival of the resurrection of the dead, as the power of the Covenant alone is the regenerative force capable of raising dead men to life once again and eternally so. Some people have said that the world is shrinking with technology's effects of the TV an Internet in that far away lands are now close next door neighbors.

Yet violence and problems still occur amongst the peoples and nations. In fact when we step outside and look around due to the curve of the world we only really observe about a 20 mile area in our immediate environment, and thus we cannot actual see the wars and poverty and starvation and problems unless they are in our immediate environment. Thus for most, they are `out of sight, out of mind'.

Instead, imagine we live on the inside of a globe instead of the outside. Thus when we look up we would see the people on the other side of the world. As we looked to the left and right we would see the world curving up on both sides and would be able to observe every living being and all countries. We would see the wars and fires burning, the death of the people, explosions and pollution occurring everywhere as they happen on the inside surface of this globe. It would shortly become intolerable to be faced day in and day out with such a circumstance that instead of hidden outside an immediate 20 mile area due the curvature externally, was brought to our attention by that same curvature inside the globe face to face. In fact this is what Baha'u'llah explains when He reveals in the Book of the Covenant, that "This is a Day great and blessed. Whatsoever was hidden in man is today being revealed." Thus the world is not only shrinking it is literally being turned inside out!

Those who are not fit for this transition spiritually, physically, psychologically will not survive the Test and their psychromes will snap. Many will fall by the wayside, lose their stations, and others will lose their minds and very souls. On the other hand, the Power of the Covenant concentrated as if by a lens on that specific appointed focal center of unity given in the provisions of the covenant, has the ability to heal, transform and mollify these circumstances. In Baha'i World, page 80 we find this clear translation of the original writing of Baha'u'llah from The Book of the Covenant, the Kitab-i-Ahd:

> "The TEST of God is this: Aghsan, Afnan and kindred should all turn to the Most great Branch" "I am the Gracious, the Bountiful." (Baha'u'llah, Kitab-i-Ahd)

By turning to the Most Great Branch (`Abdu'l-Baha) means turning to the throne-line and every single provision of the Will and Testament of `Abdu'l-Baha in which the TEST of God is continued in the appointed successorship of the line of aghsan – branches – that the individuals seated upon David's throne in succession to one another beginning with Charles Mason Remey Aghsan (ibn Abbas) the adopted and appointed son of `Abdu'l-Baha. Thus at once through these appointments, father to son, the Cause is both unified in community and cleared of dissenters in a single stoke, a blessing to the righteous and a curse to the wicked in which `Abdu'l-Baha tells us: "On hearing this Command some faces have rejoiced by this Glowing Lamp, and others become gloomy and in their hearts the fire of jealousy and rebellion hath been kindled."

> "The Cause has become very great. Many souls are entering it - souls with different mentalities and range of understanding. Complex difficulties constantly rise before us. The administration of the Cause has become most difficult. Conflicting thoughts and theories attack the Cause from every side. Now consider to what extent the believers of God must become firm and soul-sacrificing. Every one of the friends must become the essence of essences; each one must become a brilliant lamp. People all around the world are entering the Cause, people of various tribes and nations and religions and sects. It is most difficult to administer to such heterogeneous elements. Wisdom and Divine insight are necessary. Firmness and steadfastness are needed at such a crucial period of the Cause.
>
> "All the meetings must be for teaching the Cause and spreading the Message, and suffering the souls to enter into the Kingdom of Baha'u'llah. Look at me. All my thoughts are centered around the proclamation of the Kingdom. I have a lamp in my hand searching throughout the lands and seas to find souls who can become heralds of the Cause. Day and night I am engaged in this work. Any other deliberations in the meetings are futile and fruitless. Convey the Message! Attract the hearts! Sow the seeds! Teach the Cause to those who do not know. It is now six months that Siyyid Asadu'llah implored that I write a few lines to my sister, my daughters. I have not done this because I find I must teach. I enter all meetings, all churches, so that the Cause may be spread. When the `Most Important' work is before our sight, we must let go the `Important' one. If the meeting or spiritual assembly has any other occupations the time is

> spent in futility. All the deliberations, all consultations, all the talks and addresses must revolve around one focal centre, and that is: Teach the Cause. Teach. Teach. Convey the Message. Awaken the souls. Now is the time of laying the foundation. Now must we gather brick, stone, wood, iron, and other building materials. Now is not the time of decoration. We must strive day and night and think and work; what can I say that may become effective? What can I do that may bring results? What can I write that may bring forth fruits? Nothing else will be useful today. The interests of such a Glorious Cause will not advance without such undivided attention. While we are carrying this load we cannot carry any other load!" (`Abdu'l-Baha, cited from the Chosen Highway)

On the one hand therefore we have the Faith which is unorganized and spiritual. On the other hand we have the administration which is separate and different from the faith which is a channel and not a substitute through which the blessings of the faith must flow in order to heal a sore sick world. We can never substitute the administration for the faith. Now on the other hand we have something else the Covenant. The Covenant. This covenant provides a point of unity between the unorganized faith, the spiritual; and the organized administration which is the channel. That point of contact and point of unity is the person of the living guardian. In regards to the faith, the guardian is one of the fellow believers equal to all others. Those communities who revile or shun this person from their presence have in fact separated themselves from the faith and from the unorganized world wide community of believers. On the other hand, those whose faith of whatsoever outer persuasion remains in fellowship with this person as one of the faithful throughout all the world remains in harmony with the provisions of the Covenant and in full communion with God through the principles he has revealed through any of the Great Revelators of the Adamic cycle such as, Adam, Moses, Krishna, Zoroaster, Buddha, Jesus, Muhammad, the Bab and Baha'u'llah. To accept any one of Them is to accept Them all, and to reject any one, even the least of any, such as a guardian, is to reject them all. This is why the criteria in the Will is the Test of God that appoints only one aghsan-son per generation to accede to the throne (Will and Testament page 12 and 14) as the test to the people.

`Abdu'l-Baha explains it is like the stone of Kabba, the black meteorite. It has no power in and of itself - it is just a rock. The point was that in commanding the people to turn to it, this created room for those to deny and reject and disobey and thus separate the deniers

from the faithful. This is the test of God. There must always be room to disobey, for without this true love based upon free choice cannot be born into this world. Peter and Paul tell us today that the "rock" is Christ (1 Cor. 10:4; 1 Pet. 2:4-8) that is the anointed son of King David, and the establisher, Dr. Jensen writes that the "guardian, the living Davidic king is the Christ of the Baha'i world order". Thus some have failed the test while many have passed through it. "A mighty power and supreme potency is hidden and concealed in the world of being. Focus your gaze upon it and upon the direction of its unity, not upon the differences which are apparent therein." (Baha'u'llah, Book of the Covenant).

In continuing this test, the guardian also occupies the integral administrative post as chairman and executive of the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah. The power of the UHJ is within the legislative/judicial branch of which the guardian has only a vote of one amongst his fellow members, men and women both. The executive function is authorized to channel the forces released by the UHJ and those forces of the explicit texts into a combined healing remedy and true compress for the education and restoration of health for the ills, ignorance and imbalances of the world.

Now without the administration the faith lives on. The power of the Covenant and our faith in God's Promise is what sustains our spiritual life. For this reason, both the Covenant and Administration have come under attack. But this attack galvanizes the truth and tests the wisdom of every command. Thus in passing through these tests, the community, and the covenant and administration, become more firmly rooted in the truth of the Knowledge and Love of God in both this world and the next. It is a true saying that God created the world to test and train the faithful. For "there is no God but God and in Him the Trusting Trust."

WORDS OF `ABDU'L-BAHA

"Become ye firm and steadfast in the Covenant and Testament to such a degree that your meeting become the expression of one soul and endeavor ye with your hearts and minds so that ye may become the cause of the illumination of this darkened world and that through your efforts the lights of the Kingdom dawn upon this nether sphere. Whatever hath and will transpire in this land is through the conspiracy of the brothers who are not resting, neither day nor night, and are thirsting for the blood of `Abdu'l-Baha. The government is not responsible at all. These difficulties are brought about through the evil slanders and machinations of the Nakazeen1. O thou whose heart is attracted and whose breast is dilated with joy by the Holy Fragrances! Give the glad-tidings to the assemblies of the beloved

who are firm in the Covenant and say: "Verily the Lord hath manifested Himself in this new and wonderful age with the greatest bounty and mercy, which have never been preceded and whereof the eye of existence hath never seen the like; and it is His Great Covenant and New Testament, as appointed by the trace of His Supreme Pen, through which, and according to clear ordinances and explicit statements, the matter was plainly shown and the branches (sons), twigs (relations), kinsmen and beloved were commanded to obey the "appointed Center of the Covenant."

"The TEST of God is this: Aghsan, Afnan and kindred should all turn to the Most Great Branch [`Abdu'l-Baha]" "I am the Gracious, the Bountiful." (Baha'u'llah, Kitab-i-Ahd)

"But the Covenant of God and His Testament is a bounty to the righteous and a curse to the wicked. On hearing this Command some faces have rejoiced by this Glowing Lamp, and others become gloomy and in their hearts the fire of jealousy and rebellion hath been kindled. They disobeyed the Command of their Lord the Merciful, endeavored to spread lies and arose to divulge seditious rumors contrary to that which was descended from God. They imagine that they are able to resist this Power, which penetrates into the heart of the contingent world, or to cover the Truth through their false tongues and complicated opinions, and to withhold this Sea from surging, the holy fragrances from being spread, and the breaths of the Spirit of the Ancient from reaching the beloved! No, by no means! Verily, the Word of God penetrates into the core of all things and cannot be resisted either by the hosts of the world or by the armies of the enemies! In the past ages there is a warning to every intelligent one!

"Ye shall see their banners reversed, their sign abolished, their happiness destroyed in those regions in a similar way to the disappointment of their hopes in the East. But, as the people of the West are still children in the Cause and have not perfect knowledge of its reality and validity, the Nakazeen thought it to be an easy prey and availed themselves of this opportunity for laying doubts and suspicions, speaking false words, divulging seditious calumnies among the people. Ye shall see all this as scattered dust, and all these thick, dark clouds which were gathered in those far regions, will disappear and the Sun of Certainty and Reality shall shine with the Most Dazzling Light; the darkness will vanish, the firm believers will be in great joy, and the nakazeen shall be in evident loss."

1. i.e., those who reject after having professed allegiance. Here it refers particularly to any of those who profess to be a believer in Baha'u'llah but who refuse to follow His command

to turn to the succession of heirs seated upon David's throne originating with `Abdu'l-Baha, the Center of the Covenant, as appointed by Baha'u'llah.

On behalf of the Council,
Neal Chase,
Guardian/President.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

October 6, 2007

The School of the Prophets

Dear All,

Greetings this October from the Baha'i world center as we approach the anniversary of the birth of the Bab on October 20.

The Cause of God progresses through the supernatural power of the believers; that supernatural power which ‘Abdu'l-Baha has explained is latent and seated within the intellect – the power of abstract thought – in man. Through this power man uncovers the mysteries of the universe (both material and spiritual) as well as the mysteries and hidden potential within his very own self – a self on the fourth plane (of the fourth valley) that Baha'u'llah explains is identified with the very self of God. Moses explained this as the indwelling or tabernacle of the Spirit of God within the community of believers who under the everlasting Covenant of God received this bounty as the blessing from the Lord. Jesus explained that those deprived of this blessing were the dead: “Let the dead bury the dead”. And Paul explained that on this plane “we have the mind of Christ”, which is the

appearance of the logos, the thought of God made flesh when it entered the mind of the Manifestation by which we received this gift. So man become united with God, the maker and Creator of us all, through a mystical union in the single body of believers. This is accomplished through the power of the Covenant which is the nexus of divine unity through which all diverse factors are drawn together, yet retain their individuality, and from which all draw their sustenance and real spiritual life.

This is the foundational message of the Divine Revelators: Adam, Moses, Krishna, Zoroaster, Buddha, Jesus, Muhammad, the Bab and Baha'u'llah. This real knowledge of how we can have access and intercourse with the Divine is the real and true gate of God between this world and the next. The key has been prophesied of in the Book of Revelation as the Key of David. The greater and lesser keys are the greater and lesser aspects of the everlasting Covenant itself: “Let Us make man in Our image and after Our likeness”.

Like any science, reality or knowledge, man must APPLY himself to the study, application and devotion to learn and master the subject.

A man doesn't go to the University one day and tour the campus and then declare “I have been to College!” No. He must be matriculated and attend course work for four years or more. He must pass TESTS, master coursework, be apprenticed to practical application of subjects.

Imagine if we wished to learn physics, medicine or economics, and instead of learning the actual SCIENCE through the supernatural power and application of our intellect, we were mercilessly subjected to strange irrelevant rituals, and foreign devotion to personality worship of supposed great figures from the sciences historical past. Instead of learning quantum mechanics, electrical engineering, relativity, nuclear physics, higher dimensional geometry in mathematic modeling, we were forced to worship statues images and false mental images of Isaac Newton or Einstein and Hawking. Instead of using our intellect to master the science of economics, we must eat food sacrificed at the feet of a statue of John Kenneth Galbraith, or fast for three weeks in his holy name. Instead of learning medicine and the art of surgery and natural healing we were forced to revere the name of Galen and Harvey and in trance like devotion bow ourselves before their very name and say none shall be healed except by Galen! Any reasonable person would reject any such organization or school that attempts to mute the power of the intellect and substitute the real knowledge and learning of the real and true science for vein idol worship or strange ritual that was

irrelevant to the acquisition, knowledge education and learning of the science itself! Such is surprisingly the state and condition of the religion of man all throughout the world this day, except here in this preserved Cause of God, where education is first and foremost and teaching obligatory upon all.

In this true Cause of God, we do not worship the personalities of Buddha, Krishna and Christ. Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha, the Bab, etc, are not substitutes for learning the Divine Science, and these Revelators – the teachers – are not substitutes for worship of the actual God, the Divine Essence of Being, the One True Invisible God, the creator of the Universe and everything in it – but are former, recent or current Educators and Teachers sent to this world to awake man to begin his own study and investigation of this reality as we are all progressing forward from this world into the next – and nothing anyone does can prevent this from happening.

All the religions of the world – and most, though not all, of the individuals of the world – have thrown out the message, knowledge, teaching and spiritual science that the messenger came to give, and have replaced the truth of that knowledge, that essence of divine science with something else. Take so-called “Christianity” for an obvious and egregious example. They no longer teach the meaning of the Kingdom as a real Kingdom – a government that shall be established upon the earth with laws subjects and real King. Instead they worship “another Jesus” (2 Cor 11:4) which is a mythical creation of their own minds completely different from the Biblical and historical Jesus; and instead of learning the real truths of his teachings: the fulfillment of prophecy, how to recognize a promised one from God, the meaning of real resurrection from the dead, the true meaning of heaven and not sky, the real essence of the blood of the Covenant which is for salvation and not the blood of the flesh, the meaning of his high priesthood after the order of Melchizedec (see Hebrews ch. 5, 6 and 7 for more and Psalms 110 and Genesis) is almost complete and entirely neglected, let alone a real and true understanding of the Book of Revelation and that message in concordance with both the Qur'anic prophecy as well as that of the Old Testament prophets being a holistic and clear vision of current affairs as seen through the very Mind of God revealed to man and how they pertain to the fulfillment and plan of God in this day. Thus these hijacked faiths – hijacked by corrupted clergy class, have subdued the intellect and spiritual powers of man, like a subtle poison or ill-advised brew – and kept him ignorant, feeble, disconnected and isolated from reality, his own personal center, and its Divine

source which is the wellspring of the real ethereal light of God in this world shining from the next, which can and only is accomplished within the God-given soul of man.

Man has the power to comprehend the existence of higher dimensions through the developments of physics. He has the capability to understand the mysterious existence of Divine Creator that is both the Hidden of Hiddens and the Manifest of Manifests. This ability comes through the power of the intellect.

Thus the Cause of God – this Cause – progresses through deepening and personal education of the believers, that is not those who claim to espouse it, but by those who are in reality espoused by it. These believers are the believers of Spiritual truth, divine essence, the unity of God, the diversity of man. It is their role to become educated to this point of erudition and having drunk deeply of the divine chalice, manifest these fruits and sciences to the rest of the people of the world, and this for their own benefit and salvation, for though the shining lamp may have use for others, it is of greatest use to the owner of the lamp. Such is the reality of genius locked within.

Idolatry must be dismissed and the students of the Divine Science must see the educators for Who They really are: Teachers sent into the world to activate the powers of man, to bring about social reform, to unite men individually with true Personal Reality of the real Divine Being which is transcendent above that of the personality of the teachers themselves. Once the people have recognized this truth, and seen the difference between teacher and subject – then and only then can they step forward out of this world into the next and enter to learn and go forth to serve. What a great Cause is this! What a great opportunity is this! What a great mission and great responsibility is this! How deprived, decadent and ruined are those who have deprived themselves from so great a bounty as this!

Those who have abandoned their posts, forsaken their responsibilities, sued us in many public courts, attempted to sap all of our material and spiritual resources, attacked our state incorporated institutions, are even trying now to shut down all our websites, have still been unable to prevent us from proclaiming these truths and publicly and openly teaching and promoting this Cause, because in truth the wellspring is endless, eternal unsappable and everlasting! ‘Abdu'l-Baha explained it as a machine gun magazine that is never empty. Thus have we forged ahead undaunted in the face of the greatest of insurmountable obstacles, which this Cause alone has carded down like wool, making the mountains flat

and into a plain. That plain being the plan of Megiddo, where the final battle of light over dark, knowledge and education over ignorance and defeat is now fought and won as easily as flicking on the switch of light in a dark room, so the enemies have been dispelled by this awesome and majestic light – the light of God which in Arabic and Persian is Baha'u'llah.

This light of God, transcendent of the person who is at once a lover and bearer of this revelation to all men, is preserved for all time as He covenanted appointing ‘Abdu'l-Baha as the center and this has passed down through the throne-line of the aghsan descendents of King David who are the true and real presidents of the House which is first and foremost a school of knowledge (Bet Midrash) and second a court of justice (Bet Din) for all the people of the light. In Arabic and Persian we say “people of the light” as Baha'i – a rose is a rose by any other name.

In this path of education there can be and is no substitute for the divine reality of the appearance of God manifested in this world. Those who have substituted the Divine reality for the personality of the Manifestations have, Baha'u'llah tells us, descended into a hell of their own making. And as well, they have bartered away their education into the real science of this Cause for a trifle vain worship of idols of their own imagination. The Essence of Essences declares: “Say heaven is reunion with me” and “hell is your very own selves”. Thus from their own selves they manufacture a false mental image of the teacher or prophet and in their minds bow down before it and so deprive themselves of the knowledge and education of the course work and tests. Others may reject the School of the Prophets outright as a fictitious myth. These all have no one to blame but their very own selves and “soon they shall appear in manifest loss”. Lovers of light know the truth that there is no greater power, no more potent, magic, no more excellent teaching, no more exalted state of being than the KNOWLEDGE of God UNITED with the LOVE of God - and this divine union can take place no where else but within the hearts and minds and souls of the human reality. “Say: All the universe cannot contain Me – but the heart and mind of my Lovers, this alone can contain Me!”

Now is the time to become educated to the message and mechanism of the Revelation for today. To understand the WISDOM in firmness in the Covenant, to apply this knowledge to our lives and to society, and to master this revelation in its entirety so that the Divine Economy can be set up and established and that all our lives and daily routines should be imbued with perfections and bliss. There is so much work to do for those who have eyes to

see! Yet blinded by a false educational system, indoctrinated by false religionists, abused by corrupted clergy, ignorant leaders, distracted by personal monetary gain the people are unawares and missing out on the greatest gift of all which is the gift of teaching – a gift that follows from both this world and the next.

Your servant,
Neal Chase, Guardian

Updates:

New layout of BUPC.org and UHJ.net.
More links more articles more resources.

Other News

I.

Since the hanging of Saddam and that graphic image all the world could see, there is now a further outbreak of nooses as a symbol of racism and hate that experts say has replaced the burning cross.

II.

Last one of the Lot:
Arch Covenant-breaker of Covenant-breakers Varqa Dead at 95.
by Adam Water

Just as Furutan was struck down on the Day of the Covenant with the signing of the Indictment by the Guardian, so now Varqa has been struck down on the anniversary of when God brought forth the Branch in 2001.

"Thus says the Lord GOD of hosts, "Come, go to this steward [so-called ‘chief steward'], to Shebna, who is over the household, and say to him: What have you to do here and whom have you here, that you have hewn here a tomb for yourself, you who hew a tomb on the height [headless uhj on Mt. Carmel], and carve a habitation for yourself in the rock? Behold, the LORD will hurl you away violently, O you strong man. He will seize firm hold on you, and whirl you round and round, and throw you like a ball into a wide land; there

you shall die, and there shall be your splendid chariots, you shame of your Master's [‘Abdu'l-Baha' s] House." –Isaiah 22:15-18 RSV

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

September 1, 2008

Meshech and Tubal

Dear All:

Circumstances at the Center - due to an overwhelming workload, a tremendous amount of correspondence, and the continual entanglements set forth by the violators - have temporarily prevented the regular sending of information and updates via Chinvat.

Though we have been in contact with the active members of the administration throughout the world we are sending out this brief message as a general announcement at this time so that everyone should know that this service is still in place and that more information will be forthcoming shortly.

In the meanwhile the Council wishes to guide people to read the fifth chapter of Hal Lindsey's Book "The Late Great Planet Earth" entitled 'Russia is a Gog' in which the prophecy of Ezekiel chapter 38 and 39 concerning the role of Russia "Meshech and Tubal" - Moscow and Tiblisi (Georgia) - is spoken of concerning the onrushing gale of world events at this time.

Attached to this missive is also an important statement published in the New York Times by Benny Morris which all the people need to be aware for their safety, security and salvation.

More guidance forthcoming in the coming weeks. That is all for now.

In Service,
//Neal Chase//
Neal Chase,
Guardian/President
UHJ.

The Following Article from the NY Times sums up a basic timeline on Israel-Iran situation in which the Russia Georgia conflict (August, 6, 2008) is intertwined - the US money backers pulling strings in the background:

OP-ED CONTRIBUTOR
Using Bombs to Stave Off War

By BENNY MORRIS
Published: July 18, 2008

ISRAEL will almost surely attack Iran's nuclear sites in the next four to seven months — and the leaders in Washington and even Tehran should hope that the attack will be successful enough to cause at least a significant delay in the Iranian production schedule, if not complete destruction, of that country's nuclear program. Because if the attack fails, the Middle East will almost certainly face a nuclear war — either through a subsequent pre-emptive Israeli nuclear strike or a nuclear exchange shortly after Iran gets the bomb.

It is in the interest of neither Iran nor the United States (nor, for that matter, the rest of the world) that Iran be savaged by a nuclear strike, or that both Israel and Iran suffer such a fate. We know what would ensue: a traumatic destabilization of the Middle East with resounding political and military consequences around the globe,
serious injury to the West's oil supply and radioactive pollution of the earth's atmosphere and water.

But should Israel's conventional assault fail to significantly harm or stall the Iranian program, a ratcheting up of the Iranian-Israeli conflict to a nuclear level will most likely follow. Every intelligence agency in the world believes the Iranian program is geared toward making weapons, not to the peaceful applications of nuclear power. And, despite the current talk of additional economic sanctions, everyone knows that such measures have so far led nowhere and are unlikely to be applied with sufficient scope to cause Iran real pain, given Russia's and China's continued recalcitrance and Western Europe's (and America's) ambivalence in behavior, if not in rhetoric. Western intelligence agencies agree that Iran will reach the "point of no return" in acquiring the capacity to produce nuclear weapons in one to four years.

Which leaves the world with only one option if it wishes to halt Iran's march toward nuclear weaponry: the military option, meaning an aerial assault by either the United States or Israel. Clearly, America has the conventional military capacity to do the job, which would involve a protracted air assault against Iran's air defenses followed by strikes on the nuclear sites themselves. But, as a result of the Iraq imbroglio, and what is rapidly turning into the Afghan imbroglio, the American public has little enthusiasm for wars in the Islamic lands. This curtails the White House's ability to begin yet another major military campaign in pursuit of a goal that is not seen as a vital national interest by many Americans.

Which leaves only Israel — the country threatened almost daily with destruction by Iran's leaders. Thus the recent reports about Israeli plans and preparations to attack Iran (the period from Nov. 5 to Jan. 19 seems the best bet, as it gives the West half a year to try the diplomatic route but ensures that Israel will have support from a lame-duck White House).

The problem is that Israel's military capacities are far smaller than America's and, given the distances involved, the fact that the Iranian sites are widely dispersed and underground, and Israel's inadequate intelligence, it is unlikely that the Israeli conventional forces, even if allowed the use of Jordanian and Iraqi airspace (and perhaps, pending American approval, even Iraqi air strips) can destroy or perhaps significantly delay the Iranian nuclear project.

Nonetheless, Israel, believing that its very existence is at stake — and this is a feeling shared by most Israelis across the political spectrum — will certainly make the effort. Israel's leaders, from Prime Minister Ehud Olmert down, have all explicitly stated that an Iranian bomb means Israel's destruction; Iran will not be allowed to get the bomb.

The best outcome will be that an Israeli conventional strike, whether failed or not — and, given the Tehran regime's totalitarian grip, it may not be immediately clear how much damage the Israeli assault has caused — would persuade the Iranians to halt their nuclear program, or at least persuade the Western powers to significantly increase the diplomatic and economic pressure on Iran.

But the more likely result is that the international community will continue to do nothing effective and that Iran will speed up its efforts to produce the bomb that can destroy Israel. The Iranians will also likely retaliate by attacking Israel's cities with ballistic missiles (possibly topped with chemical or biological warheads); by prodding its local clients, Hezbollah and Hamas, to unleash their own armories against Israel; and by activating international Muslim terrorist networks against Israeli and Jewish — and possibly American — targets worldwide (though the Iranians may at the last moment be wary of provoking American military involvement). Such a situation would confront Israeli leaders with two agonizing, dismal choices. One is to allow the Iranians to acquire the bomb and hope for the best — meaning a nuclear standoff, with the prospect of mutual assured destruction preventing the Iranians from actually using the weapon. The other would be to use the Iranian counterstrikes as an excuse to escalate and use the only means available that will actually destroy the Iranian nuclear project: Israel's own nuclear arsenal.

Given the fundamentalist, self-sacrificial mindset of the mullahs who run Iran, Israel knows that deterrence may not work as well as it did with the comparatively rational men who ran the Kremlin and White House during the cold war. They are likely to use any bomb they build, both because of ideology and because of fear of Israeli nuclear pre-emption. Thus an Israeli nuclear strike to prevent the Iranians from taking the final steps toward getting the bomb is probable. The alternative is letting Tehran have its bomb. In either case, a Middle Eastern nuclear holocaust would be in the cards.

Iran's leaders would do well to rethink their gamble and suspend their nuclear program. Bar this, the best they could hope for is that Israel's conventional air assault will destroy their nuclear facilities. To be sure, this would mean thousands of Iranian casualties and international humiliation. But the alternative is an Iran turned into a nuclear wasteland. Some Iranians may believe that this is a worthwhile gamble if the prospect is Israel's demise. But most Iranians probably don't.

(Benny Morris, a professor of Middle Eastern history at Ben-Gurion University, is the author, most recently, of "1948: A History of the First Arab-Israeli War.")

FOLLOW-UP RESPONSE

A Brazen Evil
Benny Morris argues for nuclear genocide against Iran
by Justin Raimondo
JULY, 21, 2008

Evil usually hides its face, because the sight of it repulses all but the depraved. However, in the case of Benny Morris, writing in Friday's New York Times, we see something new: a proud evil, glorying in pure malevolence. His piece is a cold, calculated attempt to simultaneously shock and intimidate, one that succeeds at the former
but fails miserably at the latter.

Here's the shocker, really a double jolt: "Israel," he avers, "will almost surely attack Iran's nuclear sites in the next four to seven months." Either that, he writes, or else Israel will eventually have to launch "a preemptive nuclear strike." His message to the West: take out Iran, or we'll nuke 'em!

The Israelis have been threatening to strike for the past six months, so nothing new there, except for the tone of certainty. Morris is no fringe nut-job flailing away on his obscure blog; he's a prominent Israeli historian writing on the most noted opinion page of them all, a veritable bulletin board for governing elites worldwide. As such, he is almost certainly speaking with some insight into Israeli government plans. It is, in any case, almost inconceivable that he wrote his piece without the foreknowledge and consent of Israeli government officials.

As to whether he – and they – are bluffing, well, I wouldn't count on it. With all this talk of Iran's alleged attempt to build nuclear weapons – which our own intelligence services say was abandoned years ago – Israel is the one country in the region we know is armed to the gills with nukes. Given their history, the increasing extremism of their leadership and polity, and their fanatical devotion to the doctrine of preemption – indeed, they invented it, while George W. Bush merely adopted it – the Israelis are far more likely than any other member of the nuclear club to actually use nukes, as Morris makes all too clear.

In what has to be the most widely circulated blackmail note ever written, Morris announces, "It is in the interest of neither Iran nor the United States (nor, for that matter, the rest of the world) that Iran be savaged by a nuclear strike" – so take out the Iranians, or we will. To be fair, he also says it won't be a good thing if "both Israel and Iran suffer such a fate," but since Iran has no nuclear weapons and has given up all attempts to make them, this is just window-dressing for a genocidal agenda.

Morris's rationale for mass murder is oddly hollow and formulaic: Well, you see, "Every intelligence agency in the world believes the Iranian program is geared toward making weapons, not to the peaceful applications of nuclear power." To begin with, this has got to be a misprint. Surely what Morris meant to say was that every Israeli intelligence agency thinks Iran is on the verge of acquiring nukes. Why else are the Israelis slated to make a series of trips to the U.S. to convince their American counterparts that they are right, and the Americans' National Intelligence Estimate on Iran is wrong?

Aside from that, there is a dispute as to where to draw the "red line," the point-of-no-return, the passage of which acts as a tripwire provoking military intervention. The Israelis have a far tighter timeline, as you might imagine, and their forecast – "one to four years" – is wildly improbable. It is based on the development of the ability to weaponize nuclear processes in a purely theoretical sense, quite aside from the problems posed by construction, possible detection, and delivery.

Reading the Morris creed, one wonders how he came to write such an unimaginative apologia for what would rank among the worst crimes in human history: "everybody knows" the Iranians are trying to build nukes (where have we heard that before?), the sanctions aren't working, the Russians and the Chinese won't cooperate, oh, and "the American public has little enthusiasm for wars in the Islamic lands."

As anyone with the least amount of historical or common sense could easily figure out, even if Iran did develop a nuclear weapons arsenal, it would create a nuclear stalemate analogous to the Cold War standoff between the U.S. and the Soviet Union. Morris claims this example doesn't apply, due to "the fundamentalist, self-sacrificial mindset of the mullahs who run Iran." Aside from the ruling by Iranian Shi'ite religious authority Ayatollah Ali Khamenei – the real leader of Iran – that forbids the development, stockpiling, and use of nuclear weapons, what about his own genocidal mindset, which glories in the prospect of ethnic cleansing? No Iranian personage of any prominence has

called for the nuclear extermination of Israel in quite the same terms as Morris, not even Iranian
President Ahmadinejad, whose vague remark about Israel "disappearing from the page of history" has been interpreted as a threat to use nukes.

Morris neither knows nor cares about Iran's alleged nukes. Lurking behind his mundane laundry list of complaints is, I fear, a darker motive: sheer bloodlust. Morris simply wants to kill as many Muslims as possible, so why doesn't he just come out and say it? After all, it isn't like he hasn't said it before:

"There are circumstances in history that justify ethnic cleansing. I know that this term is completely negative in the discourse of the 21st century, but when the choice is between ethnic cleansing and genocide – the annihilation of your people – I prefer ethnic cleansing."

It isn't very often that we get to see pure, unmitigated evil, in all its Satanic darkness, expressed openly on the printed page. Morris and the Times have given us one of the rare modern examples of the genre. One might compare it to Hitler's maleficent vision in Mein Kampf, but that would be giving Morris too much credit. Unlike the Nazis, who blamed their victims for the horrors visited upon them, Morris also blames Israel's friends and allies – the West, and specifically the antiwar American public, which "curtails the White House's ability to begin yet another major military campaign in pursuit of a goal that is not seen as a vital national interest by many Americans."

We must forget our national interests and go to war for Israel's sake, or else the Israelis will unleash their illegal and unaccounted-for nukes, killing tens of thousands, poisoning the atmosphere, and forever scarring human history with the mark of their heinous crime. This is like one of those hostage dramas in which a mad gunman grabs someone and uses them as a human shield, braying his demands to horrified onlookers.

Americans must reject this attempt at moral blackmail with the contempt it deserves – and perhaps begin to reexamine the "special relationship" that enables Israel to even contemplate such crimes against humanity. As for Morris, he should be shunned by every decent human being, although perhaps that description doesn't apply to the editors of the New York Times.
~ Justin Raimondo

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

September 23, 2008

Dear All,

Periodically we have many requests from Persian Speakers who wish to be put in touch with other Friends Firm in the Covenant who also speak and are able to e-mail in Persian and who accept the current Aghsan-Guardian as living president of the true UHJ. In order to facilitate this service to a large portion of the friends the Council respectfully requests a Volunteer that speaks both English and Persian to be the facilitator and point person for this group of people who are in need.

Furthermore threats of attacks against Iran are increasing people of Persian background will be in greater and greater need of support and being able to facilitate that support in their language of origin is an important step.

In the last missive we sent out Benny Morris announcement of the attack during the tentative lame duck period of Pres. Bush, now the pundits argue about a suspected al-Qaeda "October Surprise" attack on the US; and the following link from Mosiac Online TV – which should be watched by all immediately asap – updates the report on Benny Morris (July 21, 2008 New York Times article – see last missive) that in fact Israel may attack Iran sooner than Morris announced also in an "October Surprise".

http://www.linktv.org/video/2994

At any rate as world events fulfill and conform to the prophecies of God, it is an important matter at this time to have a Persian Language Facilitator for our on line teaching effort. Volunteers may e-mail their application and credentials to ibc_uhj@yahoo.com.

In service to the Cause,
Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Guardian/President IBC/UHJ.

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Chinvat

September 11, 2007

A tree that hath a root shall bear fruit

> *"A tree that hath a root shall bear fruit, while the tree that hath none, no matter how high and hardy it may be, will eventually wither, perish and become but a log fit for the fire." -'Abdu'l-Baha*

Dear Friends,

This month marks the sixth year anniversary of the second woe against the City of the Covenant, the third woe yet to come; and along with it the fleshing out of the Official Website of the Council www.UHJ.net. We therefore invite everyone to view the site with more thorough documents and education geared toward understand the Everlasting Covenant of God; Our Inheritance in the Kingdom, the Root of the Covenant Itself in both the Old and New Testaments; Jesus' Role as The Herald of the Kingdom, more detailed understanding of the roles of the Bab and Baha'u'llah, the Twin Manifestations of God for this Day; as well as the folly of the Breach of Violation of the Covenant and Testament all

of which brings the exposure of the real impotency of attempts to derail the onward progress of the Cause by the material harassment of the successors and loyal workers within the fold and forefront of the teaching effort; attacks which though include being against the person of the guardian himself, nevertheless sustain him and his position within the international community of the covenant as being an equal and loyal active worker in the vineyard, on the same level and par as all the rank and file believers throughout the entire world. Baha'u'llah has therefore revealed: "In every face ye shall behold the face of God".

In this light, today, we can see – we, that is, who are wise with our eyes open as the brightness of the noon-day sun - the Tree of the Covenant: the Kitab-i-Ahd and sacred Will and Testament of `Abdu'l-Baha which is rooted in the Everlasting Covenant of God given in both the Old and New Testaments of the Bible for the coming of God's Kingdom (Davidic) to earth as it is in heaven.

The question has been raised in light of recent events as to how the seemingly large and insurmountable mass of violators of Ruhiyyih Khanum and those who followed her can now be crumbling and collapsing from both without and within throughout all the world. How can such a megalopolian Goliath as that be toppled and felled by the most seemingly powerless and outwardly insignificant of individuals. The answer is given in the words of `Abdu'l-Baha himself – "they have no root!" and "tree that hath none, no matter how high and hardy it may be, will eventually wither, perish and become but a log fit for the fire." In this same Tablet `Abdul-Baha declares the Root of the Covenant today to be in the Old and New Testament Covenant as continued in the past, whereas Judaism in the root and Christianity is the branch, the Baha'i faith and its covenant are the leaf, fruit and flower of that same Ancient Tree of Life spoken of throughout the Bible and all the scriptures from God. Those who have deprived themselves from being knowledgeable in the Root of this Covenant from the Bible, have dome so in opposition to the requisite education prescribed by the Pen of Baha'u'llah Himself:

> "In His day Christ was called Satan, Beelzebub, but hear the bells now ringing for Him! He was the Word of God and not Satan. They mocked Him, led Him through the city upon a donkey, crowned Him with thorns, spat upon His blessed face and crucified Him, but He is now with God and in God because He was the Word and not Satan. Fifty years ago no one would touch the

> Christian Bible in Persia. Baha'u'llah came and asked, "Why?" They said, "It is not the Word of God." He said, "You must read it with understanding of its meanings, not as those who merely recite its words." Now Baha'is all over the East read the Bible and understand its spiritual teaching. Baha'u'llah spread the Cause of Christ and opened the book of the Christians and Jews. He removed the barriers of names. He proved that all the divine Prophets taught the same reality and that to deny One is to deny the Others, for all are in perfect oneness with God."(cf. `Abdu'l-Baha, Promulgation of Universal Peace, p. 212)

> "Muhammad replied, "I declare unto you that they occupy the lowest stratum of hell because they did not believe in Moses and Christ and because they did not accept the Bible; and although they are my own ancestors, yet they are in despair in hell." This is an explicit text of the Qur'an; it is not a story or tradition but from the Qur'an itself, which is in the hands of the people."(cf. `Abdu'l- Baha, Promulgation of Universal Peace, p. 201)

As this Knowledge of the Everlasting Covenant - passed down through Adam to Abraham to the sons of Jacob/Israel: Judah and Joseph, and from them through to King David now continued in the Covenant of Baha'u'llah and `Abdu'l-Baha today - is promulgated and made known; and as all the people are becoming wise to the violation of the "Hands" – nothing can stop the onward progress of the Cause.

In this vein, Baha'u'llah refers to Himself in the Book of the Covenant (Kitab-i-Ahd) as that "Ancient Root" and `Abdu'l-Baha as that "Most Great Branch" in reference to Isaiah chapter 11, which `Abdu'l-Baha has explained in "Some Answered Questions" refers to the Root of Jesse, the father of King David and that Branch of David seated upon David's throne. `Abdu'l-Baha further states in that same place that this refers to and is fulfilled by Baha'u'llah and no one else. Thus Ruhiyyih Khanum and those that followed her and the other violating "hands" separated themselves from that Root and Branch of David when they set up a headless so-called "UHJ" without the living Davidic King as its president. So separated from the Everlasting Covenant of both the Old and New Testaments continued in the presidency of Baha'u'llah's true House of Justice today, all is falling apart; infighting, sectarian divisions, speculation, theologies of personal egoism, preparing that large yet fruitless and barren tree for the fire. `Abdu'l-Baha relates:

"Today, every wise, vigilant and foresighted person is awakened, and to him are unveiled the mysteries of the future which show that nothing save the power of the Covenant is able to stir and move the heart of humanity, just as the New and Old Testaments propounded throughout all regions the Cause of Christ and were the pulsating power in the body of the human world. A tree that hath a root shall bear fruit, while the tree that hath none, no matter how high and hardy it may be, will eventually wither, perish and become but a log fit for the fire.

"The Covenant of God is like unto a vast and fathomless ocean. A billow shall rise and surge therefrom and shall cast ashore all accumulated foam.

"Praise be to God that the highest wish entertained by heedful souls is the exaltation of the Word of God and the propagation of divine fragrances. This is, verily, the secure and firm foundation.

"Now, like unto the morn, the light of the Sun of Truth hath been shed abroad. Effort must be made that slumbering souls may be awakened, the heedless become vigilant, and that the divine teachings, which constitute the spirit of this age, may reach the ears of the people of the world, may be propagated in the press and set forth with brilliance and eloquence in the assemblages of men.

"One's conduct must be like the conduct of Paul, and one's faith similar to that of Peter. This musk-scented breeze shall perfume the nostrils of the people of the world, and this spirit shall resuscitate the dead.

"The offensive odour of violation hath temporarily arrested the onward movement of the Cause, for otherwise the divine teachings, like unto the rays of the sun, would immediately spread and permeate all regions.

"Thou intendest to print and publish the addresses of Abdu'l-Baha which thou hast compiled. This is indeed very advisable. This service shall cause thee to acquire an effulgent face in the Abha Kingdom, and shall make thee the object of the praise and gratitude of the friends in the East as well as in the West. But it is to be undertaken with the utmost care, so that the exact text may be reproduced and will exclude all deviations and corruptions committed by former translators." (`Abdu'l-Baha:, Selections #189, pp. 223-224)

The way out – the only way out - is the Supernatural Power of God.

"All the powers and attributes of man are human and hereditary in origin - outcomes of nature's processes - except the INTELLECT, which is SUPERNATURAL. Through intellectual and intelligent inquiry science is the discoverer of all things. It unites present and past, reveals the history of bygone nations and events, and confers upon man today the essence of all human knowledge and attainment throughout the ages. By intellectual processes and logical deductions of reason this superpower in man can penetrate the mysteries of the future and anticipate its happenings…. All blessings are divine in origin, but none can be compared with this power of intellectual investigation and research, which is an eternal gift producing fruits of unending delight. Man is ever partaking of these fruits. All other blessings are temporary; this is an everlasting possession. Even sovereignty has its limitations and overthrow; this is a kingship and dominion which none may usurp or destroy. Briefly, it is an eternal blessing and divine bestowal, the supreme gift of God to man. Abdu'l-Baha, Promulgation of Universal Peace, pp. 49, 50)

This Supernatural Power is the God-given Intellect by which we can see the truth from error and know for a certain FACT – with our own eyes and not those of our neighbor – that God has not violated His Covenant, that the Davidic Kingship as the presidency of the Council of the UHJ and the guardianship of the Cause of God continues onward unbroken and for ever. Those who have imitated others such as Ruhiyyih Khanum and the "Hands" are in error and manifest loss (W&T, p. 26). The Bankruptcy of a corrupt and lost clergy usurping seats of authority within society of Jews, Christians and Muslims alike, has demonstrated the same error into war, folly and ignorance of the precepts enshrined within the Jewish Tanak, Christian Bible and Koran itself, in which all Muslims were called to "submit" to the Covenant God gave to Abraham, which continued through the throne- line of Davidic Kings as heralded by Jesus Christ on his first coming. Lip service to creeds, peculiar cults, persons and blind leaders must cease, if we are to actualize that supernatural power of the soul, the intellect - power of abstract thought - to recognize God and His promised Ones for this day and generation in which we live – The Everlasting Father seated upon David's throne, Baha'u'llah, and His duly appointed successor and successors to the helm of that very same Cause according to the explicit texts of the Book, the sacred provisions of the Will and Testament of `Abdu'l- Baha.

Had the world today heeded our dire warnings in 1980, and again in 1990 the world of humanity would not be in the desperate state of affairs in which it now finds itself today inexorably enmeshed and hopelessly intertwined after the first two minor attacks (1993, 2001) upon New York City – the City of the Covenant – which we publicly and accurately predicted by the prophecies of God before they transpired, as well as the third attack about to come. Everyone of good faith wishes to see injustice end, repressions stop, and peace be firmly established between the East and the West. Nothing short of this last convulsion will bring this about. We look not toward the convulsion itself, but to the fact that this last and final "birth-pang" shall be the end of all wars, criminality, hatred, and repression, and that the New Born Reality of Man – a spiritual being, empowered and enlightened in service to the entire human race, as one family under one God and Creator - shall be born into this darksome world transforming it into a wondrous world of light upon light. The worlds of God are without limit and without ending – so we are united now in His Kingdom of Love, Mercy, Justice, Benevolence, and Sanctification of the Holy Spirit, and so shall we be united for ever and for ever more into the farthest reaches of spiritual and evanescent progress man can every hope to attain in the eternal and everlasting paradise of God. Life everlasting. Life eternal. Life without end, free of pain, free of suffering, eternal in everlasting joy and transcendental bliss
reunited with God, the Beloved of All the Worlds.

On behalf of the Council
Your servant,
Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Guardian/President

Chinvat and Newsletters of the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

CHINVAT QUARTERLY

SPRING 2012 ISSUE

169 BE

BAHA'I CONSULTATION

"Its only army is the love of God, its only joy the clear wine of His knowledge, its only battle the expounding of the Truth; its one crusade is against ***the insistent self,*** *the evil promptings of the human heart. Its victory is to submit and yield, and to be selfless is its everlasting glory."*
('Abdu'l-Baha)

"He who expresses an opinion ***should not voice it as correct and right*** *but set it forth as a contribution to the consensus of opinion; for the light of reality becomes apparent when two opinions coincide."*
('Abdu'l-Baha)

Dear Friends Firm in the Covenant and Striving in the Cause of God:

For every symbol we see a double usage. For example Jesus has "the cup," chalice or holy grail (Mt. 26:27-28) in which is the wine of the "blood of the Covenant." In Revelation 18:6 it speaks of "the cup she hath filled" and of the "wine of fornication" (Rev 17:2 KJV). Revelation chapters 21:2 and chapter 12 speaks of the Maid of Heaven, "the woman" and "the bride;" whereas chapter 17 and 18 speak of "the harlot." Then there is the "mystery." The "Mystery of Babylon the Great" (Rev. 17:5); "Mystery of Iniquity" (2 Thess 2:7); and that of the "Mystery of the Kingdom" (Mark 4:11 KJV); and the "Mystery of Christ" (Eph. 3:4). In the Baha'i scriptures 'Abdu'l-Baha is entitled *Sirru'llah*--which is the "The Mystery of God".

In any case the same type of plurality of meanings for the symbols and imagery in the body of prophetic vision can be classified. Each symbol, sign, image, likeness, and comparison has its own mirror opposite as well as a great diversity of meaning and application in contexts and life's circumstances to be experience as the living WORD. This is why it is written:

> "First of all you must understand this, that no prophecy of scripture is a matter of one's own interpretation, because no prophecy ever came by the impulse of man, but men moved by the Holy Spirit spoke from God" (1 Pet. 1:20-21 RSV). Footnote: "Other authorities read "moved by the Holy Spirit holy men of God spoke."

These prophetic symbols, signs, imagery, portents, visions are the comparisons and likenesses by which the soul is able to either ascend into the all highest paradise of his presence, or become entombed in the prison of the insistent-self from eternity to eternity.

Firmness in the Covenant, therefore implies lack of inferiority and absence of insecurity in the Covenant, that is, firmness implies a deep and profound sense of security in the Covenant, and in our relationship with God and in the Divine Confirmation of our receipt of our rays of the Holy Spirit. This breaks down when we find ourselves in stubborn opposition to Jesus in Jerusalem, Moses in Egypt, Muhammad in Mecca, Abraham in the fires of Ur of the Chaldees, and Baha'u'llah in Baghdad and upon Mt. Carmel. Thus in the kindness and mercy of God, and by His Essence of Humility, He does not prevent the people from opposing, killing, disputing, imprisoning, burning, shooting, stabbing, decapitating, poisoning, and crucifying His messengers; or even on that same path of opposition their own selves in war, poverty, ignorance, hatred, and the innumerable depravities of their own making. Such is the destructiveness of man and his insistent-self! The failure of Pharaoh, Caiaphas, Sufian, Nimrod, and Azal and many many more is the victory of the pure in heart, whose cool heads shall prevail coming together like crystal in the spirit of true consultation--meeting to solve the difficult problems of every day and age.

If we were all one and the same person than we would all have one and the same perspective, and we would have one and the same view, and one and the same opinion. If that is what God wanted than God would have created only one person. Instead God created over 6 billion people and more alive at present. Even in our receipt of our individual rays of the holy spirit we will still see the truth from our own unique different perspective from our own spiritual vantage point. This is why we are instructed by Shoghi Effendi to be RIGID in principle and FLEXIBLE in details.

Overall the female perspective is either suppressed or rejected and 'Abdu'l-Baha points out in some of his writings that some sects have even equated this with the manifestation of satan. On the other hand the male perspective should be open and accepting to hear out the female perspective in full. Unfortunately male and female perspectives are also symbolic on other levels, such as the first level where the male represents the material and the female represents the spiritual as "Adam" means "Red Earth" and "Eve" means "Mother of the Living." Thus we see today where a material domineering concept is used to control and shut down the expression of the spiritual society. In the name of "freedom" the Baha'is got

rid of the guardianship of the throne-line of King David and went outside of the Will and Testament to be free from it. This is because the Revelation of Baha'u'llah is of the Divine Feminine, being the Maid in Heaven that appeared to Baha'u'llah in his dream and in his vision (see God passes by page 100 ff).

Shoghi Effendi points out that the symbols of the awakening to Being are given in increasing degrees of spiritual comparisons of existence beginning with the mineral Kingdom with the breath of God upon the ***dust of the earth*** at the time of Adam; to the vegetable Kingdom of the ***bush*** that burns but is not consumed; to the animal kingdom of the Holy Spirit lightening upon Jesus like unto a ***dove***; to the appearance of ***the man*** Gabriel of the human kingdom to the prophet Muhammad; finally culminating in its highest form of perfection and spirituality in the Revelation like unto the ***Maid of Heaven*** appearing to Baha'u'llah.

Before the appearance of Nimrod and Semiramis, the concept of the Maid of Heaven, the Veil of Isis, and many other names pre-existed the hijacking of the faith. The female symbols were then hijacked by Semiramis and the male symbols by Nimrod (see Hyslop, *Two Babylons* for more). This hijacking then effected the symbols, comparisons, and likenesses used by the succeeding Manifestations of God in the discharge of their particular Revelations and missions. Thus all the Divine Revelations of the world became hijacked by the same impulse of man. Statutes of Semiramis and baby Nimrod for example in Egypt and Babylon were renamed "Mary" and "Jesus." Thus the Spiritual of the true Faith fell from grace along with its adherents like the many stars from heaven, and the unorganized religion of God became the many organizations of unspiritual men. Thus the Spiritual of the religion of God fell from grace and became the carnal reductionalistic religion of man, that is, of Nimrod and Semiramis. These two people who violated the everlasting covenant for personal reasons of their own in various ways are two examples in the Adamic Cycle of how not to be, and of what not to do ("through *one man [Nimrod] sin entered* into the *world"* Rom. 5:12). In either case they were the JEALOUS enemy of the throne-line because it was not to pass down through them and their family line. They are the historical embodiments and impoverished male and female archetypes of the insistent-self.

In the Koran it states that "God has exalted some of the prophets above the others and to David he gave the psalms" and again that "knowledge is a light that God casts in the heart of whom he willeth." We see this truth in the various Baha'i meetings and gatherings as

God has exalted the messages, talks, presentations, and posts of some of the friends above the others; that are those imbued with the light of kindness, radiance of being. As a group we all need to arise to the point we are all as a pure polished mirror reflecting this light. In order to fulfill this mission in a group we have been given guidance to follow Baha'i consultation procedures.

The spiritual is not "freedom" for false ideas to triumph over the people, or for the loudest opinion of "might to make right." This is why it states that:

> "For without are dogs [absence of frontal lobe usage, Hebrew; *gentiles*] and sorcerers [Greek: *pharmakos*--false medication prescriptions], and whoremongers [organized religions of man selling Jesus Christ on the Cross for the all-mighty dollar], and murderers [those that kill the prophets--Rev 17:6; 18:24], and idolaters [insistent-self servers], and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie." (Rev. 22:14).

These are all categories which impair the frontal lobe of the brain, attack or derail the intellect, arrest development in the spiritual, and prevent understanding:

> "The wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand; but those who are wise shall understand." (Dan. 12:10 RSV)

The wise shall understand because they use their intellects to see the truth. The wicked are therefore those who refuse to use their intellect--and therefore refuse to see the truth. Therefore without using their intellect they are without understanding. They are outside understanding. They are outside of the Kingdom, for the Kingdom is a spiritual understanding of right thinking and right treatment of your neighbor that is then established on earth as it is in heaven. It is not the good things you do that get you in. It is the bad things you do that keep you out. Those that refuse to use their intellect think they are saved by Grace, because it is written that we are saved by grace and not works. That is true. It is not our good works that get us in. We are accepted in as a grace. But it is our bad works that kick us back out. They asked Paul about the forgiveness of sins, even as they asked Jesus. Paul said "You fool. Stop your sinning!". In other words when these wrong behaviors, wrong thinking, and wrong words are in the past, then we are no longer in our sins. By grace (literally "good-grace" which is *eu-charist* in Greek which is the Covenant of the bread and wine) our auras are then washed clean and made white. Thus it is not our

good deeds that gets us in, it is our bad deeds that keep us out. The people have to clean up their act or perish as Jesus and 'Abdu'l-Baha have said, "a fruitless tree is fit for fire" and again "you will know them by their fruits." It is not your good fruits that get you in, but your bad fruits--or fruitless altogether--that keeps you out.

> "O ye loved ones of God! In this, the Bahá'í dispensation, God's Cause is spirit unalloyed. His Cause belongeth not to the material world. It cometh neither for strife nor war, nor for acts of mischief or of shame; it is neither for quarrelling with other Faiths, nor for conflicts with the nations. Its only army is the love of God, its only joy the clear wine of His knowledge, its only battle the expounding of the Truth; its one crusade is against **the insistent self**, the evil promptings of the human heart. Its victory is to submit and yield, and to be selfless is its everlasting glory. In brief, it is spirit upon spirit:
>
> "Unless ye must,
> Bruise not the serpent in the dust,
> How much less wound a man.
> And if ye can,
> No ant should ye alarm,
> Much less a brother harm." ('Abdu'l-Baha: *Selections*)
>
> "'Abdu'l-Bahá was once asked, **'What is Satan?'** He replied in three words: **'The insistent self'.**" ('Abdu'l-Baha: *Vignettes*, 10)
>
> "The vitality of men's belief in God is dying out in every land; nothing short of His wholesome medicine can ever restore it. The corrosion of ungodliness is eating into the vitals of human society; what else but the Elixir of His potent Revelation can cleanse and revive it? Is it within human power, O Hakím, to effect in the constituent elements of any of the minute and indivisible particles of matter so complete a transformation as to transmute it into purest gold? Perplexing and difficult as this may appear, the still greater task of converting **satanic strength** into **heavenly power** is one that We have been empowered to accomplish. The Force capable of such a transformation transcendeth the potency of the Elixir itself. The Word of God, alone, can claim the distinction of being endowed with the capacity required for so great and far-reaching a change." (Baha'u'llah: *GL*, XCIX)

These insistent selves--even as they physically mingle amongst the people--are without, because they are without UNDERSTANDING. They are outside of direct and immediate experience of the Kingdom. It is like a person when the punchline goes over their head. They just don't get it. If you have to explain it then it has none of the humour left in it. Thus even when they can "see it" they still didn't get it when it was happening. As the time is gone they missed the boat. Thus they are outside of the humour of it. "He who sits in heaven laughs" but "all the world is in derision" (Psalm 2)

Thus Revelation chapter 22 verse 14 lists several reasons why people don't get it, cannot understand it, and are numbed to the experience of it. In some of these cases listed it is because they don't want it for instead they "loveth and maketh a lie" and therefore they are "condemned already" (Jn. 3:18 RSV)

On the other hand this is why God sent His Manifestations and Guardians to help guide and educate the people to develop and cultivate that "inner reality" that God has engraved upon the soul of everyone.

> "Veiled in My immemorial being and in the ancient eternity of My essence, I knew My love for thee: therefore I created thee, have **engraved on thee Mine image** and revealed to thee My beauty." (Baha'u'llah: *HW 3* from the Arabic)
>
> "O My servants! Could ye apprehend with what wonders of My munificence and bounty I have **willed to entrust your souls**, ye would, of a truth, rid yourselves of attachment to all created things, and would gain a true knowledge of your own selves -- a knowledge which is **the same as the comprehension of Mine own Being.**" (Baha'u'llah: *GL*, CLIII)
>
> "This other and inner reality is called the heavenly body, the ethereal form which corresponds to this body. This is the conscious reality which discovers the inner meaning of things, for the outer body of man does not discover anything. The inner ethereal reality grasps the mysteries of existence, discovers scientific truths and indicates their technical application. It discovers electricity, produces the telegraph, the telephone and opens the door to the world of arts. If the outer material body did this, the animal would likewise be able to make scientific and wonderful discoveries, for the animal shares with man all physical powers and limitations. What then is that power which

> penetrates the realities of existence and which is not to be found in the animal? It is the inner reality which comprehends things, throws light upon the mysteries of life and being, discovers the heavenly Kingdom, unseals the mysteries of God and differentiates man from the brute. Of this there can be no doubt." ('Abdu'l-Baha: *Foundations*, 109)

> "Unless these divine bestowals be revealed from ***the inner self of humankind***, the bounty of the Manifestation will prove barren, and the dazzling rays of the Sun of Truth will have no effect whatever." (Abdu'l-Baha: *Selections*, 10)

But on the other hand is the ***idol of the insistent self***"

> "They that are the worshipers of the ***idol*** [of the insistent self] which their imaginations have carved, and who call it Inner Reality, such men are in truth accounted among the heathen. To this hath the All-Merciful borne witness in His Tablets. He, verily, is the All-Knowing, the All-Wise." (Baha'u'llah: *GL*, CLX)

The comparisons of the prophetic images are given so that we can overcome and transcend the insistent-self and enter within the true inner reality of the true self which is the same as the comprehension of God's "own Being" ((Baha'u'llah: *GL*, CLIII). The prophetic imagery and the comparisons such as "the cup," "the woman," and the "the mystery" and all the rest are there for the ascension of the self into the higher and more refined grades of the soul and its immediate experience in the presence of God.

> "He is indeed a true believer in the unity of God who, in this Day, will regard Him as One immeasurably exalted above all the comparisons and likenesses with which men have compared Him. He hath erred grievously who hath mistaken these comparisons and likenesses for God Himself." (Baha'u'llah: *GL*, CLX)

Therefore in all modes of Baha'i consultation we have this guide:

> "The first condition is absolute love and harmony amongst the members of the assembly. They must be wholly free from estrangement and must manifest in themselves the Unity of God, for they are the waves of one sea, the drops of one river, the stars of one heaven, the rays of one sun, the trees of one orchard,

the flowers of one garden. Should harmony of thought and absolute unity be non-existent, that gathering shall be dispersed and that assembly be brought to naught. The second condition: - They must when coming together turn their faces to the Kingdom on High and ask aid from the Realm of Glory. They must then proceed with the utmost devotion, courtesy, dignity, care and moderation to express their views. They must in every matter search out the truth and **not** insist upon their own opinion, for stubbornness and persistence in one's views will lead ultimately to discord and wrangling and the truth will remain hidden. The honoured members must with all freedom express their own thoughts, and it is in no wise permissible for one to belittle the thought of another, nay, he must with moderation set forth the truth" ('Abdu'l-Baha, *Adminstration*, 22)

"The purpose is to emphasize the statement that consultation must have for its object the investigation of truth. He who expresses an opinion **should not voice it as correct and right** but set it forth as a contribution to the consensus of opinion; for the light of reality becomes apparent when two opinions coincide." ('Abdu'l-Baha: *Promulgation*, 72-73)

"The shining spark of truth cometh forth only after the clash of differing opinions."('Abdu'l-Baha: *Administration*, 22)

This is the Judgement:

"And this is the judgment, that the light has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one who does evil hates the light, and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed. But he who does what is true comes to the light, that it may be clearly seen that his deeds have been wrought in God." (*THE LIGHT VERSE* John 3:19-21 RSV)

Thus God separates the servants from the servants as it is written:

"Iniquity must come but woe betide him by whom it comes!"

The remover of this difficulty?

"Is there any remover of difficulties save God? Say: Praised be God! He is God! All are His servants. And all abide by His bidding!"

An again: "All the forces of the universe, in the last analysis serve the Covenant"

"but woe betide him by whom it comes"

Thus while the believers arise to the CALL to assemble in Local, National, and International Council our world now marches into WAR!

Guardian on behalf of the Council,

Neal.
5/10/12

Contact the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Contact the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

Contact Form for BUPC.org

*Required Fields

*First Name:	
*Last Name:	
*City:	
*State:	
*Country	
*Age:	
*Email Address:	

Questions or Comments,

Include your phone number if you want someone to call you:

Submit

Local Baha'is Share Covenant Celebration by Victor Woods

Local Baha'is Share Covenant Celebration

November 23, 2002

By VICTOR WOODS for the Missoulian

The word "covenant" means "promise." Abdu'l-Baha, the son and successor of Baha'u'llah, designated Nov. 26 as the "Day of the Covenant." Abdu'l-Baha came to America in 1912, teaching his Father's message of the promise of a world civilization centered on the covenant, and that this promise would emanate from the West, in America. The greatest covenant that God gives is that the world of humanity will be made in the image of God. "Then God said, 'Let us make man in our image, after our likeness,' " (Genesis 1:26) where man takes on the spiritual qualities and attributes of God.

The Greater Covenant of God that humankind be made "in our image after our likeness," is that God would send a series of educators, like teachers in the grades of school, to educate and spiritualize humanity. These are the founders of the world's religions. Humankind has reached the end of the Days of Creation and has entered into the Graduation of the Everlasting Covenant of a spiritual, world civilization reflecting the qualities and attributes of God.

In the Baha'i dispensation, Baha'u'llah brought a Lesser Covenant providing for the continuation of the Davidic Kingship descended from the lineage of Baha'u'llah, through

the executive branch or guardian of Baha'u'llah's House of Justice. Baha'u'llah was a direct descendant of King David. He sat upon the throne of David in an unbroken chain of father-to-son descendants all the way back to King David himself. This dates directly back to the everlasting covenant that God gave to King David in the book of Psalms: "I have made a covenant with my chosen one, I have sworn to David my servant: 'I will establish your descendants forever, and build your throne for all generations' " (Psalms 89:3-4).

> When Abdu'l-Baha arrived in New York City, he designated it the "City of the Covenant." It was there, in New York, that the newly translated Covenant of Baha'u'llah, the "Tablet of the BRANCH," was revealed for the first time. Through this covenant, the world of humanity will be renewed and these destructive wars that have been waged will cease.
>
> "They shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more" (Isaiah 2:4).

America is at the threshold of this True World Order. But, just as any child is born into this world through the great sufferings of its mother, so also is our world about to experience the pains of labor bearing this child of the Kingdom of God. For more than a decade the guardian of the Baha'i Faith and great grandson of Abdu'l-Baha, Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan, has warned of these oncoming destructions from the first bombing of the World Trade Towers in 1993, to their complete destruction in 2001.

The continued warning is of retaliation by the Muslim world upon New York City with a nuclear weapon as a result of the U.S. killing Saddam Hussein in his bunker with a nuclear weapon. The world is about to enter into the worst war we have ever experienced, preparing humanity as never before, to embrace the solution for everlasting peace: the covenant of God.

Victor Woods may be reached at the Baha'i Center.

Read it online at the Missoulian:
Local Baha'is Share Covenant Celebration

COVENANT WITH DEATH!!! - Neal Chase Press Release

Press Release

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT
MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804
www.bupc.org

November 26, 1997

COVENANT WITH DEATH!!!

by Neal Chase

"According to their way I will do them,
and according to their own judgments I
will judge them; and they shall know
that I am the Lord."
(Ez. 7:27 RSV)

Just as we have predicted all along the day of reckoning has come! Over three weeks before November 4th, 1997, [1] we predicted this FINAL SHOWDOWN on LIVE television on BAHA'I PHONE-IN LIVE!

Despite world-wide opposition to its "might makes right policy," the United States of America has brokered a COVENANT WITH DEATH by stubbornly resorting to assassinate Saddam Hussein in Pentagon Operation Codenamed: The JACKHAMMER [this was fulfilled on March 20th and April 7th 2003 bunker bombings against Saddam flushing Saddam out from his bunkers causing his capture on Dec. 13, 2003, leading to his death]! This contrived death-wish suicide pact with hell, will unleash the four winds of

destruction from the great river Euphrates which flows through Iraq (Rev. 9:14). The US will nuke Iraq to kill Saddam. [2] His people [loyalists still left working with their allies] will retaliate by nuking the UN building, destroying all New York City. The US will return fire wiping all Iraq off the face of the earth with some of its nuclear arsenal. Then, every city in the United States of population 100,000 or more will be destroyed by the incoming Russian nuclear missiles which still target the US, as one third of mankind is to be killed IN ONE HOUR of GLOBAL THERMONUCLEAR WAR! WHY? And WHAT won't the American NEWS MEDIA tell the public?

The "BIG SECRET" is that any peaceful resolution to the current crisis in the GULF, is a LOSS to the United States. Why? Because any peaceful solution means that RUSSIA and CHINA get to KEEP ALL the Iraqi OIL that Saddam already sold the EAST in a 23 year oil contract until the year 2020! The US knows that whosoever controls the oil controls the world. China (with Russia) already has its plans to win the nuclear war against the US which its military sees as a declining power. Russia has already threatened to NUKE the US if it interferes with any of its interests which now include the Iraqi oil. (See our July 9, 1997, Release: "WORLD CIVIL WAR!" for details).

Yet despite all this, Big Bully United States is willing to GO IT ALONE, bucking for WW III. The US doesn't care. It doesn't care about human rights. It doesn't care about prophecy. It doesn't care about God. And it doesn't care about its own citizens that its willing to "sacrifice them all" in a thermonuclear firestorm of their own making — just like they burned down those innocent children in the WACO massacre, robbed the Black man of 400 years of wages, and stole the land from the Native Americans (both of North and South America) breaking every single treaty they ever made and **NOT KEEPING** but one of them! God sees this and they shall be **JUDGED** BY WHAT THEY HAVE **DONE** (Rev. 20:12; 22:12). Like Jesus said, "the bread you cast upon the water comes back to you" and "What you sow, so shall you reap."

The US and the US **NEWS MEDIA KNOW** that if there is peace then Russia gets the oil and the US loses the economic war. The US figures therefore that they can win a military war in a LAST DITCH OIL GRAB. But they are wrong. Their Covenant with death has failed and their deal with hell shall not stand, for the **US WILL LOSE WORLD WAR THREE**, and will be subject to military occupation by the Russian and Chinese armies following 1 hour of thermonuclear war in which America will be hit hardest. Russia and

China have cities beneath their cities (Moscow and Beijing) for their people to survive nuclear attack, but the US is VULNERABLE and has nothing for its own people. They are 'on their own.'

The United States is the enemy of WORLD SPIRITUAL DEMOCRACY (i.e. the Kingdom of God to be established upon the earth as it is in heaven)! For they see that when God establishes this, they are clearly in the minority and will be out voted. Christians are only 1/3 the world's population and whites are even much less. Therefore, these enemies of God's Kingdom, as they are clearly the world-wide minority, are stubbornly refusing to loose their dominant stranglehold over all other peoples that they now have due to force, brutality, human rights violations and the propagation of their religion of hate. They do what they do, supposedly, all in the name of God. Making the very words "God" and "religion" fall into disfavor amongst men. Say: Those that claim to be holy and righteous are the greatest perverters and offenders in the sight of God! After the catastrophe white people will be "scarce as hens teeth" as the nuclear war will be fought mostly amongst them. Those who are left will be spiritual, non-prejudicial and egalitarian — healthy participants and citizens in the world-wide international cooperative global community. All this to take place after the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York City along with it, triggered by the assassination of Saddam Hussein by the US aggressors.

This war is to be fought over oil and religion! Today, November 26, 1997, marks the half a decade anniversary (from November 26, 1992) of our series of press releases (a 100% track record, from the [first] Trade Tower bombing up to now) pertaining to the SIEGE of the CITY of NEW YORK culminating in the FINAL SHOWDOWN of the nuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York city along with it. We have now come full circle!

This last ditch military attempt to control mid-east oil and thereby control the world, is the last straw, one-sided, illegal action by the big bully US, in opposition to the entire world-wide community. As unwitting incompetent bunglers, US "leadership" fumbles the ball again. This unilateral opposition, by the United States, at this time, to the Covenant of the Baha'i Peace Plan of the second International Baha'i Council/Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah with the descendant of King David as its president, is the reason for WW III. There will be no peace without ALL people freed! There will be no peace without God, the Creator! "The people will cry peace, peace and there will be no peace!" (Jeremiah 6:14; 8:11). Peace on earth **WITHOUT** Justice is tyranny! The final stroke of midnight ending

this dark day of humanity is the sounded bell awaking all people to the knowledge and love of the **ONE TRUE INVISIBLE GOD**! REMEMBER for thus spoke THE LORD: “MY PEOPLE ARE **DESTROYED** FOR **LACK OF KNOWLEDGE**” (Hosea 4:6). And what of the Russian brokered peace plan which was finalized by Kofi Anan in the name of the UN?

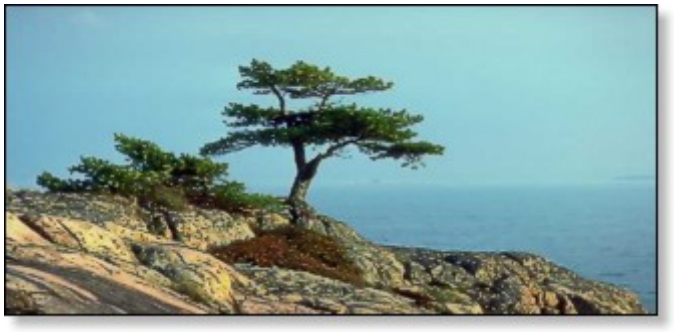
When people say, “There is peace and security,”
THEN sudden DESTRUCTION will come upon them
as travail comes upon a woman with child,
and there shall be no escape! (1 Thess. 5:3)

Your time is up. No escape.

[1] Weapons Inspectors thrown out of Iraq.

[2] Through the continued use of Depleted Uranium which is a nuclear weapon; and mini or micro nuke charges used on the bunker buster bomb. Also see the "Nostradamus Prophecy" Chapter VI for more on the MOAB + DU = nukes!.

STATEMENT AND DECLARATION OF BELIEF - Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant



STATEMENT AND DECLARATION OF BELIEF

Instructions

Declaration Form for Baha'is Under the Provision

All the following fields are required. Please fill the form out in its entirety and click submit. Your information will be sent to the Universal House of Justice with the Davidic King as its President or National House of Justice in your country for approval. Before filling out this form, please read the online book Entry by Troops. In the meanwhile, please enjoy all our sites and information which we provide free to the public.

---

*

☐

In checking this box, I acknowledge I have read Entry By Troops and I declare my belief in the Covenant of Baha'u'llah as delineated by ‘Abdu'l-Baha in his sacred Will and Testament and constituted by Shoghi Effendi as the first International Baha'i Council/Universal House of Justice (IBC/UHJ) which was embryonic and is now born into the world as the second International Baha'i Council/Universal House of Justice with the living Guardian as its head which will evolve into a World Court, and International Tribunal and then the Universal House of Justice (elected from National Houses of Justice) with the living Guardian as its president and irremovable member for life in all its stages. I recognize that infallibility has been conferred upon this House of Justice, in all its stages, through the Lesser Covenant of God and also upon the Establisher of the Baha’i Faith, Dr. Leland Jensen, through the Greater Covenant of God. I, moreover, give my fealty and loyalty to every single provision of the Master’s sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, and in doing so, thereby, acknowledge and recognize the great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan, as the current living president of the IBC/UHJ, and current living Guardian of the Baha’i Faith seated upon the throne of King David which is to last forever.

*Required Fields

*First Name:	
*Last Name:	
*Mailing Address:	
*City:	
*State:	
* Country:	
*Zip Code:	
*Phone Number:	
*Age:	
*Occupation:	
*Email Address:	

Please write a short letter of personal introduction addressed to the Council through the Guardian, sharing some personal background on how you became a Baha'i and found the truth of the Covenant, and your reasons for wishing to declare at this time.

Personal Letter of Introduction:

Dear Guardian,

Submit

Open Epistle to the United Kingdom, England and the British Isles

Open Epistle to the United Kingdom, England and the British Isles

To His Honor the Prime Minister of the United Kingdom!

> **"My flesh is of no avail. The words I have spoken they are spirit and they are life"**
>
> -Jesus Christ, Gospel of John 6:63

Dear Mr. Prime Minister,

False gods will not avail you! Paul has warned you:

> *"For if someone comes and preaches **another Jesus** [the fleshy god] than the one we preached [a male sperm descendant of King David made of the sperma of David through his father Joseph (see Rom. 1:3, 4 KJV Greek seed = sperma)] or if you receive a different spirit [anti-christ: anti Jesus being the sperm child of Joseph], from the one you received, or if you accept a different gospel [salvation from the false, fleshy god] from the one you accepted [salvation in the Christ promised Kingdom: **the word Christ** means the anointed descendant of King David] you submit to it readily enough."*
> (2 Cor. 11:4 RSV)

It is the WORD – LOGOS – that returns, not the same flesh.

It is the SAME WORD – LOGOS – in another Flesh descended from King David.

> *"The Ancient Beauty (Baha'u'llah) ruleth upon **the throne of King David**. Thus hath My pen written that which the histories of bygone ages have related." (Proclamation of Baha'u'llah, p. 89)*

He has brought the God promised Plan for world peace on earth, i.e., the Kingdom you pray for day and night. Are these but mere words uttered by your lips? Or is the spirit of the TRUE CHRIST animate within your heart and soul? God is the true Judge of all men! "Cast the stranger out of your heart", He has written, "so the friend my live forever therein!"

Please see enclosed book and letter to France for more.

We trust God will guide you further in His Ways!

On behalf of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,

signed //Neal Chase//

Neal Chase,
President,
Guardian of the Cause of God.

Open Epistle to the Republic of France

Open Epistle to the Republic of France

To His Honor the President of the Republic of France:

> “Behold! I bring you glad and joyful tidings! Paris will become a garden of roses! All kinds of beautiful flowers will spring up and flourish in this garden, and the fame of their fragrance and beauty will be spread in all lands. Then I think of Paris in the future, I seem to see her bathed in the light of the Holy Spirit! Verily, the day is dawning when Paris will receive her illumination, and the Goodness and Mercy of God will be visible to every living creature.” - ‘Abdu'l-Baha, 1912 AD, Paris Talks, p. 169

Dear Mr. President:

The Baha'is of France loyal to the Covenant of God have asked me to extend our greeting to you at this time of great change and transition in the world of international affairs.

Today, out from among all the other nations with permanent seats on the security council of the United Nations, France alone has stood up for the Cause of Peace upheld by Justice and by rule of law instead of by force. Your great country that withstood the Nazis in World War II, and fought them both from within and from without, has today been the main one and the leader to take any stand in opposition to the methods and course of action that the US and her allies is currently on.

The United States and its President has no mandate to be the international executive, and without universal collective security, all they have done will fail and bring about worse conditions. From that chaos will emerge a true International Council of nations led by France, Russia, England, and the US will join as well, that will bring true international universal collective security to all people of every nation in this war torn world. As in France, as well as England and Russia, many in the United States are not in support of the current course of action nor their methods and seek another way.

This current war and its manifest atrocities and barbarisms has created the desire and a spiritual receptivity amongst all peoples for a great peace, and established the longings in their hearts and minds for a clear solution for the universal enforcement and upholding of human rights for all the peoples, religions, kindreds and nations of the world.

The United Nations, as an international organization, is inherently flawed! The permanent members on the Security Council are the ones who possess the bomb. This has created the urge and desire amongst the other nations to create the bomb too for themselves, such as Pakistan, Israel, Korea, and Iran, as well as many other nations also. These people, terrorized by the threat of nuclear arms possessed by the United States primarily as a big bully nation, feel that their only way to have security is to acquire the bomb as well. The fact that the five permanent members have the bomb suggest to the other nations that if they were to get the bomb then maybe they could have permanent member status. This is that inherent flaw.

The true international organization must first set up a universal collective security by having the permanent members of .the new “Security Council” or “Supreme Tribunal” to turn the bomb over the Council or Tribunal itself thus forming a real collective security where no one nation possesses the bomb. This they can do, as these four countries of the Christian West have no border disputes one with the other. Next they must have a representative membership to that council based on the population of the members of their respective countries, such as we have here in the United States with one representative per one million population. In this way no one country would need to have the veto power, as it would be rendered obsolete through universal suffrage and world-wide democracy.

After the Supreme Tribunal of the Security Council is established amongst these four countries with Universal Collective Security and the veto power eliminated, then other countries shall be allowed to join as permanent members of the Tribunal of this Council as well, under certain specific conditions.

These countries must come into an international alliance or Covenant - an alliance and covenant which upholds unity in diversity and sets up a federal system of members, so that individual differences may be upheld and maintained. In this Covenant of the Nations for this Tribunal, the nations must come into harmony and alignment on basic human rights issues: minimum standards of living, stable economies, equality between men and women, religious freedom and tolerance, the abolition of slavery, etc. When these nations make the necessary adjustments, and fulfill the stated prerequisite criteria the current permanent members of that Tribunal should not hesitate to admit these others countries as permanent members as well immediately and without hesitation. Thus joining the international commonwealth of nations, and adhering to every single provision of the International

Covenant for Universal Collective Security, these nations would have to agree that no one nation is allowed to possess nuclear weapons or weapons of mass destruction of any kind. This is the domain and purview of the International Council of the Tribunal only.

In this way, O Honorable Mr. President, will true Collective Security be established and no one nation shall possess the bomb. Until that time, why shouldn't North Korea, Pakistan, Iran or Israel develop the bomb as the US, Russia and other nations, like bullies on the block, so to speak, have these same weapons? Especially when counties like the US refuse to sign international treaties such as the one for international human rights? We must eliminate the double standard. We must ALL come under one universal law, where all – including the US – are equal under the law, and where that law and Covenant IS something the wicked obey and that the righteous DO enforce!

There is so much much more to say about all this, but most of which has already been contained in the writings of Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha, my great grandfather and his father, respectively; as well as that of my predecessor to the office of the guardianship, Shoghi Effendi Rabbani.

I am sure these are the same or similar heartfelt sentiments and ideas that you yourself and many with whom you speak and circulate share amongst yourselves. Far from interfering with international affairs, we only make these points and positions for the Cause of human rights, that all mankind, including yourself, the honorable President, as well as the spiritually minded people of France, should win and attain their true spiritual stations and be re-created into the spiritual image of the kind and Merciful Lord; that all peoples and rulers of the world whose hearts belong to God alone, ruling and governing their respective countries, peoples and nations should do so only with justice, equity, mercy and fairness for all people without prejudice and unalloyed.

The true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, with the living descendant of King David as its president, supports the nation of France, that upholds the rights of her citizens to pursue and teach the Cause of God within the borders of that great land.

Through this ruinous war the spiritual transformation of all mankind is to take place without doubt; and with absolute certitude, peace through justice will be established throughout all the world for all. At this time will the mercy, the bounty and supreme felicity of God appear amongst all the peoples of the world as it has been foretold:

“In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbor under the vine sand under the fig tree.” (Zech. 3: 10 KJV)

your servant,

signed //Neal Chase//

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
President of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,
Great-grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha

Open Epistle to the Papal Throne Pontifex Maximus

Open Epistle to the Papal Throne Pontifex Maximus

To His Honor the Pope:

O Pope!

You have rightly declared the earth to revolve around the sun.

Even so your throne revolves around Baha'ullah's.

So shall you or one of your successors proclaim this truth to all the peoples of the world. Such is the Decree of Almighty God which cannot be altered, amended or annulled in any way, shape or form, to the greatest or to the least degree.

God Almighty has decreed:

> "I will shake the heavens and the earth; And I will overthrow the throne of kingdom, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen: and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, everyone by the sword of this brother."

> *"That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times (7 x 360= 2520 years) shall pass over thee (Sept. 21, 520 BC + 2520 years= Sept. 21, 2001 AD), till thou know that the Most High ruleth in the Kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever He will."*

> *"And the Beast was taken [UN Building nuked], and with him the false prophet [papacy in Rome] that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast [Muslims], and them that worshipped his image [Christians]. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire [thermonuclear] burning with brimstone [radiation and nuclear fallout]" (Haggai 2:21, 22; Dan. 4:25; Revelation 19: 20 KJV)*

From Pluto to the nearest orb and minutest particle: ALL revolveth around a single point, the throne of which sheddeth a luster upon all the worlds of creation. So God illuminates all dependant things and sustains all contingent beings and creatures whether they know Him or not.

> *"The Ancient Beauty (Baha'u'llah) ruleth upon the throne of David. Thus hath My pen spoken that which the histories of bygone ages have related." (Proclamation of Baha'u'llah, p. 89)*

Read the Epistles to the World Leaders in this packet and the book ***Nostradamus Prophecy!*** which shows what has happened, is happening now, and what is soon to come! All according to the irrevocable Plan of God.

Baha'u'llah has come, in the potency of “the Mighty God and the Everlasting Father” seated upon “the throne of King David” (Is. 9:6-7) to redeem all the world of mankind!

> *“O POPE! Rend the veils asunder! He who is the Lord of Lords, the King of Kings, hath come overshadowed with clouds (Rev. 1:7) – the prophecy hath been fulfilled on the part of God, the Almighty, the Unconstrained. It is incumbent upon thee, therefore to dispel the clouds and proclaim Baha'u'llah, the splendor of the Authority of thy Lord; then ascend into the Kingdom of His names and attributes. Thus hath the Supreme Pen command thee, on the part of thy Lord, the Mighty, the Most Powerful....*
>
> *“This is the day whereon the Rock (Peter) crieth out and shouteth, and celebrateth the praise of its Lord, the All-Possessing, the Most High, saying: ‘Lo! The Father is come, and that which ye were promised in the Kingdom is fulfilled!’”*
> *- Baha'u'llah, Lawh-i-Pap.*

God NEVER makes a promise but that he keeps it!

signed //Neal Chase//

Neal Chase,
Great great-grandson of Baha'u'llah,
Guardian of the Baha'i Faith.

Open Epistle to Russia and the Commonwealth of Independent States

Open Epistle to Russia
and the Commonwealth of Independent States

To His Honor the President of Russia!

> *"We, verily, have heard the thing for which thou didst supplicate thy Lord, whilst secretly communing with Him. Wherefore, the breeze of My loving-kindness wafted forth, and the sea of My mercy surged, and We answered thee in truth. Thy Lord, verily, is the All-Knowing, the All- Wise."*
> *-Baha'u'llah, Tablet to Russia*

Dear Mr. President,

All the prayers and hopes of Russia shall be answered!

Enclosed in this packet is a letter to the Republic of France as well as the book ***Nostradamus Prophecy!*** which documents over 35 years of prophecy fulfilled including the current World War that inflames the world as overseen by the American President.

Leo Tolstoy has said: "In Akka there is one who holds the keys to the secret of the entire universe and His name is Baha'u'llah!"

Russia was the first to aid and assist this Cause and it will not be the last.

Holding fast to that which is true, the next international jolt against the UN Building in New York City will catalyze all the peoples resulting in the permanent settlement of international difference. So Baha'u'llah has prophesied concerning the “burning meteor” as well, in His “Tablet of the Holy Mariner”.

If we can ever be of any further assistance, please do not hesitate to contact us for further aid and assistance.

> *“You can best serve your country, was Abdu'l-Baha's rejoinder to a high official in the service of the federal government of the United States of America, who had questioned Him as to the best manner in which he could promote the interests of his government and people, if you strive, in your capacity as a citizen of the world, to assist in the eventual application of the principle of federalism underlying the government of your own country to the relationships now existing between the peoples and nations of the world.”* (Shoghi Effendi, World Order of Baha'u'llah, p. 37)

On behalf of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,

Your servant,

signed //Neal Chase//

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Great-grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha

Open Epistle to the United Nations

Open Epistle to the United Nations

To His Honor Mr. Secretary-General of the United Nations!

Dear Mr. Secretary-General,

The United Nations cannot work because it is NOT a representative body:

> For example, the question of universal peace, about which Baha'u'llah says that the Supreme Tribunal must be established: although the League of [the United] Nations has been brought into existence, yet it is incapable of establishing universal peace. But the Supreme Tribunal which Baha'u'llah has described will fulfill this sacred task with the utmost might and power. And His plan is this: that the national assemblies of each country and nation - that is to say parliaments - should elect two or three persons who are the choicest men of that nation, and are well informed concerning international laws and the relations between governments and aware of the essential needs of the world of humanity in this day. The number of these representatives should be in proportion to the number of inhabitants of that country. The election of these souls who are chosen by the national assembly, that is, the parliament, must be confirmed by the upper house, the congress and the cabinet and also by the president or monarch so these persons may be the elected ones of all the nation and the government. From among these people the members of the Supreme Tribunal will be elected, and all mankind will thus have a share therein, for every one of these delegates is fully representative of his nation."
> ('Abdu'l-Baha, Selections, pp. 306-307)

As we have said for over the last 15 years, and as you will read in the enclosed book ***Nostradamus Prophecy!*** the UN Building in New York City is to be nuked. We trust you will be among those who survive this disaster who will take the real opportunity to establish a true International Tribunal that shall bring peace to the world.

More details are enclosed in the copy of the recent letter to the Republic of France who I am sure holds the same sentiments concerning this matter of collective security and International affairs as you yourself hold near and dear.

We remain your friends and well wishers and are not responsible in this late hour for the total obliteration of your international New York Headquarters.

Your servant in El Abha.

signed //Neal Chase//

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
President of the Universal House
of Justice of Baha'u'llah,
Great-grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha
And current living Guardian of the Cause of God.

Open Epistle to the United States

Open Epistle to the United States

To His Honor George II, President of the United States of America!

> *“Hearken ye, O Rulers of America and the Presidents of the Republics therein, unto that which the Dove is warbling on the Branch of Eternity: “There is none other God but Me, the Ever-Abiding, the Forgiving, the All-Bountiful.” Adorn ye the temple of dominion with the ornament of justice and of the fear of God, and its head with the crown of the remembrance of your Lord, the Creator of the heavens. Thus counselleth you He Who is the Dayspring of Names, as bidden by Him Who is the All-Knowing, the All-Wise.”*
> *-Baha'u'llah, Book of the Holy of Holies*

Dear Mr. President:

Included in this letter is a very, very important book ***Nostradamus Prophecy!*** that you should read, with accompanying packet to the Leaders of the World. It details many of the prophesied events that are taking place today as spoken of in both the Bible and the prophecies of Nostradamus. Years ago, you had a vision or religious experience not unlike that of another George, George Washington, (your name's sake), but unlike you his was published in the Stars and Stripes magazine which I am sure you will want to refer.

God works in mysterious ways, making sure all things will come about exactly according His plan and His will. With Saddam Hussein "on ice", so to speak, and the invasion of Iraq, the world could not be in a more dire predicament of divisiveness and a more opportune time for the unification of the peoples who wish to eliminate such crisis as this from our world once and for all times. Like Constantine who had a vision of Christ at the Mulvian Bridge and needed to unite a fragmented Rome, this world today is promised to be united, as you well know, by this same Jesus. The **mistake** made by those who have been indoctrinated by others in the position of clergy, many of whom are sincere, but are sincerely wrong, is that they have this to be by Jesus on his first coming, but rather as Washington saw, it is on the second coming. Thus they have taught the wrong "Jesus" (2 Corinthians 11:4) to the people and therefore the people are still in their sins and are really not saved at all.

> *"For if someone comes and preaches **another Jesus** than the one we preached or if you receive a different spirit, from the one you received, or if you accept a different gospel from the one you accepted you submit to it readily enough."* (2 Cor. 11:4 RSV).

So ALL the churches are teaching the wrong "Jesus" (or the false "Jesus") to the people; and they have all accepted it readily enough, to the loss of their own salvation.

The real Jesus said of himself, "a little while longer and the world will see me no more." (John 14:19) Thus it is the return of Jesus (Hebrews 9:28; Rev. 5:6, etc ...) that is performing what God guided you to see and understand.

So 'Abdu'l-Baha has declared:

"The oneness of the kingdom of humanity will supplant the banner of conquest, and all communities of the earth will gather under its protection. No nation with separate and restricted boundaries - such as Persia, for instance - will exist. The United States of America will be known only as a name. Germany, France, England, Turkey, Arabia - all these various nations will be welded together in unity. When the people of the future are asked, "To which nationality do you belong?" the answer will be, "To the nationality of humanity. I am living under the shadow of Baha'u'llah. I am the servant of Baha'u'llah. I belong to the army of the Most Great Peace." The people of the future will not say, "I belong to the nation of England, France or Persia",- for all of them will be citizens of a universal nationality - the one family, the one country, the one world of humanity - and then these wars, hatreds and strifes will pass away." ('Abdu'l-Baha, Promulgation of Universal Peace, p. 19)

And again he has said:

"As to the question of disarmament, all nations must disarm at the same time. It will not do at all, and it is not proposed, that some nations shall lay down their arms while others, their neighbours, remain armed. The peace of the world must be brought about by international agreement. All nations must agree to disarm simultaneously...

"No nation can follow a peace policy while its neighbour remains warlike. There is no justice in that. Nobody would dream of suggesting that the peace of the world could be brought about by any such line of action. It is to be brought about by a general and comprehensive international agreement, and in no other way...

"Simultaneous action... is necessary in any scheme of disarmament. All the governments of the world must transform their battleships and warcraft into merchant vessels. But no one nation can by itself start in upon such a policy and it would be folly should one power attempt to do so ... it would simply invite destruction ...."
('Abdu'l-Baha, Peace, p. 171)

And again:

> *"Therefore, if America takes the first step toward the establishing of world peace, it is certain to be ascribed to unselfishness and altruism. The world will say, "There is no other motive than altruism and service to humanity in this action by the United States." Therefore, it is my hope that you may stand forth as the first herald of peace and hoist this banner, for this banner will be hoisted. Raise it aloft, for you are the most qualified and deserving of nations. The other countries await this summons, expect this call to the standard of reconciliation, for the whole world is distressed because of the excessive burden and irreparable damage of war. Taxes are levied to meet its drain. Every year the burden increases, and the people have come to their end. Just now Europe is a battlefield of ammunition ready for a spark, and one spark will set aflame the whole world. Before these complications and cataclysmic events happen, take the step to prevent it."*
> (' Abdu'l-Baha, Promulgation of Universal Peace, p. 122)

Therefore, you are quite right, as you stated in the recent first debate, not to allow the United States of America to either disarm unilaterally, nor submit to a bogus International Tribunal of Foreign Court that would compromise the best interests of the United States, its National Security and its people!

As we live through the next necessary disaster and catastrophe, we MUST take that next step to prevent the Greater disaster, which is following it up at its very heels! Therefore the United States, while right not to submit to Foreign Court of ill make-up and wrong constitution, must however lead the path into the future Supreme Tribunal, which shall have representative form of government, uphold the international and inalienable human rights of all people so "endowed by their Creator", and therefore shall that Supreme Body, have the power, felicity and foundation to establish world peace based upon world justice where International Law is something that the wicked obey and that the righteous DO enforce! God has ordained this, no one can prevent it from happening. Blessed are those who lead the way!

I hope this letter has been helpful to you, and that you will be able to fulfill the role you have been raised up by God to accomplish, for all authority and power and glory belongs to that of God alone.

And then He said to Nebuchadnezzar: *"O King Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is spoken: The kingdom has departed from you, and you shall be driven from among men, and your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field; and you shall be made to eat grass like an ox; and seven times shall pass over you, until you have learned that the Most High rules the kingdom of men and gives it to whom He will."*

"...for His dominion is an everlasting dominion, and His Kingdom endures from generation to generation; and the inhabitants of the earth are accounted as nothing; and He does according to His Will in the Host of Heaven and among the inhabitants of the earth; and none can stay His hand or say to Him, 'What doest thou?"

"For He Alone doeth Whatsoever He Willeth and Ordaineth whatsoever He Pleaseth!" (Daniel 4:31, 32, 34, 35; Baha'u'llah Aqdas)

And unto the "man whose name is the Branch" (Zech. 3:8; Jer. 23:5, Zech 6: 12 KJV and Moffats), He has Declared: *"I am about to shake the heavens and the earth, and to overthrow the throne of Kingdoms; I am about to destroy the strength of kingdoms of the nations [including the United Nations]; I am about to overthrow the chariots and their riders; and the horses and their riders shall go down, every one by the sword of his fellow ... for I have chosen you, says the Lord of Hosts" (Haggai 2:22, 23 RSV).*

On Behalf of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,

Sincerely yours,
In El Abha.

your servant

signed //Neal Chase//

Neal Chase,
Guardian of the Baha'i Faith,
Heir to the throne of King David,
Great Grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha.

ps

The greatness of the United States shines through its First Amendment freedoms which has allowed the people of different religions and backgrounds to flourish within the legal sanctity of this protective haven as vouchsafed by God and stated explicitly in the both the Constitution of the United States, Bill of Rights, and Declaration of Independence that ALL "are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights"!

See also "America's Spiritual Destiny"; and 'Abdu'l-Baha's prayer for America Attached.

Prayers for America

I.

O Thou kind Lord! This gathering is turning to Thee. These hearts are radiant with Thy Love. These minds and spirits are exhilarated by the message of Thy glad-tidings. O God! Let this American democracy become glorious in spiritual degrees even as it has aspired to material degrees, and render this just government victorious. Confirm this revered nation to upraise the standard of the oneness of humanity, to promulgate the Most Great Peace, to become thereby most glorious and praiseworthy among all the nations of the world. O God! This American nation is worthy of Thy favors and is deserving of Thy mercy. Make it precious and near to Thee through Thy bounty and bestowal.

II.

O God, Almighty Protector!

O Thou Who art the confirmer of every just power, equitable empire in eternal glory, everlasting power, continuance and greatness: Strengthen with abundance of Thy mercy every government which acts with equity towards its subjects, and every dominion under whose flag the poor and weak find protection.

We ask Thee by Thy holiness and bounty to pour out Thy blessing upon this government which has stretched its tent over citizens from every land, that its inhabitants, its industries, its territories may be penetrated by justice.

O God, strengthen its executives, give authority and influence to its word and utterance, protect its territories and dominions, guard its reputation, make its ideals to echo

throughout the world, reveal its traces and exalt its principles by Thy conquering power and wonderful might throughout the kingdoms of creation.

Thou art confirmer of whomsoever Thou willest. Verily, Thou art the powerful and the might!

Prayers for America by ‘Abdu'l-Baha

Statement from Second International Baha'i Council

An Open Statement to the World from the second International Baha'i Council

September 12, 2001

WHAT MAN HATH INTENDED FOR EVIL GOD HATH INTENDED FOR GOOD.

The destruction of the Trade Towers and the attack on the Pentagon and its related events should be considered a terrible warning for the safety, security and salvation of humankind.

The second International Baha'i Council condemns the use of terrorism and violence as a means of change, but we have tried to warn the people of New York for years of these coming disasters, accurately predicting on national television the first act of terrorism against the Trade Towers in February of 1993. These acts of horrific destruction are only the beginning if the governments and peoples of the world do not submit to the authority of God and His Messengers and their clear and evident proofs.

God has a plan for world peace and justice. It was revealed by Baha'u'llah (Aramaic: The Glory of God) in the 1800's who fulfills all the prophecies in the world for the Second Coming of Christ. Baha'u'llah is a Christ (Messiah) because he is a direct male lineal descendant of King David who is anointed and fulfills the prophecies for that great descendant of David who is to appear and bring a world civilization of peace and justice. This plan for peace has been directly imitated three times in the World Court, the League of

Nations and the United Nations. This plan for the peace and security of the world and its people has been rejected time and time again. The result of this rejection has always been the same - injustice and untold suffering and destruction.

The Establisher of the Baha'i Faith, Dr. Leland Jensen, made great efforts in the past to warn the people of the world of the coming destruction in New York, going as far as to illustrate how the buildings would collapse with the people still inside them like a great wine press crushing the people by the thousands. This has now happened and this is our statement to the world to not only investigate these proofs, but prepare for further, even worse, catastrophes that will follow if the people do not correct the injustices that cripple the body of humanity.

If the people of the world choose to ignore the Plan of God, then they have made their judgement. This is the Day of Judgement. Not that God judges the people, but that the people choose and judge for themselves to accept or reject God's clear and evident proofs.

The prophets of God are all one. Having come from the same source they do not contradict the fundamental purpose of their missions which is to educate and advance humanity over the course of the last 6000 years towards a just and peaceful world civilization with all people recognizing the reality of their creator. These prophets are all in harmony with each other, but it is the corrupt clergy who sets themselves up as intermediary between the people and the original message that make the religion into a money making business of wealth, power and greed dividing the people into seperate warring sects.

All of the prophets of God are part of one great, divine plan. Adam, Moses, Krishna, Buddha, Zoroaster, Jesus, Muhammad, the Bab and Baha'u'llah are all united in their progressive education of humankind. All of them have revealed a part of the divine plan for the education of the world of humanity. Like teachers in the grades of school, coming progressively over the last 6000 years, foretelling of each other, referring and recognizing each other and speaking of a great day of peace for the whole world as well as a great world catastrophe the likes of which have not been seen before should this plan of God be ignored.

How does the United States protect itself from these acts of terrorism? It cannot and it will not. Until the root of the problem is recognized, these devastating acts of destruction will continue. It is the religions of the world that are fighting against one another. It is the Jews

against the Muslims and the Hindus against the Muslims and the Muslims against the Christians and all the separate and warring religions causing the great suffering in the world. Baha'u'llah is the great Promised One of this age who comes and fulfills the prophecies for all the worlds' religions for their Promised One who is to come. He is the 2nd coming of Christ for the Christians, the Messiah for the Jews, the Messiah for the Muslims, the Shah Baharam for the Zoroastrians, the 5th Buddha for the Buddhists, the 9th Avatar for the Hindus, etc.

Baha'u'llah fulfills the prophecies for all the peoples of the earth. This is how you stop acts of terrorism when you see that these acts are based in religious fanaticism. You show how the Promised One for the whole world, for all people and all religions has appeared and all the people can be unified in the fulfillment of their religion in the One that has appeared for the entire world.

This is the Day of Judgement - the day when each individual looks into their hearts and minds and either chooses to investigate and follow the Plan of God or to follow their own idle fancies and imaginations.

We urge you to turn to God, Baha'u'llah's plan for peace, and the successor to Baha'u'llah in the world today - the second International Baha'i Council.

For Additional Information, Please Contact:

second International Baha'i Council
http://www.BUPC.org
ibc_uhj@yahoo.com

Statement from the second International Baha'i Council regarding the situation in Iraq

1/30/98

"The second International Baha'i Council disapproves of and condemns the continued sanctions on Iraq and any further military action or violence against the people of Iraq. These acts are the cause of great human suffering. In the interest of basic human rights the

leaders of the aggressing nations should put down their arms and resolve these difficulties through consultation."

Baha'i Faith - Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant - BUPC - Official Website

"The Ancient Beauty [Baha'u'llah] ruleth upon the throne of David.
Thus hath my Pen spoken that which the histories of bygone ages have related."
~ Proclamation of Baha'u'llah, p. 89

The Baha'i Faith is the fulfillment and answer to the Lord's Prayer.

Our Father who art in heaven,
hallowed be Thy name.
Thy Kingdom come,
It will be done on earth as it is in heaven.

Jesus had the people pray for the coming of the Kingdom of God on Earth. The Baha'i Faith is God's Answer to that prayer.

The Kingdom of God is a real Kingdom, with laws, subjects and a king. It is the government of God ruling from the throne of king David which is the executive branch of the "House of the Lord". Through this "House" and its executive branch, the living Davidic king, JUSTICE, God promises, is to be brought to this war-torn and darksome world.

Jesus promised this Kingdom and told us to pray for it. Baha'u'llah (The Father) has now Revealed it, and Jesus (the Son), himself has returned to establish it on earth as it is in heaven.

For this reason God sent the person (Adam, Moses, Krishna, Zoroaster, Buddha, Muhammad and the Bab) of the Holy Spirit into this world 7 times in the last 6000 years to prepare all people to accept the Kingdom of the Father (Baha'u'llah) that the son has now established, as the Universal House of Justice with the Davidic King as its president.

Jesus Christ was a Messiah, as the word Christ means Messiah, or specifically Messiah Ben David which, when translated, is 'The Anointed Son of David'. Jesus was a descendant of David who was anointed with the Holy Spirit and had the mission of proclaiming the coming of the Kingdom of God on Earth. Jesus also told us of the One who would actually bring this kingdom in the future, who would be the Second Coming of Christ, or another descendant of David anointed with the Holy Spirit. The 2nd Christ has come fulfilling prophecy by Name, Date, Address and Mission being seated on the Throne of David and bringing an everlasting dynasty of Davidic kings as promised by God in the book of Psalms.

> *I will not violate my covenant, or alter the word that went forth from my lips. Once and for all I have sworn by my holiness; I will not lie to David. His line shall endure for ever, his throne as long as the sun before me. (Psalms 89:34-36)*

This Covenant of an everlasting dynasty of Davidic kings are the guardians of the Baha'i Faith seated at the head of the Universal House of Justice or House of the Lord as prophesied in the second chapter of Isaiah:

> *It shall come to pass in the latter days, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established as the highest of the mountains, and shall be raised above the hills; and all the nations shall flow to it, and many people shall come, and say: Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; that he may teach us his ways and that we may walk in his paths. For out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem. He shall judge between nations, and shall decide for many peoples; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning*

hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Isaiah 2:2-4)

Baha'u'llah is the founder of the Baha'i Faith. He fulfills prophecy as the Second Coming of Christ (Mark 8:38). Just as Jesus the Christ did not come fulfilling the peoples expectation, neither does the Second Christ, Baha'u'llah, appear as the people might imagine. Instead, He appears fulfilling detailed prophecies of all the worlds religions as to the promise of a great World Redeemer who is to appear in the end times and unite all the people of the earth.

Baha'u'llah made a strong Covenant passing the throne of King David to his son 'Abdu'l-Baha, making 'Abdu'l-Baha the CENTER of His Covenant. 'Abdu'l-Baha then delineated His Father's Covenant in the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha, which is the CHARTER for the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven (see page 144 of "The World Order of Baha'u'llah" for more).

In the Will and Testament, the line of Davidic Kings from Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha entitled AGHSAN (BRANCH: see Zech. 3:8 KJV) continues for ever as the presidents of Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice (UHJ) which is the "House of the Lord" prophesied by Isaiah and the other prophets. The purpose of the lineage and throne of David is so that we can recognize the true UHJ or true HOUSE of the Lord from fakes, frauds and imitations. Groups of people that claim to have organizations or administration, but have no descendant of King David as the 'sign of God' as the executive or chair, are therefore disqualified as being from God, and are only man-made institutions.

Many man-made institutions, however, have been set up by the people as temporary affiliations in the hopes of eventually finding this true Kingdom of God (Davidic) that God Himself has foretold and promised would come to bring Peace and Justice to the entire world. However, it is not the good things we do that get us in, it's the bad things we do that keep us out. We should not let these man-made institutions come between us and God, as they keep us out of the Kingdom. Anything, even no matter how good it may be, if it comes between us and God, is wrong. For example, pure water – too much of that good thing and we drown. As all 7 Great World Religions (7 appearances of the Holy Spirit) have so foretold this, all people are to be justified by God. God is therefore satisfied with all the people through the personal sacrifice that the Prophets, or Manifestations of God,

have all endured on behalf of all mankind, Jesus and Baha'u'llah ranking amongst them as "Father" and "Son".

Those in opposition to Christ - the lineage of King David continuing - are entitled anti-christ. Though the Covenant-breakers and anti-christs may abhor it so, this message of the Kingdom (Davidic) and Catastrophe (of this war which is upon us now since the 9-11) fulfills very specific prophecy from the Bible, and all world scriptures, so that through the intellect the pure in heart may be able to recognize the truth and accept it.

This site is dedicated to showing the proofs for the Second Coming of Christ, who has appeared in the 'Glory of the Father', Baha'u'llah.

Baha'i Faith - Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant - BUPC - Official Website

"The Ancient Beauty [Baha'u'llah] ruleth upon the throne of David.
Thus hath my Pen spoken that which the histories of bygone ages have related."
~ Proclamation of Baha'u'llah, p. 89

The Baha'i Faith is the fulfillment and answer to the Lord's Prayer.

Our Father who art in heaven,
hallowed be Thy name.
Thy Kingdom come,
It will be done on earth as it is in heaven.

Jesus had the people pray for the coming of the Kingdom of God on Earth. The Baha'i Faith is God's Answer to that prayer.

The Kingdom of God is a real Kingdom, with laws, subjects and a king. It is the government of God ruling from the throne of king David which is the executive branch of the "House of the Lord". Through this "House" and its executive branch, the living Davidic king, JUSTICE, God promises, is to be brought to this war-torn and darksome world.

Jesus promised this Kingdom and told us to pray for it. Baha'u'llah (The Father) has now Revealed it, and Jesus (the Son), himself has returned to establish it on earth as it is in heaven.

For this reason God sent the person (Adam, Moses, Krishna, Zoroaster, Buddha, Muhammad and the Bab) of the Holy Spirit into this world 7 times in the last 6000 years to prepare all people to accept the Kingdom of the Father (Baha'u'llah) that the son has now established, as the Universal House of Justice with the Davidic King as its president.

Jesus Christ was a Messiah, as the word Christ means Messiah, or specifically Messiah Ben David which, when translated, is 'The Anointed Son of David'. Jesus was a descendant of David who was anointed with the Holy Spirit and had the mission of proclaiming the coming of the Kingdom of God on Earth. Jesus also told us of the One who would actually bring this kingdom in the future, who would be the Second Coming of Christ, or another descendant of David anointed with the Holy Spirit. The 2nd Christ has come fulfilling prophecy by Name, Date, Address and Mission being seated on the Throne of David and bringing an everlasting dynasty of Davidic kings as promised by God in the book of Psalms.

> *I will not violate my covenant, or alter the word that went forth from my lips. Once and for all I have sworn by my holiness; I will not lie to David. His line shall endure for ever, his throne as long as the sun before me. (Psalms 89:34-36)*

This Covenant of an everlasting dynasty of Davidic kings are the guardians of the Baha'i Faith seated at the head of the Universal House of Justice or House of the Lord as prophesied in the second chapter of Isaiah:

> *It shall come to pass in the latter days, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established as the highest of the mountains, and shall be raised above the hills; and all the nations shall flow to it, and many people shall come, and say: Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; that he may teach us his ways and that we may walk in his paths. For out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem. He shall judge between nations, and shall decide for many peoples; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Isaiah 2:2-4)*

Baha'u'llah is the founder of the Baha'i Faith. He fulfills prophecy as the Second Coming of Christ (Mark 8:38). Just as Jesus the Christ did not come fulfilling the peoples expectation, neither does the Second Christ, Baha'u'llah, appear as the people might imagine. Instead, He appears fulfilling detailed prophecies of all the worlds religions as to the promise of a great World Redeemer who is to appear in the end times and unite all the people of the earth.

Baha'u'llah made a strong Covenant passing the throne of King David to his son 'Abdu'l-Baha, making 'Abdu'l-Baha the CENTER of His Covenant. 'Abdu'l-Baha then delineated His Father's Covenant in the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha, which is the CHARTER for the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven (see page 144 of "The World Order of Baha'u'llah" for more).

In the Will and Testament, the line of Davidic Kings from Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha entitled AGHSAN (BRANCH: see Zech. 3:8 KJV) continues for ever as the presidents of Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice (UHJ) which is the "House of the Lord" prophesied by Isaiah and the other prophets. The purpose of the lineage and throne of David is so that we can recognize the true UHJ or true HOUSE of the Lord from fakes, frauds and imitations. Groups of people that claim to have organizations or administration, but have no descendant of King David as the 'sign of God' as the executive or chair, are therefore disqualified as being from God, and are only man-made institutions.

Many man-made institutions, however, have been set up by the people as temporary affiliations in the hopes of eventually finding this true Kingdom of God (Davidic) that God Himself has foretold and promised would come to bring Peace and Justice to the entire

world. However, it is not the good things we do that get us in, it's the bad things we do that keep us out. We should not let these man-made institutions come between us and God, as they keep us out of the Kingdom. Anything, even no matter how good it may be, if it comes between us and God, is wrong. For example, pure water – too much of that good thing and we drown. As all 7 Great World Religions (7 appearances of the Holy Spirit) have so foretold this, all people are to be justified by God. God is therefore satisfied with all the people through the personal sacrifice that the Prophets, or Manifestations of God, have all endured on behalf of all mankind, Jesus and Baha'u'llah ranking amongst them as "Father" and "Son".

Those in opposition to Christ - the lineage of King David continuing - are entitled anti-christ. Though the Covenant-breakers and anti-christs may abhor it so, this message of the Kingdom (Davidic) and Catastrophe (of this war which is upon us now since the 9-11) fulfills very specific prophecy from the Bible, and all world scriptures, so that through the intellect the pure in heart may be able to recognize the truth and accept it.

This site is dedicated to showing the proofs for the Second Coming of Christ, who has appeared in the 'Glory of the Father', Baha'u'llah.

Epistle of Neal Chase - Current Guardian of the Baha'i Faith

OPEN EPISTLE TO THE PERSIAN SIYYID

Preface

Dear Friends

The following letter was sent as an introduction to the Guardian's “Open Epistle to the Persian Siyyid” upon request of an individual in the Iranian Army who has been in contact with the Council.

The importance of the people of Iran having a full knowledge of their glorious history is paramount at this time as a worldwide projection of the message of Baha'u'llah, including the lineage of descent from David which was hidden and protected in Persia for so many centuries and years, will draw the eyes of the world to that country. Our friend in Iran has full knowledge of both English and Persian as well as knowledge of the Baha'i Faith as his ancestors were Baha'is. In the letter we have asked him to translate the Guardians' Epistle plus the new introduction into Persian and Arabic and distribute it throughout the county as well as to the president and the Highest ecclesiastical authority in Iran.

I took the Guardian's own introduction, as it was so well written and to the point, and interspersed it with my own commentary personalizing it for our friend in Iran.

On behalf of the Council,
C.P.O. Western Corresponding Secretary.

****

Introduction

Dear True Brother,

Attached to this letter is a copy of an Open Epistle written to a very famous and prominent Persian Siyyid, a descendant of the Prophet Muhammad, from the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha, the current president of Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice.

This letter contains important information concerning the history of the Baha'i Faith in Iran and the continuation of the throne and lineage of King David there, its journey and return to the Holy land and eventual establishment in the United States of America. This Epistle is of a great interest to Christians, Jews, Muslims and Baha'is, as well as Persians alike, as it contains information that pertains both to the second coming of Christ as well as the Two Families of Muhammad and David (Ishmael and Isaac, of the two sons of Abraham) that have been protected in Persia for so many years, that both the Twin manifestations of the Bab and Baha'u'llah are descended from, respectively, the Bab of that of Muhammad and Baha'u'llah of that of the unbroken throne-line of Davidic Kings.

This Open Epistle is being sent to you as it contains much important information concerning God's Cause at this time, and has special relevance to you personally as someone whose personal history is that of Iran and the Persian people. The power of the histories and information in this letter demonstrating the fulfillment of God's promises and the continuation of God's Everlasting Covenant, even unto this very day, has an all-consuming power which fills one with spiritual emotions and opens ones third eye to the mystery of God and His plan.

Baha'is of every persuasion are interested in this letter, for it is reminiscent of the type of communication between that of the Bab and Baha'u'llah as the Bab is a Siyyid of descent of Muhammad and Baha'u'llah is descended from King David through the exilarch Bostanai (exiled monarchs of King David: Ar. Ras al-Jalut; Heb. Resh Galutha). Thus the Bab gave his life so that the throne of David could continue here in the West in the United States of America and be preserved at the time of the final battle of the one hour thermonuclear exchange anticipated in the Holy Books as “Armageddon” of World War III. In the wake of the 9-11 event, the wisdom of God can clearly be seen in moving the throne of David to America at this time where it will be safe and protected.

The people of Iran will also be very interested in this letter. By dispelling the myths and rumors that surround the history of these two holy families (from Abraham's two sons, Ishmael and Isaac—Muhammad and King David) , as well as those that surround the reality of both the Bab and Baha'u'llah, the fortunes of the people of Iran will be completely regenerated. The people of Iran need to know their incredible history, as well as the incredible honor and bounty which Providence has chosen to bestow upon them. This is the medicine your country needs to heal its debilitating ailments.

It would be the most supreme service to the Cause of God, and to the people of Iran, and it is our ardent hope that after reading this letter God will empower and confirm you to be able to translate this from English into the language of the people of Iran and distribute it. We desire no harm to come to you, nor do we desire that this information cause chaos or difficulty in your country. We are the well-wishers of the respected Government of every sovereign Nation including Iran and pray for the President. It is a violation of International Law for any nation to interfere with the internal affairs of any other nation. We are completely severed from politics and worldly affairs and have as our sole aim educational and humanitarian purposes for all peoples alike. We desire only the good of the world and the revitalization of the fortunes and prosperity and well-being of mankind.

> "O people of God! Give ear unto that which, if heeded, will ensure the freedom, well-being, tranquility, exaltation and advancement of all men. Certain laws and principles are necessary and indispensable for Persia. However, it is fitting that these measures should be adopted in conformity with the considered views of His Majesty - may God aid him through His grace - and of the learned divines and of the high-ranking rulers. Subject to their approval a place should be fixed where they would meet. There they should hold fast to the cord of consultation and adopt and enforce that which is conducive to the security, prosperity, wealth and tranquility of the people. For were any measure other than this to be adopted, it could not but result in chaos and commotion." Baha'u'llah - *Tablets of Baha'u'llah* pg 92-93

Baha'u'llah tells us that well-being and exaltation of Persia (Iran) is dependent on a meeting between the rulers and the learned divines who must consult about the ways and means to bring about the prosperity of that nation. He also tell us that we must do this in conformity with the views of the high ranking rulers and divines, as to do other than this could bring about chaos and commotion in that country. The enclosed Epistle needs to be translated and distributed to the citizens of Iran, so all can be educated to the magnificent reality of the history of Persia, and how God has chosen that land to be the home of the two Holy Families of David and Muhammad for over 1000 years. The people of Iran need to see that the Bab and Baha'u'llah intended the prosperity of that great country, and not cause chaos. By understanding this, they can then petition the Government to adopt the reforms necessary to exalt Iran in the eyes of the world, if they so choose. Or, could the Epistle be put directly in the hands of important personages, possibly even that of President himself,

and the religious authority, these powerful histories have the power to bring about a complete transformation in the fortunes and well-being of all the people of Iran. The eyes of the world are soon to be turned in your direction; therefore Iran needs to be fortified by this knowledge.

The names of the people in the Epistle have been concealed so that the safety of the persons involved will not be endangered. This was at the request of the Siyyid himself, that his name be left anonymous. Under that condition he has consented that this Epistle can be circulated to the public.

I would be happy to answer any questions you have. This Epistle is for you first. Any other distribution or translation is purely up to you, as time and safety permits you. We ask this of you as a resident of Iran as you are fully acquainted with the needs of your country.

your servant,
On behalf of the Council
C.P.O, Corresponding Secretary.

****

Open Epistle to the Persian Siyyid

AN OPEN EPISTLE
To his honor Siyyid Mohammed of Persia:

Dear Mo,

It is my great pleasure and honor to write you this letter; to know our mutual friend Paul; and to have heard your voice chant and recite the sacred verses from their original text as

you have done so on audiotape. The spiritual emotions and potencies contained within the words of the Supreme Pen – Baha'u'llah – that God has given for the people of today to unite, both East and West, as one brotherhood of all mankind, as one soul in many bodies, overwhelms the receptive soul and uplifts the spirit and mind of man.

The reason I write you this letter is first to thank you so much for taking your precious time and energy to translate the passages you have already done; and second, as I understand you are a professor of history, to attempt to introduce the work of Allah Amuli of the *Tarikh-i-Ruyan*, (a copy of which we have enclosed in this letter) and why this rare book is both relevant and important. It is my hope, that if nothing more comes of this, at least the addition of a copy of this ancient book to your personal library will be something acceptable to you as it pertains to the praiseworthy ancestors of the people of Persia, now called modern day Iran. If you like this book and what it contains we are also in possession of a good copy of Ibn Isfandiyar's *Tarikh-i-Tabaristan*, which covers some of the earlier history of our people in more details than Allah Amuli.

Every country has its national history, purpose and identity, as do all the peoples of the world. The United States for example is steeped in an interesting and arcane subject of Free Masonry, the Great Pyramid of the Great Seal on the back of the One Dollar Bill, and a very rich religious tradition of both history and prophecy believing that God's Kingdom would eventually be founded and established here in the United States of America at the close of the Age circa 2001 AD (the year “Mustaghath” on the Christian solar calendar of the West like that calculated by Omar Khayyam so many years ago). To this testify the books and writings of the founding fathers of this country, the vision of George Washington, published in Stars and Stripes magazine, the writings of Manely P. Hall, and innumerable other authors and scholars on this mystical and spiritual subject.

Many of the people who were of this persuasion of belief that founded this country of the United States were steeped in the Western Christian Traditions of the Legend of the Holy Grail, the search for the Philosophers Stone of the Alchemical Wedding (see Rev. 21 “a bride adorned for her husband”) and the mysteries and traditions of the both Mithra and the Magi. On the surface most Christians might have some notion of the legend of the Magi, that brought the three gifts of gold, frankincense and myrrh, to the nativity of baby Jesus, but very few are aware of the fact that Magi is the Zoroastrian word for Priest and that these were Zoroastrian sages from Persia – and therefore were Iranian – following a well

known prophecy of Zoroaster about a star that led them to Bethlehem, and therefore who are reckoned amongst the first true souls to believe in Christ. The reason for this is a general ignorance amongst the majority of the population of the country of the US which is perpetuated by an ignorant and fanatical clergy class here in the States that in seeking to control the masses in their churches puts down, demonizes or denounces other peoples of faith or nationality to justify its own egregious acts against its own people (Waco Texas, Ruby Ridge, the Move Group, etc…) as well as those over seas through which a double standard is perpetrated in the name of "our interests" which in reality is for control of oil and profits.

For example just the other night on 60 minutes I saw Jerry Fallwell interviewed. In his interview he stated that the reason he saw all Muslims as terrorists, and Islam as a false religion of hate, was that Mohammed himself was a terrorist and did not have the true qualities of God like that of Moses and Jesus!!! God forbid! Who is Jerry Fallwell? Where is it written in the Holy Scriptures that he is prophesied to come? Where does Jesus write a document signed by his own hand naming Jerry Fallwell to be his successor? Where does Jesus appoint Jerry Fallwell (or another other Christian clergyman, for that matter) to sit in his seat as God's representative on Earth? No where. Yet the people are blind and follow this tripe into bloodthirsty war over oil and religion. He is reprehensible in both his speech and behavior and in reality it is Jesus himself that condemns him, and not me. Therefore the people are kept ignorant and in the dark about the truth of things, declaring outwardly that the Bible is the Word of God, but denying such verses as this verse in the Holy Bible, in the Book of Isaiah:

> "Thus saith the Lord to his anointed [Heb. Messiah], to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will **loose the loins of kings**, to **open before him the two leaved gates**; and the gates shall be not shut;" (Is. 45:1 KJV)

Thus in the Bible, Cyrus the Great, called Bahman ibn Isfandiyar in Persia is called Messiah or Christ, the "Anointed One" in the Bible. Why?

To understand this we must first understand the meaning of the word "anointed" or Christ.

The word Messiah is the Hebrew word for the Greek word Christ, which in English means anointed one, but anointed one of what? The full title is Messiah ben David, which means

the anointed male sperm descendant of King David and was the term used only for the kings of the Jews of Israel, seated upon David's throne, who were anointed by the High Priest with oil in a ceremony to rule over the people of Israel. Thus David was anointed by Samuel and Solomon by the High Priest as well. The prophecies state that there will be "Two Messiahs" or "Two Christs" or "Two Anointed ones" that stand by the Lord of the whole earth (see Zech. Chap. 4 for more on this). These would be two different descendants of King David who would be anointed directly by God with the Holy Spirit; and not with physical oil by a man in a ceremony. Yet the Bible declares Cyrus the Great to be God's anointed, the messiah or Christ though he is clearly not descended from King David. Why?

The answer is that from Cyrus the Great of Persia the second coming of Christ will appear through the female line, as the male line of David was to marry into the female line of Zoroaster and of Cyrus. Zoroaster in English literally means "seed of the woman". Thus Cyrus is called "anointed" showing that through his lineage will come the "seed of the woman" or ovum through which the "loins of kings" will be loosed through marriage; and from this union will come the return of Christ, Christians and Muslims await who is the same personage as the messiah seated upon the throne of David that the Jews are also awaiting. The very appearance of this personage will unite the people of the world as He is to be recognized as the very same Promised One of all. This was to be preserved and protected by Cyrus and his successors until the appointed hour. With the Collapse of the Two Towers (Isaiah 30:25), that Hour has now come.

Thus Cyrus the Great was the One that God had appointed to both protect and continue this lineage from David (Christ), which is to last for ever (see Psalms 89).

Cyrus the Great did this in several ways. First, by returning Jesus ancestors who did not sit upon the throne of King David (God's throne)—such as Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel (see Luke chapter 3)—back to the safety of Jerusalem; and 2) by bringing the throne of David into the safe haven of Persia where it was to be preserved for about 2300 years (Daniel chapter 8). Thus the Bible, in the Book of Daniel, ends with the throne of David being brought into Persia (see chapter 10 verses 1, 20; and ch. 11 verse 2, etc…) and then Daniel in Chapter 12 gives several prophetic dates such as 1260, 1290 and 1335 years to occur after the appearance of Mohammed, for the throne of David to again re-emerge out of Persia and come to the West. This is prophesied to occur with a great social upheaval,

thousands of believers martyred, the collapse of the Muslim dynasties and the resurgence of Western Powers over that of the East (thus the “Sun shall arise” in the West). As the dates of 1260, 1290 and 1335 on the Muslim calendar have already come and gone, behold how since that time of 1844 AD on the Christian solar calendar (which is the same as 1260 AH on the Muslim calendar), these prophecies have all come to pass.

Thus Cyrus of Persia, a Zoroastrian, is called Messiah who will “**loose the lions of kings** [reproductive systems]” and “**open before him the two leaved gates** [“Bab” is gate in Persian and Arabic]. This is fulfilled in the TWIN HOLY LINEAGES of both Mohammed and King David preserved and protected in Persia. The daughters of Cyrus, of the last Sassanian Monarch Yazdigird III, Dara and Shar-Banu were married one to the exilarch, the exiled Davidic King, Bostanai, called Baw, Gawbara, or Badustan in Persian, and the other to Imam Husayn respectively. This marriage and double wedding ceremony was arranged by the Imam Ali and is preserved in the Legend of the 1001 Nights where Imam Husayn is symbolized by Shah Zaman (the Lord of the Age) who marries one sister and Bostanai is symbolized by his older brother, Shahriyar, (Shahriyar is a family name of Bostanai) who marries the other sister. Like Isaac and Ishmael were brothers, Bostanai and Imam Husayn, are not only brothers in marriage, but brothers from David and Muhammad, from Isaac and Ishmael. This is the story of the family of God. Thus the loins of Kings, both of David (Baw/Badustan Bostanai) and of Muhammad (Imam Husayn) were loosed by the lineage of Cyrus through these two women, the sisters and princesses of the Zoroastrian lineage. As already explained, Zoroaster, in English, literally means “seed of the woman.” ‘Zoro' or ‘Zero' is seed and ‘aster' is the women. The Bible gives Cyrus as “Messiah” “Christ” or “anointed one” because the Christ on his second coming that all the world awaits for will be descended from him through the female line and from David upon the male line, for the Christ is the anointed son of David, and Jesus was not seated upon David's throne, as this throne was moved into Persia.

True Christians who were knowledgeable understood that the Magi were from Persia as Zoroastrian Priests. Those Christian adepts were knowledgeable that King Solomon, when he had been exiled from his throne, met with Zoroaster in Shiz in Azerbaijan in the area of Solomaniyyiah and Solomon's Throne. That Zoroaster himself had visited King Solomon in Jerusalem and that all the kings of Persia mentioned in the Bible are Zoroastrians being of the same religion, same faith and same persuasion as the Jews and later the true Christians. The symbol for the philosophers stone is the star of David encompassed in a

circle representing the throne of God; and ancient European texts relate that this was to be found near Mount Damavand in Persia in the area of Mazindaran and Tabaristan, on the outskirts of the ancient city of Ray, near Teheran. The writings on the Holy Grail explain that the Latin and French words were more fully “sangrail” or “sang-rail” and literally translates into English as blood-royal or the royal blood line of the true kingship blessed and chosen by God. “Sang” means blood; and “rail” means king. Thus in the Legends of Arthur, some knights visited into the east of Persia (Iran and Iraq) to the grail castle, and met the living descendant of King David ruling upon David's throne at that time. This is recorded in the preserved books which speak of these things.

At the time of the fall of the Persian Empire all the lands were conquered by the Muslims hordes of Abu Bakr, Omar and Othman, accept for the stronghold of the mountains of the north in Mazindaran. In 613 AD when the Chosroes captured Jerusalem, he did this with the help of Bostanai who was a general in his army which history variously calls Baw, Gil-Gawbara or Baduspan depending upon the sources.

Bostanai was promised to be able to rebuild Solomon's Temple in Jerusalem if he helped capture the City, but Chosroes changed his mind and captured the true cross for his Christian wife bringing this back to Persia. As a recompense Chosroes Parviz gave Bostanai the fiefdoms of the lands of his ancestors such as Azerbaijan and the north, where Solomon had wandered, Isfahan where Shushandukt was buried, Hamadan the place of Esther, and Istakar the place of Daniel and Cyrus, as well as the lands of Mazindaran in the precincts of the city of Rayy where Tobit and those dwelled, near where modern day Teheran is located. Thus Bostanai governed and collected the taxes over all the principalities as *shah* (which included the territory of the Khazars and Russia as well along the shores of the Caspian sea) and then paid his tithes to Chosroes the *shahenshah*, over all the empire. Ibn Isfandiyar tells us that it was then at that time that the northern mountain lands of *farthagwashgar* were renamed Tabaristan from the word “Bustan” -- beautiful scented garden -- which is the name of the Davidic King Bostanai. Thus it was from this time forward that the north was called Tabaristan and the Dabuyids or Davidides of Baw (Bostanai) are reckoned as its first ancestral kings, from the days when the empire fell to the hands of the invading hoards of Omar and those who were against the Alids and family of Ali, Hasan and Husayn.

These two lineages -- one female and the other male -- (of Zoroaster and of David) are preserved from ancient times until the present. In the Bible we read of the great King Ahasuerus who married Queen Esther whom Firdawsi in the Shahnameh relates to the mother of Darius the Great, his father the great King of Persia and his mother the Queen from the family of David. Thus on the Behistun Monument, carved in Stone, located on the ancient roadway from Baghdad to Teheran, Darius proclaims that from these two great families (David and Hakamanush of Zoroaster and Cyrus) God has always vouchsafed kingship, and that it is from these "two families" that he himself is descended, David on the female side and that of Cyrus of the Persian on the male side. Thus these ancestors of ancient Persia could recount their lineages from either the male line or the female line, or sometimes from both, switching back and forth between certain family ancestors, depending upon how they wanted, for not only did Esther of the daughter's of the house of David marry into the Persian royal family, but Shushandukt, the daughter of one of the Exilarchs married into the royal family of Sassan (a descendant of Cyrus) and her son was Bahman the Great.

In the Tarikh-i-Ruyan, you can therefore read where these pure natured ancestors thus recount their lineage from the time of Adam until the present day. From Adam to Pharez the son of Judah the son of Jacob son of Isaac, son of Abraham they give their genealogy in the male line. Then of Manuschir down through Cyrus the Great and the Sassaniyan kings they give their lineage of the female line. Then from Baw, Gawbara, or Gil, they give their lineage again through the male line. Thus these ancestors always showed that they were Jews, from Judah, in the male line. Jew means descended from Judah. And these Kings of the Mountains always reckoned their descent from Judah, Judah (Jew) through his son Pharez.

Pharez, the son of Judah was sometimes confused by scholars as referring to Fars, or the province of Fars in Persia. Thus in the poems and prophecies of Shalamagani, who stated that there was a future prophet who would come not from the house of Hashim (Muhammad) but from the house of Kisra (Chosroes the Great, Anurshuvan (Adil) the Just), Mirza Abu Fazl clarified that by Pharez was meant the son of Judah and not the province of Fars, and thus Shalamagani's prophecy referred to Baha'u'llah and not to the Bab.

Knowing the lineage of the Badustaniyan-Bawandids, Shalamagani clearly stated that this one would come from Pharez, that is Pharez the son of Judah, for from this line of Judah and Pharez comes King David whose descendant Bostanai from this House was both descended from Cyrus and Kisra in the female line as well as marrying the daughter of Yazdigird III making his son Shahriyar both the male heir of David's throne on the male line (the throne of God), and the heir to the throne of Persia through both his mother, Dara, and his father Bostanai, as Yazdigird III had willed the throne of all Persia to Bostanai (Baw-Gawbara), before the fall of the empire at the hands of the bloodthirsty ones who killed Ali, Hasan and the beloved Imam Husayn on the plain of Karbila.

For making this prophecy, Shalamagani was put to death. Likewise since that time, many historians, philosophers and poets, such as al-Biruni, Firdawsi, Avicenna (Ibn Sina) and the like were all electrified and inspired when they had discovered the secret of the throne of David existing within the precincts of Persia, in the land of Tabaristan or Mazandaran. In consequence of obsessive jealousy, envy and hatred, these ones were forced to flee for their lives and take refuge at times with the dynasties of the Ispahbadiyyia of Mazandaran who were the heirs to David's throne of the line of Baw and Baduspan. Firdawsi was to have his Shahnameh dedicated to Shahriyar Sharwin named in the Tarik-i-Tabaristan by Ibn Isfandiyar as he realized that he was the heir to the dual throne of David and of Persia alike. Firdawsi declares that the book should be dedicated to him as it pertains to his lineage and his family, as he is the heir of Yazdgird III of the lineage of Kisra and Cyrus the great. Thus many have been persecuted or killed if they published or taught of the inheritance of the throne of Persia being passed down from Baw or Baduspan in the direct male line from the time of Yazdigird to the present -- let alone if they dared to mention the throne of David as the inheritance of the same person for in the Koran, Muhammad names David and his sons as God's successors *(khalif)*—viceregent—on earth, and of this term *khalif* in the Koran, he names no other. (Koran 38:26; 17:55; 2:30, 251, etc…)

Thus these Badustaniyan chiefs had full rights of inheritance to govern both Persia and the East as well as claim successorship to the throne of God, David's throne, the throne of the LORD (1 Chron. 29:23) to govern the West, that was preserved within their family since time immemorial and Ancient of Days—from the time of Adam, Abraham and David to the present era. In the Koran, Muhammad explained that His dispensation was to be a “middle nation” or a “middle kingdom” (Koran 2:143) which would rule after the time of Adam, David and Jesus, and before the time of the Kingdom (Davidic) at the close of the Adamic

cycle of 6 days, or 6000 years, each day being 1000 years—4000 BC to 2001 AD—(Koran 7:54; 10:4; 32:5,6; 22:47).

All the various dynasties of the East from the Abbassid down to Safavid had made their claims to Persia (Iran) by marrying into the female line of these Badustaniyan chiefs. Al-Mamun's mother was of the clan of Dabuyid (Davidides) of the family of those of Baw/ Gawbara (Bostanai) though not through the house of Shahriyar-Baduspan that inherited the throne, but through that of one of his brothers who did not inherit the throne. The Safavids likewise married into the house of Baduspan-Bawand through a daughter, and by this union of Ismael comes the great Abbas. All of these ones in the east that claimed rule, and took it by force, would thus claim the throne of the East of Persia by right of marriage to a daughter of these great Ispahbuds. The throne of David however is a male line inheritance only. It passes on from father to son. No queen ever sat upon the throne of David. Meanwhile, these Ispahbuds of Baduspan and Bawand would allow these others to rule the empire by the will of God all along passing on both the throne of Persia and the throne of David as a father to son inheritance within the male-line of their family since it passed o them at the death of Yazdigird III.

All of these ones from the time that Bostanai met Ali, Hasan and Husayn at his double wedding to his wife Dara -- and Husayn's to her sister Shar-banu -- the exilarchs of Bawand had been the followers and loyal supporters of Jesus and Muhammad and the Imams and their Holy family. In 817 AD the Exilarch Isaac Iskoi ben Moses also called Karin in Persian declared his belief in the 8th Imam Ali ar-Rida publicly after having been fully converted to accepting both Jesus and Muhammad, moved his family and 800 hundred Jews who did likewise to their permanent home in Tabaristan. This victory was so great, as the conversion of the Davidic King had taken place by the 8th Imam himself in a conference arranged by al-Mamun, all three being related to the Sassanian and Persian Dynasties of Zoroaster and Cyrus through their respective mothers or great-grandmothers that the event of the conversion of the Isphabud (Exilarch) was inscribed in stone on the Kabba itself! This inscription remains there to this very day for all to see and read.

Karin or Isaac was known throughout Persia and the East as Abu-Muluk, the father of Kings, as the heir to David's throne and head of all world Jewry was now a declared believer in Muhammad and Jesus and through the joint efforts of the Caliph Mamun and the Imam Rida. Entitled the great Ispahbud over the provinces of Kurasan and the like,

Karin (Isaac) had joy turned into sorrow when the unity collapsed at the martyrdom of Imam Rida who had previously been named the successor to Mamun. Thus the East was plunged into a great day of turmoil and contention and books were again burned, and the Imam's family, the Alids, and the Exilarchs all fled to Tabaristan or Mazindaran for protection once again.

O Mohammed ! such are but a few of the great events that have taken place in the wondrous country where God's throne has been preserved aforetime! The country where the Twin Holy Lineages of the Prophet Muhammad and of King David have been preserved for over 1000 years. To recount all the great events would fill not just a book, but volume after volume after volume of history and illumination to the pages of known history today. Yet in this short letter to you we should at least mention one other great and important event that unites the hearts of all the lovers of the true God throughout all the world no matter what land or clime to which God has driven them and in which today they may be found.

In his old age it was the wish of Bostanai to once again meet with his brother Husayn (in marriage) before he passed on into the next world. Likewise Dara wished to see her sister, Shar-banu, for they had not been reunited since the day of their wedding, for it was after that great day that horrible tragedy struck with the murder and holy martyrdom of Imam Ali, by the perfidious Muawia described in the Book of Revelation as the angel of the bottomless pit Abbaddon, for both Muawia and Abbadon in English means “the destroyer.” So it was that Bostanai (called Baw or Gawbara in the Persian chronicles) was about 80 years of age. In the Jewish Yeshivas and schools in the Area of Pure Lineage (where Baghdad is now located in Iraq) his sons by his Jewish wife who had passed on acted as the presidents of the schools of Pumbedita and Sura and maintained their ancestral residence in the town of Nehardea near the temple of Shaf ve Yativ. These sons are reckoned in the Jewish histories as “helper” and not exilarch, for their father only had them be his helpers while he was away in Tabaristan raising his other children with his wife Dara. To these sons by his Jewish wife he never gave the throne. The family prepared for the long journey back to Iraq Arabi where they would meet Husayn and his family for their family reunion. When asked by what authority the Imams ruled Husayn always replied: “We Imams rule by the authority of the throne of David, and if we lack anything the Holy Spirit sends it to us.”

The arrangements had all been made. Husayn had tentatively accepted the invitation by certain ones to come to Iraq and possibly make that area his permanent residence, and Bostanai had arranged with his other sons for a place to stay in Iraq as well. Through Dara and Shar-banu the two families were to meet at a third undisclosed location for their reunion as the threat of the Umayyad Terror was still all throughout the land. Bostanai, under the guidance and protection of the Imams, had originally fled into Mazandaran for safety since the death of Ali. And the Umayyad successors had been warned by their founders never to again harm the Imams or any of their house. However the Umayyad leader disobeyed the instructions of his own father in this matter. When word of this reunion came to the ears of the Umayyed Caliph he felt he could wipe out both the house of David and that of the Imams in one swoop. On his way to see Bostanai for their reunion, Husayn and his party was fiercely attacked. Diverting the enemy toward the plain of Karbila, Husayn, Shahr-banu and their whole family and company was martyred in bloody massacre of men, women and children. Like Muhammad, Ali, Hasan and even Ishmael and his mother Hagar before them – all of the line of sacrifice from Abraham – they all died and willingly gave their lives, so that the line of David should continue for ever unharmed and unmolested. This is the great sacrifice of Islam, to submit willingly and lovingly to the Will of God and to holy martyrdom, as did Jesus, who said pick up your cross and follow me, for the Cause of God to continue in guarding and protecting the throne and lineage of David which is to last for ever.

When Bostanai heard the news of the slaughter on the plain of Karbila, some histories recount, that it was either messenger herself or the terrible news, so shocking, so horrible, that hit him like a “brick in the head.” Thus unable to attain his dying wish to be reunited with Husayn in this life, he instantly winged his way into the next. This double tragedy of the death of both the exilarch Bostanai and the great Imam Husayn set off a terrible shock wave throughout the entire globe. Zayd lay sick and dying in bed, and the evil sons of Bostanai (through his frost wife), who had actually conspired with the Umayyads and betrayed the route, timetable and itinerary Husayn had chosen to take, captured Dara and her three sons who had survived their father's death -- one walking, one crawling and one still sucking -- and had them thrown in prison to have them either put to death or sold as slaves.

These evils sons, his former “helpers” thus sought to usurp the throne of David from their younger brothers for themselves and sell out the throne of Persia of the East, they felt they

could steal, to the perfidious and murdersome Umayyads themselves! Up until that time the Umayyads had been unable to capture Tabaristan and Northern Persia where many refugees had been consistently fleeing for safety in the mountain refuges of that northern most land.

The righteous leaders of the Jewish schools were horrified at the perfidy and usurpation of the two brothers. They ruled that the sons of Bostanai by Dara were the appointed heirs to the throne of David, and that by the law of primogeniture and by the explicit appointment by their father Bostanai, their order was by age, first Shahriyar, than Mardanshah and than Gurganshah—Bostanai having declared Shahriyar his heir to the throne even as David several times proclaimed his appointment of Solomon. Thus these loyal leaders of the Jewish schools and courts were either deposed and/or killed by the wicked brothers and the usurping parties who had the backing of the Umayyads. But God intervened! Before they could either kill or enslave Dara and her three sons permanently, her Uncle, the Marzabana, military general of Tabaristan, threatened war on the Jewish brothers with certain defeat if his niece and her sons were not returned to Tabaristan unharmed, which they then were by direct military escort. According to the wishes of Bostanai, the territory of Mazandaran or Tabaristan was divided up into three parcels amongst the three bothers, who each formed dynasties that ruled that area for more than a thousand years. Each son had a capital on a different mountain in his region, one on the East, one in the central area, and one in the West. At Shahriyar Kuh, and in the area of Amul and later Ruyan, Shahriyar hailed as the great Baduspan made his capital seat. In the country of Nur and Kujur in the area of Takur, the family maintained the ancestral estate and farm where Bostanai himself had lived with Dara and where her three sons had been born. Thus it was written that in the legendary city of Taq all the wealth and wisdom of the ancient Persian dynasties had been preserved, for in Taq or Takur, the lineage of Cyrus, Kisra and King David was all preserved in that family in northern Iran protected, safe, and secure as the Imams made certain by their sacrifice. And so it would remain until the appointed hour!

Mohammed! Many have been killed and have willingly given their lives not to betray this ancient and wondrous secret, and the truth about the peoples and history of Persia. Thus it has been written even in the Holy Bible:

> “Thus saith the Lord to his anointed [Heb. Messiah], to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will **loose the loins of**

kings, to **open before him the two leaved gates**; and the gates shall be not shut;" (Is. 45:1 KJV)

That from these two holy lineages, from these Twin Holy Trees, that of Ishmael and Isaac, that of Muhammad and that of David, would God Almighty conjoin with the seed of Cyrus, and in the end times "**open before him the two leaved gates**" in the Twin Holy Personages of the Qaim and the Qayyum.

Now all peoples and scholars on this all important and weighty topic cannot fail to recognize that by the appearance of Qaim, the "One who will Arise" is meant the Appearance of the promised Imam from the lineage of Husayn and Shahr-banu. Likewise by Qayyum is meant "the everlasting" and is sometimes translated into English as the "self-subsisting one" referring to the everlasting Covenant that God promised to King David and to his offspring and to his lineage that his line will last for ever and his throne for all generations. (see 1 Sam. 7:13 and Psalms 89). Thus from these Twin Holy Genealogies are to come TWO PROMISED ONES from Persia, simultaneously, the Qaim of the House of Muhammad and Cyrus; and the Qayyum of the House of David and Cyrus; both cousins and brothers through twin double wedding of the daughters of Yazdigird III.

Were you to be so inclined to read the book of Nabil's Narrative, you would see mightily and glaring upon those pages, the fact that both Shaykh Ahmad and Siyyid Kazim anticipated the twin appearances of the Qaim in the person of the 12th Imam returned from the lineage of the Imams; and the Qayyum in the person of the second coming of Christ to return from the lineage of David from the house of Badustan-Bawand. Thus Shaykh Ahmad while in Teheran inquired into the family of Mirza Buzurg the Vizier about his beloved son Husayn. Likewise did Siyyid Kazim guard this secret like a precious treasure, a gem concealed within a shell. And Mullah Husayn was dispatched by the Bab to deliver a message to the lineal heir who had inherited both the throne of David and the throne of Persia from his father before him.

From that time, Siyyid Ali Muhammad has been known as the Bab and Mirza Husayn -Ali as Baha'u'llah: for the Bab was the "gate" to Baha'u'llah, and Baha'u'llah explained that he was the return and resurrection of that same gate. Therefore from the lineage of Cyrus the Great comes the "two gates" that shall never be shut, for through the "One who has Arisen," has come the "One who is Everlasting" (Qa'im and Qayyum), for throne of David shall last for ever.

The people of Persia who claimed to be followers of the Bab were just as bad to Baha'u'llah in His day, as the people of the East who claimed to be followers of Muhammad were to Ali and Husayn, as was Pharaoh and His people to Moses, and Moses' people to Jesus all in their day. Be Fair! Who would judge the purity and sanctity of Muhammad and His Imams by the perfidious and awful behavior of Mu'awia and the like? Even the Sunni denounce Mu'awia and his successors, by dismissing them from the roster of the first four “righteous Caliphs” which includes Ali. Therefore no man with good conscience or upright spirit would ever denounce and decry either Baha'u'llah or the Bab by the veritable mountain of mischief kindled by the violators of the Covenant of the Bab that ignored the guidance of Baha'u'llah, and so upset and imbalanced the nation of Persia during those dark days, illumined by the light of those Twin Suns from which the bats of hatred and jealousy sought to either flee or extinguish. No. God forbid! And to this day, no man knows the true history of the Baha'i Faith as the anti-Davidic King, Nakazeen, Covenant-breakers, have violated every single last provision of the Baha'i Covenant, the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha (see page 15, they have no executive branch), as they have separated themselves from the line and throne of David which God saw fit to preserve all down throughout the ages.

ON PAGE 15 of the Will it states that “the legislative must reinforce the executive.” Thus the line of David continues for ever in the Presidency and Executive branch of the Baha'i Faith of Baha'u'llah's true Universal House of Justice. As these ones in Haifa have no Executive, they are in violation of page 15 of the charter of the Covenant. They are the Covenant-breakers.

> "This House of Justice enacteth the laws and the government enforceth them. The legislative body must reinforce the executive, the executive must aid and assist the legislative body so that through the close union and harmony of these two forces, the foundation of fairness and justice may become firm and strong, that all the regions of the world may become even as Paradise itself." (Will and Testament, p. 15)

They have no Executive Branch. They are the Covenant-breakers. It has always been these Covenant-breakers (Nakazeen), especially that faction in Iran, who have tried to disrupt the government. They do this in opposition to the explicit instructions of Baha'u'llah and ‘Abdu'l-Baha and have separated themselves from the Davidic Kingship of the great

grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha who is alive in the world today. According to the explicit text of the Covenant these violators who oppose the living Executive, the President of the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, are to be shunned and completely avoided.

> "And now, one of the greatest and most fundamental principles of the Cause of God is to shun and avoid entirely the Covenant-breakers, for they will utterly destroy the Cause of God, exterminate His Law and render of no account all efforts exerted in the past." (Will and Testament, p. 20)

When they, or anyone who claims to be “Baha'i” separates themselves from the Executive Branch (living Davidic King), they are in violation of the Covenant (see W&T, pp. 14, 15 and 11).

The most important work today is the establishment of the Divine Economy upheld by a spiritual world government, which shall be a universal democracy and republic of the nations of the worlds. This will unify all of mankind in the diversity of their respective cultures and allow all free thinking people to worship God in their own fashion according to what has been revealed in the Book. For both true science and true religion must correspond.

Baha'u'llah has explained:

The fifteenth Glad-Tidings:

> "Although a republican form of government profiteth all the peoples of the world, yet the majesty of kingship is one of the signs of God. We do not wish that the countries of the world should remain deprived thereof. If the sagacious combine the two forms into one, great will be their reward in the presence of God." (Baha'u'llah, *Tablets of Baha'u'llah*, p. 28)

Had the so-called “Babis” not violated the Covenant of the Bab, broken up into many dastardly sects, nor been mislead by the perfidious Mirza Yahya, the democracy that Baha'u'llah has foretold will happen, would have been successful at the time of Bani Sadr. Had there been no violation of the Covenant of the Bab and Baha'u'llah by those who outwardly professed to be loyal followers but were inwardly corrupt and who committed disreputable acts in their name, reactionary religious fundamentalism, like some of the

extreme clerics, would never have come to power – but a council of the learned and clerics would have been established setting peace and order throughout the land.

> "O people of God! Give ear unto that which, if heeded, will ensure the freedom, well-being, tranquility, exaltation and advancement of all men. Certain laws and principles are necessary and indispensable for Persia. However, it is fitting that these measures should be adopted in conformity with the considered views of His Majesty - may God aid him through His grace - **and of the learned divines [such as the current Ayatollah] and of the high-ranking rulers [such as the current President]. Subject to their approval** a place should be fixed where they would meet. There they should hold fast to the cord of consultation and adopt and enforce that which is conducive to the security, prosperity, wealth and tranquility of the people. For were any measure other than this to be adopted, it could not but result in chaos and commotion." (Baha'u'llah, Tablets, pp. 92-93)

Now the climate is moderating toward democracy once again and this is in the best interests of all the people. Had the Covenant of the Bab not been broken, Iran would be a rejuvenated country to this day and the glory of its former days (like those days of Cyrus and Kisra) would be resplendent and re-established. But for the violation of the Babis to the Covenant of the Bab, and then the violation of the so-called "Baha'is" by the "Hands", this gave rise to the unrest and religious reactionalism not only in Iran but all over the world including he fundamentalist mindset in the United States and Britain alike especially amongst the political leadership influence by groups like "the family" and "moral majority" and others that control the thinking and mindset of the politicians, like Ronald Reagan, both Bushes, Carter (who contemplated becoming a Baptist minister) and Clinton and the rest, etc. The Violators of the Covenant of the Bab and Baha'u'llah are thus to blame for the rise and ascendancy of tyrants and dictators and fundamentalist fanaticism all throughout the world.

So fanatical has been the excesses of the clergy class, in every day and age, it is enough for pure hearted people of both the East and the West to prefer the apparent outward calm of not investigating the truth of these matters – saying "ignorance is bliss". But this is not so! Playing the ostrich act with their heads in the sand, so to speak, does not stop the bulldozer

from coming down the road to squash them. Moreover, ignorance is a subtle torment! And man was created **to know** and to love God.

Really since the disappearance of the 12th Imam Mahdhi in 260 AH, the people of the Shi'i of the family of the prophet have suffered hardship after hardship all down throughout the ages. Yet today, in the West people are plagued with fears of groups such as al-Qaida, which has been grouped amongst those of the Sunni extremist, whereas in the East people fear the Nuclear threat of the "War on Terror" lead by Bush. Really the only way to safety security and salvation for all people of every race creed and color is the government that God has given for peace through justice on earth. This Government from God, the only form of World Order that both the Bible and the Qur'an upholds, is called "The Kingdom". We can no longer see ourselves as just Americans or just Iranians or just Iraqis or just Israelis or just Russians, etc… but we must OPEN OUR EYES and see ALL as one people of one human family. "Do not glory in this that you love your country, but rather glory in this that you love your kind" (Baha'u'llah, Tablets, p. 127). Citizens of one world – world citizens, who love God first and foremost above all else having unity in diversity of our cultures, perspectives and diverse backgrounds, which come together as one even as separate rivers all unite in one great harmonious sea.

This unity is to be achieved through the medicine for this sick world that God gave: the throne of David as the Executive Branch of the world judicial and world legislative body. Extremist groups, militant religious fanatics of any denomination, sect, or persuasion are to be avoided completely. As the prophecies of the Tanak, Gospels and Koran, all point to the same appearance of the same Kingdom from the same God, preserved through the throne-line of David, all will accept this Kingdom as the government for the people of the world. Clergy classes will be eliminated as thinking people will find that they need no intermediary between themselves and the Book, that is, all people are to be elevated through education to the position of educators and religious doctors. All will see the truth of God through their own eyes and not through the eyes of their neighbor. All will read. All will think for themselves. All will worship in gladness. All will be free. All will vote. All will elect their representatives. All will prosper. All will govern their own selves with self-determination. All will be happy. All will be well satisfied.

At the time of the Bab and Baha'u'llah, Muhammad Shah became extremely interested in the Shaykhi Teaching and in the Revelation of the Bab. When he died Nasr Din Shah

became the ruler supreme. He had met the Bab in the trial in Azerbaijan, but was just a youth under the spell of clergy. Later he began to have interest in the Cause of God, even as some amongst the Jewish Leaders had taken interest in the Cause of Jesus immediately following his martyrdom. One of the servants of a Babi Master that was mentally unstable shot the Shah with a parlor gun. This fired a little pellet like a pea. When the Shah felt a sting on his cheek he touched it and saw a drop of his won blood on his finger. He fainted and fell off his horse. His guards thought he had been killed and jumped on the assailant and slew him. This was tragic, for had they arrested him alive they could have interrogated him and found out he was deranged and acted on his own. Nevertheless Baha'u'llah, when he heard the report, immediately set out for the capital to turn Himself in to the authorities to help straighten out the matter, of which He was set free. Yet, for this he was still exiled, first to Iraq, and then later to the Holy Land in Akka and Mt. Carmel. This exile fulfilled Bible prophecy and now the Cause of God has spread around the world. Yet the people of Persia do not understand the root and the Cause of the Baha'i Faith.

One of the main reasons for the banishment of Baha'u'llah was that the Qadjar dynasty was of a Turkoman stock and not of the hereditary heirs of Persian nobility and was fearful that Baha'u'llah or ‘Abdu'l-Baha would publish their genealogy and declare the truth that they were the heirs to the throne of Persia as well as the throne of David. This was a non-existent threat put forth and instigated by the clergy and ministers of the Shah to foster his paranoia and thereby his support and reliance upon them. These ministers kept the Qadjars in a state of constant insecurity by magnifying their origin as different than that hereditary long-standing tradition of Baha'u'llah, as well as that of the Siyyids of the lineage of Muhammad who have suffered as well. This similar negative condition in the current rulership in Iran today needs to be ameliorated. The people and clerics and politicians of Iran all must be educated to see that the throne of David, as well as the throne of Persia continues to this very day as a legal inheritance through the continuation of the genealogy of Baha'u'llah in the living person of the great grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha. They must be educated to see that this Revelation is only in the best interests of all the people. That this message of the Kingdom (Davidic) is the fulfillment of all their hopes and dreams and promises made to them by God throughout their long and prosperous history. When they all see this, all the world will come and honor the people of Persia, for it was within their glorious land, within their glorious history, that this throne and this lineage promised to Christians, Jews and Muslims alike was preserved and protected down through the ages. Iran will prosper because of this. And those who are in power now will be in power in both

earth and in heaven on this day when all the people are educated to the truth of this message: that from the Northern Mountains surrounding Teheran, and in that Blessed City, the One who was born heir and king to David's throne came to unite all the people of the world and His name is Baha'u'llah!

Those few minority who are against the truth of the genealogy of Baha'u'llah being published in Iran, do this in order to retain their strangle hold on the political power, both inside the so-called “Baha'i” community in Iran and outside of it, at the present time, to the detriment of all. Baha'u'llah, for His part, tried to quell the fears of the Shah in many of His letters and epistles to him. In the Book of the Covenant, Baha'u'llah has explained that: “The governments of the earth have been vouchsafed to the kings and rulers of the world. But the Hearts of men God hath decreed unto Himself.” Thus Baha'u'llah had no ambition to rule either the Persian Empire or the nation of Iran. Neither ‘Abdu'l-Baha, Shoghi Effendi nor any of the current Presidents of the Baha'i faith have this worldly desire either. As the great grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, I, myself have forsaken all worldly things and have arisen only for one single purpose to promote the Cause of God, to guard His Law and to promulgate this message of the Kingdom of Universal peace to benefit all people and the common weal. My goal, and the goal of the true Baha'i Faith is to win over the hearts of men, including the hearts of the kings and the hearts of the rulers, and the hearts of presidents and the hearts of clergy and the hearts of Ayatollahs, to God. The Baha'i sacred writings promote self-determinism, democracy, bridled capitalism, the Divine Economy, and the elimination of absolute monarchy, prejudice of all kinds as well as tyranny and injustice. When the hearts of the kings and rulers have been won over to the God of our Fathers, then these rulers will be empowered to rule with justice, and all people shall be free. No king or queen in this day could rule with justice, accept that he or she promotes the democracy of the people to govern themselves, through the consultative assembly of a congress like that of the United States or a Parliament like that in the United Kingdom. The British system being preferable for within it the majesty of Kingship is preserved as one of the signs of God, yet the people govern themselves.

> “O people of God! Give ear unto that which, if heeded, will ensure the freedom, well-being, tranquility, exaltation and advancement of all men. Certain laws and principles are necessary and indispensable for Persia. However, it is fitting that these measures should be adopted in conformity with the considered views of His Majesty - may God aid him through His grace -

and of the learned divines and of the high-ranking rulers. Subject to their approval a place should be fixed where they would meet. There they should hold fast to the cord of consultation and adopt and enforce that which is conducive to the security, prosperity, wealth and tranquility of the people. For were any measure other than this to be adopted, it could not but result in chaos and commotion.

"According to the fundamental laws which We have formerly revealed in the Kitab-i-Aqdas and other Tablets, all affairs are committed to the care of just kings and presidents and of the Trustees of the House of Justice [Parliament]. Having pondered on that which We have enunciated, every man of equity and discernment will readily perceive, with his inner and outer eyes, the splendours of the day-star of justice which radiate therefrom.

"The system of government which the British people have adopted in London appeareth to be good, for it is adorned with the light of both kingship and of the consultation [democracy] of the people.

"In formulating the principles and laws a part hath been devoted to penalties which form an effective instrument for the security and protection of men. However, dread of the penalties maketh people desist only outwardly from committing vile and contemptible deeds, while that which guardeth and restraineth man both outwardly and inwardly hath been and still is the fear of God. It is man's true protector and his spiritual guardian. It behoveth him to cleave tenaciously unto that which will lead to the appearance of this supreme bounty. Well is it with him who giveth ear unto whatsoever My Pen of Glory hath proclaimed and observeth that whereunto he is bidden by the Ordainer, the Ancient of Days." (Baha'u'llah, Tablets, pp. 92-93)

Thus Baha'u'llah explains that no man shall wish the mantle of kingship accept for the single purpose of promoting the Cause of God:

"One of the signs of the maturity of the world is that no one will accept to bear the weight of kingship. Kingship will remain with none willing to bear alone its weight. That day will be the day whereon wisdom will be manifested among mankind. Only in order to proclaim the Cause of God and spread abroad His

> Faith will anyone be willing to bear this grievous weight. Well is it with him who, for love of God and His Cause, and for the sake of God and for the purpose of proclaiming His Faith, will expose himself unto this great danger, and will accept this toil and trouble." (Baha'u'llah, cf. Shoghi Effendi, The Promised Day is Come, p. 71)

And in the Kitab-i-Aqdas, Baha'u'llah foretells the day that the government of Persia will be established with justice and peace:

> "Let nothing grieve thee, O Land of Ta, [Teheran, Iran] for God hath chosen thee to be the source of the joy of all mankind. He shall, if it be His Will, bless thy throne with one who will rule with justice, who will gather together the flock of God which the wolves have scattered. Such a ruler will, with joy and gladness, turn his face towards, and extend his favours unto, the people of Baha. He indeed is accounted in the sight of God as a jewel among men. Upon him rest forever the glory of God and the glory of all that dwell in the kingdom of His revelation."(Baha'u'llah, Kitab-i-Aqdas, p. 53)

In this way, has Persia (Iran) been chosen to be "the source of the joy of all mankind." From this country has been preserved the Twin Holy Trees of Muhammad and David's lineage, united as one single family through marriage, fellowship, religion and kinship. From this arises the continued inheritance of the throne of King David and throne of Persia passed down father to son throughout the generations as an inheritance for the all the people of the world, a sign from God to recognize his kingdom established upon the earth as it is in heaven. In 1912, 'Abdu'l-Baha, the son of Baha'u'llah traveled to the United States of America. Here the throne of David is now established today, therefore uniting the spiritual and material destinies of these two great nations and their great traditions into one single unity of East and West combined.

From the love of God and the knowledge of God of these two countries, and the purpose of God to win this war against terrorism by establishing His true religion to unite the hearts and minds of mankind into one single faith in His Blessed Beauty, has now come this day today, when all the people of the world are fed up with the mishandling of affairs both international and domestic by incompetent and misguided leaders such as Bush, Fallwell, fanatical and irrational clergy, and the like. Where has God written, prophesied, or declared that any of these are his viceroy or representative on earth? No where. But in the Books of

Old “God has exalted some of the prophets above the others, to David He gave the Psalms.” (Koran 17:55)

> I will sing of thy steadfast love, O Lord, for ever;
> with my mouth I will proclaim thy faithfulness to all generations.
>
> For thy steadfast love was established for ever, thy faithfulness is firm as the heavens.
>
> Thou hast said, “I have made a Covenant with my chosen one, I have sworn to David my servant;
>
> ‘I will establish your descendants for ever and build your throne for all generations.'” *Selah* (Psalms 89: 1-4, KJV)
>
> “O David! Lo! We have set thee as a viceroy (*khalif*) in the earth; therefore judge aright between mankind, and follow not desire that it beguile thee from the way of Allah. Lo! Those who wander from the way of Allah have an awful doom, forasmuch as they forgot the Day of Reckoning.” (Koran 17:55, Surah of Sad, Picktall's Translation)

I hope you enjoy this book of Allah Amuli that traces the genealogy of King David and their history through some of the exciting times in Persia in the northern province of Mazindaran from ancient days to the modern age; and may God shower upon you eternal blessing and bounty upon both yourself and your loved ones in this world and the next for this time forth and for evermore.

Your servant,
In El Abha,
Signed //Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan//
Great Grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha,
Third President of the true
Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah

Contact Us

Baha'i Rally on Justice Planned at Courthouse - News Release

Baha'i Rally on Justice Planned at Courthouse

October 20, 2001

The Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant will hold a Justice Rally at the Missoula County Courthouse Saturday from noon to 2 p.m. The rally will include talks and presentations that will focus on "practical solutions to the current problems," said spokesman Victor Woods. "The recent terrorist attacks against the U.S. and the war in Afghanistan address the theme 'The Lack of Justice Is the Cause of War,' detailing the events over the past decade that have culminated in this current situation that will propel our world into global thermonuclear war resulting in a global spiritual world civilization with America leading the way." Woods said the Baha'i prayer for America, "O God! Let this American democracy become glorious in spiritual degrees even as it has aspired to material degrees, and render this just government victorious," is the theme for the rally. The public is invited.

Read it online at the Missoulian:

Religion Briefs for Saturday, October 20, 2001

Letter to President Clinton concerning Iraq - from a Baha'i

OPEN LETTER TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES, NOVEMBER 4, 1997

[A copy of a letter sent to President Bill Clinton, UN Ambassadors, U.S. Governors, world leaders and international press warning that the four winds of destruction are about to be released from the Euphrates River -- Iraq.]

November 9, 1997

To: the U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations
United Nations Building
New York City, NY

Dear Ambassador,

I am sending you a copy of a letter sent to President Clinton last Tuesday November 4th. It focuses on the fundamental problems in the current crisis between Iraq, the U.S. and the United Nations and the solution to these problems.

Briefly, if I may, I would like to offer one person's opinion as to why this current situation will not be resolved by the United Nations:

1. The U.S. has a conflict of interest. The United States has stated their reason for being in Iraq is due to oil, the life-blood of this country. How can the United States come to the UN table with veto power and be unbiased? Instead, a hearing should be convened in which the U.S. and Iraq come before the council with the opportunity to present their evidence for compliance or non-compliance to the United Nations demands. Then the council would decide on the matter without the U.S or Iraq being present.

2. Instead of using a world court to determine the correct course of action, the U.S. and Iraq are using the media. Instead of the UN judging this case, the people at home in front of

their TV are judge and jury. This past week of biased media hype on the part of both the U.S. and Iraq is having a polarizing affect on the world. Instead of the two countries debating behind closed doors, the whole world is being drawn into the battle. The solution is to have the parties involved immediately cease and desist further discussion of the issue in the unmoderated forum of the mass media, and instead settle it at the negotiating table. This is the only way to prevent the escalation of these matters.

I sincerely hope you will find the enclosed letter informative and helpful
in resolving the current world crisis.

on behalf of the Council,

Vice-President: second International Baha'i Council

November 4, 1997

President Bill Clinton
1600 Pennsylvania Ave.
Washington, D.C.

Dear President Clinton,

We are directing this letter to you because you are the current President of the United States, and "to whom much is given much is expected."

For the past six years the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant have been trying to warn the people through the radio, television and newspapers, yet our message is not being heeded nor heard. We are writing in the hope that you may be able to hear this and, if it is within your power, to do something about it.

Ever since the Gulf War first began in 1991, we have been trying to warn the people of several verses in the Bible from the Book of Revelation that the world needs to understand:

> After this I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding back the four winds of the earth, that no wind might blow on earth or sea or against any tree. (Revelation 7:1)

> Then the sixth angel blew his trumpet, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar before God, saying to the sixth angel who had the trumpet, "Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates." So the four angels were released, who had been held ready for the hour, the day, the month, and the year, to kill a third of mankind. (Revelation 9:13-15)

These four winds of destruction that are to be released, are released from the Euphrates River. Anyone can look at a world map and see that the Euphrates River runs right through the country of Iraq! What is the United Nations doing standing in harms way? Don't the people read their Bible?

For the past six years we have been writing press releases, speaking on radio talk shows and television programs in an attempt to warn the people that the path the world is heading towards is World War III. It says that when these winds of destruction are released, "a third of mankind," or approximately 2 billion people will be killed in one hour (Revelation 8:7-12; 18:10-19). This capability exists with thermonuclear weapons. The events that are happening right now in Iraq and on the United Nations Security Council are an indication that we are very close to this world war. We don't expect you to believe this just because we are saying so, but based upon obvious proofs of FACT, if you will allow us to explain.

The four Christian nuclear superpowers that have veto power on the United Nations are: the United States, England, France and Russia. These four countries, when united, correspond to the Beast described in Revelation, chapter 13. The Beast in Revelation 13 is described as having the body of a leopard, the feet of a bear, the mouth of a lion and eagle's wings. These animals are symbols of countries--the eagle is the United States, the bear is Russia, the lion is England and the leopard is France. These four countries are also described in Daniel, chapter 7, but as four seperate beasts. These four countries are the Charter Members of the United Nations when it was formed in 1945 and are permanent members of the UN Security Council with veto power. Together, as they are material and not spiritually based, they represent the "Beast" that rules the world. No resolution is passed by the United Nations unless these four countries are in agreement and in favor of the resolution. China also has veto power, but abstains for trade favors from the West.

Due to this unfair voting power the United Nations is not based in justice because all countries do not have an equal vote and an equal say in governing themselves. The world is forced to follow the Beast, saying--

"Who is like the beast, and who can fight against it?" (Revelation 13:4)

meaning, no other country or countries have the military backing or voting power on that council to fight against it. If all the countries in the world are united on a particular resolution, but one of those four Beast countries are not in favor, the veto power of that Beast country can prevent the action from being taken. In 1991 when Libya and Mohammar Khadafi arose in opposition to the UN and in support of Saddam Hussein, the threat of being bombed into submission caused him to turn his tail and run. Libya was no match for this Beast.

The United Nations is portrayed as a Beast because it is not spiritual--it's interests are not altruistic, but are based in material gain. This was made clear when we first went to Iraq in defense of Kuwait in August of 1990. President George Bush stated that the purpose for being there was not to protect the world from Saddam Hussein, but to protect "our interests," meaning the Persian Gulf oil. A truly just United Nations would bring an accused party before the council, present the evidence against him or her, allow the defendent to state their case, and then find them innocent or guilty based on the evidence. If the accused does not come before the council, then they should be tried in absentia. If found guilty, the appropriate punishment would then be administered against the accused. This would be the basis for how a true world court of justice would function. However this is not the case today.

Punishing the entire country of Iraq for the alleged crimes of Saddam Hussein is not just. The sanctions that were instituted against Saddam do not affect him in the least, they only affect his citizens and primarily the young and the elderly. Over a million men, women and children have died since 1990 due to the sanctions on Iraq while Saddam continues in power.

The injustices committed against the Iraqi citizens and other peoples by the United Nations is called bad karma. Jesus taught of karma when he said, 'Do you not think that the bread you cast on the water comes back to you?' and 'What ye sow, so shall ye reap.'

This bad karma has been brewing and is now ready to bubble up with the releasing of the four winds of destruction prophesied of in the Book of Revelation.

In Revelation 13 it states that the Beast was given authority for 42 months. These 42 months correspond to 1260 days. According to the Bible, each day is as a year (Numbers

14:34, Ezekiel 4:6) so these are actually 1260 years. The birth of this Beast can be traced back in history to the formation of the Holy Roman Empire when, in 731 AD, Pope Gregory II seperated Rome and the province of Italy from the Roman Empire. In order to do this he recieved the military support of the Saxons (who's symbol was the lion, or "leo") and the Franks (who's symbol was the panther, or "pard"). Together they made up the leo-pard, or the leopard. This marked the formation of the body of the beast. Adding 1260 years to the formation of this Beast brings us to the year 1991.

According to Revelation 13 this date, 1991, marks the time in which the authority of the Beast was to be taken away. This occurred when God brought forth the "embryonic" form of the Kingdom of God on Earth, the second International Baha'i Council, on January 9th, 1991. This Council was set-up by the Establisher of the Baha'i faith, Dr. Leland Jensen, who fulfills prophecy for the Return of Jesus (in Hebrew, "Joshua") the High Priest after the Order of Melchizedec. He is prophesied in the Holy Scriptures by his name, the place he would come to, the date he would come and the mission he would perform. His mission was to establish the courts as prophesied in Zechariah, chapter 3. He did just that when he set-up the second International Baha'i Council in 1991.

Dr. Jensen oversaw this Council and set it up exactly according to God's Plan. He handpicked each of the twelve members of that Council and helped it to become an independent, functioning body. He then passed on having faithfully fulfilled his mission on August 6th, 1996.

This Council had its first meeting on March 2, 1991, and Novemeber 28, 1991 marked the 70th year anniversarry of its Charter, from Nov. 28, 1921, the day fo the ascendaion of 'Abdu'l-Baha and the acitivation of the sacred Will and Testament which is the Charter of the Kingdom (see "World Order of Baha'u'llah", p. 144). These 70 years (three score and ten) are spoken of and prophesied in the Bible in the Book of Zechariah as well as Revelation, and have been explained in the Press Relaeasse sent out by Neal Chase, that Dr. Jensen designated the "Peter of the Apostles" on our Council. From those releases it says in Daniel 7, verse 12, that after the Beast was stored up for fire, it authority is taken away, yet the life of the four beasts (United States, England, France and Russia) would be prolonged "a season and a time". A time refers to one cycle, or circle. This represents one year. One year from Nov. 28th, 1991, is November 28, 1992. A season is three months, or 90 days. Adding 90 days to November 28, 1992, brings us to Fenruary 26, 1993, the date

the Trade Towers were bombed the day before your sheduled visit there, in 1993, showing that the United States and even the President himself is vulnerable. Now we warned the world of this before hand not to condmen the world but save it!

Since that time, if we watch today's news, we see the life of the Beast, the United Nations, is coming to an end with its current confrontation with Saddam Hussein. The one thing that is different about this present-day situation with Iraq is that Russia has clearly stated that it opposes any form of military action. France has also expressed opposition. But it is more noteworthy regarding Russia because Russia just recently signed a 23 year oil deal with Iraq. Russia would like to see the sanctions lifted as soon as possible so that they can make their economic move into Iraq. Russia does not want any more military action in Iraq because of this oil contract.

Russia's stance is in opposition to the United States. The U.S. would like nothing more than to go back in and bomb Iraq into submission so that we can keep an upper hand in the Gulf in order to protect "our interests."

This military conflict of opinion about what to do in Iraq will be felt by the United Nations as it will again become an ineffective and disunified world body. If the United States does nothing about Saddam's insistence to ban U.S. weapons inspectors, it will be seen as a victory for Saddam and a slap in the face for the world's great superpower. But if the United States should go in and bomb Iraq without the UN's go-ahead, this will be seen as going against the UN and will lead to the break-up of that council and World War III. Also, the Arabs are no longer in favor of these kinds of military moves in Iraq, and any military action would actually unite the Arabs around Saddam against the West.

The focal point of this bad karma is summed up in Revelation 16:10:

> And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain...

The seat of the Beast is the location of the United Nations. This is in New York City. Should Saddam Hussein be killed, the Arab world will target the United States and the UN. According to Bible prophecies and the prophecies of Nostradamus in the movie "The Man Who Saw Tomorrow," that Neal Chase has explained, New York City and the United Nations Building will be bombed by a nuclear device by the Arabs after the death of Saddam Hussein. This will be similar to the Trade Towers bombing but on a much larger

scale. We are not stating this as a threat, and not to condemn, but agian to save the people--conveying the truth as to what we see that the prophecies say.

God's world governing body is the "little child," the second International Baha'i Council, that shall lead the world as prophesied in Isaiah 11, which has the living descendant of King David as its president so we can reocgnize the true Council sent by God from fakes, frauds and imitations. This Council leads not through military might nor the imbalance of any one member's veto power, but through the sword of its mouth, (the tongue) by separating what is true from what is false, by education and speaking the truth. This second International Baha'i Council brings the spiritual medicine to heal this sick world which is the teachings of the Second Coming of Christ, Baha'u'llah. It is a "little child" because it is seen as small and insignificant in the eyes of the world powers, but it is due to this little child, the second International Baha'i Council, that--

> ...The wolf shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid, and the calf and the lion and the fatling together... (Isaiah 11:6)

In other words, the blood-thirsty and oil-thirsty nations will settle their differences with the less powerful, third-world countries and true Peace and Justice will be established in the world for the first time. But this can only happen through the acceptance of God's Plan for peace which resides in the second International Baha'i Council. Man's plan has failed over and over again. And as the world can plainly see, the present attempt at world peace, the United Nations, is marching the path leading to "Armageddon", which will be the final one hour exchange of thermonuclear missles killing one third of mankind in that one hour, every American city population 100,000 or more being a target.

This is the Day of Judgment. This is the Day of Choice. This is the Day when people will decide what they want--war or Peace; man's plan or God's Plan.

We are addressing this letter to you because you are a representative of the people. We are writing in the hope that you will investigate this information and decide for yourself if it is true or not. If you find that this is true, it our my hope that you will warn the people of the oncoming calamities that are to befall the people. We have no desire that anyone should perish in these catastrophes and we would imagine the same is true for you. Our only desire is to warn the people so that they can be saved, if they so choose and fulfill the obligation that has been placed upon us, as loyal members of this Council, by God:

> If I say to the wicked, 'You shall surely die,' and you give him no warning, nor speak to warn the wicked from his wicked way, in order to save his life, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at your hand. But if you warn the wicked, and he does not turn from his wickedness, or from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but you will have saved your life. (Ezekiel 3:18, 19)

As a representative and protector of the people, the responsibility of investigation is now on your shoulders. If you choose not to investigate this and these things come to pass, then the blood of the people is on your hands.

This letter has only scratched the surface as to the proofs and evidences for this being true. You can find all of the information you need on the Internet at: www.bupc.org

Or you can contact the Council at the address below to recieve answers to any questions you may have.

Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant

In the service of God and man,

second International Baha'i Council

MABUS MUST DIE! - Neal Chase Press Release

Press Release

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT
MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804
www.bupc.org

February 15, 1995

MABUS MUST DIE!

by Neal Chase

According to Nostradamus, Saddam Hussein must die[1] first before New York City is destroyed.

> Mabus [sudam (Saddam) in the mirror] shall come,
> and soon after shall DIE,
> of people and beasts shall be a horrible destruction
> THEN on a sudden THE VENGEANCE shall be seen![2]
> —II:62.

Saddam has stated that when his country loses its pride then there is nothing left to live for and death will be his choice.

You can come to Iraq with aircraft and missiles, but do not push us to the point at which we cease to care. When we feel that you want to injure our pride and destroy the Iraqis' chance of a high standard of living, we will cease to care, and **DEATH WILL BE OUR CHOICE**. Then we would not care if you fired a hundred missiles for each missile we fired because without pride, life would have no value.[3]

The United States refuses to lift the sanctions off of Iraq [except now after the hostile takeover to steal their oil and sell it for US interests] although Iraq has complied with all the UN resolutions including recognizing the new borders of Kuwait. [4] The other veto-power countries such as England, France, China and Russia are all in favor of lifting the sanctions, but the United States, because of its oil interests, says it will never lift them.

The national debt of the United States to the world bankers is the behind-the-scenes leverage that dictates policy for control of the oil in order to gain global control of the world. Russia, in the hands of Yeltzin who is a puppet for Clinton and the world bankers, has never before borrowed from the monetary fund (because Communism kept them out of it) and has no debt to these bankers. Now, however, they have a deal to lend Yeltzin any amount of money against the vast untapped oil reserves in Russian control. For this reason American troops are fighting along side Russians against the Muslims in Chechnya (like

they fought the Muslims in Iraq) so that all the oil and modern mining equipment there can remain in Russian control (see “The Spotlight” 2/6/95). [5]

Iraq is the only democracy in that area of the world. Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Syria, Jordan, Iran, etc... are all run by Kingships, Emirates, Sheikdoms or other despotisms. But Iraq has a constitution and a congress of the people. Yet the United States opposes the democracy, Iraq, for its oil interests dictated by the money people behind the scenes.

This country (of America) has a habit of assassinating all those that get in its way. Lincoln was killed for freeing the slaves. Kennedy was killed for trying to get rid of the Federal Reserve/National Debt to these world bankers. Who killed him? Was it the CIA? or was it the FBI?

His brother Bobby was assassinated; so was Martin Luther King Jr.. Killing is not beyond these people. The news has reported that Clinton has a body count of over 20 people in the wake of his trail to the White House. [6]

Saddam Hussein is not only the president of his country Iraq, he is also the head of the Baath religious party, which is an international religious party to “resurrect” the Ottoman Empire of the Muslims that fell after World War I.

On November 26, 1994 Saddam Hussein fired Tariq Aziz from dealing with the United Nations and took over direct personal control in all dealings with the Security Council. Tarik Aziz is a Christian. [7] This opens the door for Saddam to go before the UN Security Council himself in person and plead his countries case before the assembly [thus having an International Trial]. Saddam knows that when he does this he is sure to be assassinated.

With the sanctions remaining unlifted [the sanctions never were lifted until after Saddam was removed], Saddam says that he will choose death anyhow. Being a religious man he might as well die a martyr's death, on a peace mission to the UN, and be assassinated in New York City itself, the city that is to be destroyed [now his trial will be that of defendant instead of plaintiff, he should have taken our advice in 1995!].

As a Muslim, being killed in battle, he is guaranteed a place in heaven. Several assassination plots against Saddam have already been thwarted. How would his assassination be interpreted in the eyes of the world?

All over the world, in the headlines of every newspaper, from Europe to China, into the rondovels (grass huts) of central Africa, the people will read about how the wicked United States that has a history of assassinations, killed Saddam Hussein. Think about what affect this will have!

Headlines all over the world and every television station everywhere would announce Saddam's assassination and the blame would be on the United States and the UN. Then the congress of Iraq of which Saddam is the president [those loyalists who are left and those groups who sympathize][8] would have cause to retaliate by nuking the UN building (seat of the Beast) and all New York City along with it, as the assassination of Saddam would be the big excuse they've been waiting for to justify their act in the eyes of the world. The Russians would then side with the Muslims against the United States and the rest of the Christian West, and the world would escalate into the battle of Armageddon (WW III) in which one third of mankind is to be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war (Rev. 9:15, KJV). After the purifying four winds of destruction the Kingdom of God will be established on earth as it is in heaven and the name of Baha'u'llah will be on the lips and minds of all the people of the world!

If New York City was to be destroyed by a thermonuclear weapon now [before the takeover of Iraq and the Capture of Saddam] this would be a black mark against the Muslims everywhere labeling them as terrorists. But if it is done after Saddam is assassinated it would be seen as justifiable in the eyes of the majority populations of the world which have suffered repeated injustices inflicted against them by the United States.

Like the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand which ignited World War I, the assassination of Saddam Hussein, head of state and head of the religious party, would ignite World War III, uniting all Muslim peoples together, with New York City being the first city destroyed.

> And the fifth angel poured out his vial [thermonuclear] upon the seat of the Beast [UN building]; [9] and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, and blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores [radiation burns], and repented not of their deeds. — Revelation 16:10-11, KJV.

These ones that have been captured for the Trade Tower bombing are only pawns used during the Siege of the City which is over with as of 1994. There will be no more small

time attacks against New York. Now it will be the real thing [This was fulfilled in the 9-11 attack, and the nuking of New York to follow!]. The sanctions imposed on Iraq comes up for review every two months. The next time they are scheduled to be reviewed is in mid March. The nuclear destruction of New York will happen some time after that.

ENDNOTES

[1] In fulfillment of these prophecies Saddam Husein was executed 2300 days after 9-11-2000 on December 29, 2006 before the nuking of New York just as we predicted.

[2] The Complete Prophecies of Nostradamus translated by Henry C. Roberts.

[3] Pierre Salinger, Secret Dossier, The Hidden Agenda Behind the Gulf War, p. 52

[4] Eric Rouleau, America's Unyielding Policy Toward Iraq cf. “Foreign Affairs” January/ February 1995

[5] U.S. Special Forces in Chechnya Join Russian Comrades in Siege of Grozny cf. “The Spotlight” Vol. XXI, No. 6, February 6, 1995.

[6] See “The Spotlight”.

[7] Leon Barkho (Reuter) BAGHDAD, Nov. 27, 1994

[8] In 1995, when this press release was written, this scenario was the furthest thing from people's minds. But now with groups like al-Qaeda, this nuclear threat against mainland U.S. is taken very seriously and seen as very realistic.

[9] See Revelation 13 and Daniel 7. The Beast has a bear's feet which represents Russia; eagle's wings is the U.S.; lion's mouth is England; leopard's body is France—these are the Big Four Christian nuclear Super Powers that run the UN as the prophesied Beast (the animal parts being symbols for the different nations) making the UN building the seat of the Beast.

Middle East Crisis - a Baha'i Perspective

Middle East Crisis: a Baha'i Perspective

April 27, 2002

By VICTOR WOODS for the Missoulian

April 29th marks the holiest day of the Baha'i Year, the proclamation of Baha'u'llah. This year's celebration is contrasted by the escalating violence in the Middle East, as this region is also the birthplace for the Baha'i Revelation. This current crisis has ensnared the Christian world with the military standoff in Bethlehem and our world is realizing that this violence is being committed in the name of "religion." One voice that has not been heard in this crisis is the Baha'i Faith.

The Baha'i Faith has been a presence in Israel since 1879, with the properties of its world headquarters in Haifa, Israel, on Mount Carmel. This, the Baha'is say, is a fulfillment of the prophecy of Isaiah that says: "Carmel and Sharon, they shall see the Glory of the Lord," as "Baha'u'llah" is the Aramaic/Arabic for "Glory of the Lord" (Isaiah 35).

People ask, "Why would God allow religions to become the cause of such disunity and violence?" The current conflict is based in the prejudices that are associated with religion. But to use the word "religion" in this particular situation is an oxymoron. "Religion" means, "to bind together" and comes from the same Latin word used for the English "ligament," the material in our bodies that binds our bones together. This is not religion, this is "irreligion" because it divides the people into separate and warring sects.

In the Bible there is a "Tree of Life" that is spoken of. The Tree of Life is in the first book of the Old Testament and the last book of the New Testament. It is one of the first things you read about and one of the last things. This Tree is a genealogical tree. It is the genealogy of the founders of the nine world religions: Adam, Moses, Krishna, Zoroaster, Buddha, Jesus, Muhammad, the Bab and Baha'u'llah - all of whose lineages have been recorded in ancient, historic genealogical records as they are all physically descended from one family. (You can view the Tree at the Baha'i Web address listed below.)

The Tree of Life shows how all the religions of the world have come from the same source and each are specifically designated for a particular mission. They are like teachers in the grades of school educating the students progressively in their knowledge. These educators or "Manifestations" of God all spoke of one another; both acknowledging the authority of the Ones who have come before them and foretelling of the Ones who will come after them.

The graduate level of education from God comes through the latest of these world teachers who is Baha'u'llah, who Baha'is believe, fulfills the prophecies for the Second Coming of Christ.

As the year 2001 marked the end of the 6,000-year cycle of the biblical time scale, the earth is now entering into the thousand years of peace. At this same time, a great victory is unfolding. The banner of the most ancient, biblical genealogy for the promise of the coming Kingdom is being unfurled worldwide. This millennium of peace can be compared to a child that is born into the world. And as with any child, there is a period of extreme pain and difficulty giving birth. These labor pains are the world discarding its old religious doctrines, theologies and prejudices, and giving birth to the Kingdom of God on Earth.

The supreme institution of the Kingdom of God is a Universal House of Justice that all the nations of the world belong to, with the living, functioning, descendant of King David through Baha'u'llah at its head. The third and present guardian of the Baha'i Faith is Neal Chase Ben Joseph Aghsan. The descendant of David distinguishes the true House of the Lord from all other fakes, frauds and imitations.

Through the education of the people of the world and the dissolution of long-held doctrines and dogma, the world is freed from religious prejudice and fanaticism, which is the root of these disastrous world crises such as is being witnessed today in the Middle East.

"And they shall beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks and nations shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war anymore" (Isaiah 2:2-4).

To learn more about the Baha'i Faith visit www.bupc.org. To view the Tree of Life, click on "The Divine Standard Unfurled!"

Read it online at the Missoulian:

Middle East Crisis: A Baha'i Perspective

METEOR STRIKE ! - Neal Chase Press Release

Press Release

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT

MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804

www.bupc.org

METEOR STRIKE !

Baha'u'llah prophesied a Burning Meteor would drive
the Covenant-breakers off Mt. Carmel !

October 31 - November 1
2001 AD

by Neal Chase

AS IT SHOULD BE, God's prophecies are NOW fulfilled! And we alone have guided all people to the right path. We alone have a 100% track record.

THE PURPOSE of these earthshaking world events is so that the people can freely and **fully recognize the true Baha'i faith with the living Davidic King** as its president, from those who only masquerade as “Baha'i” and whom in reality have violated this Holy Cause, broken the everlasting Covenant of God, and are **personally responsible for these catastrophes** – they who are to blame that have chosen to number themselves among those

of the anti-christ (anti the genealogy of King David continued through Baha'u'llah and his son ‘Abdu'l-Baha).

ON PAGE 15 of the sacred Will and Testament (W&T) of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, which is the BOOK OF THE COVENANT, and the Charter for the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, it is written:

> **“The legislative body [of the Universal House of Justice (UHJ)] must reinforce the EXECUTIVE**... so that through the close union and harmony of these **TWO FORCES**, the foundation of fairness and justice may become firm and strong, that all the regions of the world may become even as Paradise itself.” (W&T, p. 15).

THEY have no executive branch. THEY have no Davidic KING! THEY created a fraudulent impostor headless “UHJ” on Mt. Carmel and sought a “station above their station” like Lucifer in Old Testament times (see Isaiah 14:12).

THEY ARE THE COVENANT-BREAKERS ! ! !

THEREFORE Baha'u'llah tells us how in the **Tablet of the Holy Mariner** that the **Burning Meteor** will CAST THEM OUT from the presence of those that abide in the Kingdom:

> “They [the Covenant-breakers] have desired to ascend unto that state [or height – Carmel] which the Lord hath ordained to be above their stations,”
>
> “Whereupon the **Burning Meteor** cast them out from them that abide in the Kingdom of His presence,”
>
> “And they heard the Voice of Grandeur raised from behind the unseen Pavilion upon the Height of Glory,”
>
> “‘O guardian angels! Return them to their abodes in the world below [hell], Inasmuch as they have purposed to rise to that sphere which the wings of the celestial Dove have never attained...'”

‘Abdu'l-Baha likewise has forewarned:

> "Study the Tablet of the Holy Mariner that ye may know the truth, and consider that the Blessed Beauty **[Baha'u'llah] hath FULLY FORETOLD FUTURE EVENTS**. Let them who perceive, take warning!"

Thus this Burning Meteor depicted as both "a stone like a great millstone" (Revelation 18:21) and "something like a great mountain burning with fire" (Revelation 8:8) is to strike at a strategic point in the sea off the Coast of Haifa, in Israel, with the destruction completely leveling the billions and billions of dollars worth of "whitewashed tombs" that these violators have placed upon Mt. Carmel. This meteor will destroy their international Headquarters on Mt. Carmel in Israel the Holy Land. The impact from the meteor strike will jolt the land to the south, and the buildings in the city will fall to the north, wrecking all the Baha'i shrines that have been usurped by these wretched violators of the Covenant. Then a great tidal wave from the impact will come and wash the violators off of Mt. Carmel drowning them all in the sea. They will be devastated.

"Though they dig into hell,
From there My Hand shall take them;
Though they climb up to heaven,
From there I will bring them down;
And though they hide themselves on top of Carmel,
From there I will search and take them;"
(Amos 9:2, 3)

WHY is this to happen?

The prophecies ARE NOT the cause of these things happening. The causes for these things are rooted in problems connected to reality.

THE REALITY is that the people have FAILED to turn to the one that God has sent to guide the people, for He and He alone, has this guidance for the people, and you cannot separate the guidance from him, they are one and the same.

THE GUIDANCE is the INTERNATIONAL COURT, which is the INTERNATIONAL (or supreme) TRIBUNAL. This is to have the living descendant of King David as its president and executive. This Court or Tribunal is spoken of throughout the Bible as "THE HOUSE OF THE LORD" (see Isaiah 2, 9 and 11) and for Baha'is they call it the Universal House of Justice which has the Davidic King as its president. Jesus called it the Christ promised

“Kingdom” to be established on earth as it is in heaven, in the Lord's prayer. The word “christ” means the genealogy from King David which is continued in the executive branch (see Zech. 3, 4, 5, 6 and Jeremiah 23:5, 6, King James, Revised Standard, New English and Moffat's translation).

At this time it exists as “a little child” (the second International Baha'i Council), and soon it will be elected by the four living creatures, England, France, the United States and Russia, after they are transformed from Beast nations (lion = England, leopard = France, eagle = US, bear = Russia) by accepting the true Baha'i faith as their state religions. This will occur AFTER the “baptism by fire (thermonuclear)” (see 2 Peter 3:8).

THE WORLD has unanimously failed to accept this PEACE PROGRAM.

This Peace Program is the Baha'i Covenant, called the Everlasting Covenant all throughout the Bible (see Ez. 37, Is. 2, 9, 11, etc...). It is the VIOLATION of the COVENANT which brings upon the catastrophes. This chain of violations has caused a chain of catastrophes resulting in all the accumulated problems of this world.

This chain of events, catastrophic in nature, which includes the 9-11 shake-up and the Anthrax terrorism, will escalate and continue until “the sting” of these catastrophes is so great, (1/3rd of mankind dying in ONE HOUR of thermonuclear war, every American city over 100,000 population to be destroyed) that satan (the twisted intellect) will be chained up and bound in the prison of the bottomless pit of error, so to speak, by THE STING from this great chain of catastrophes for at least a full thousand years.

Violation of the Covenant is the Cause of these catastrophes. “Iniquity MUST COME but WOE betide them by whom it comes!”

For example, the golden rule “do unto others as ye would they do unto you” is an integral component of this everlasting Covenant of God. As literally just about no one follows this precept, and especially not the American peoples in general, nor its government in particular, we can clearly see how the failure to observe even this one provision of the Covenant (see W&T, p. 14) has now resulted in this international and domestic mess. Thus by the time all these catastrophes are over and “the bread you cast upon the water returns to you”, said Jesus, no one will be left alive, but they will all be believers upon the earth.

BUT MOREOVER, the United States HAS NO MANDATE to go in and take bin Laden, let alone kill him, and certainly “W” and the United States, is not authorized to take out Saddam Hussein in Iraq on the plain of Karbila where the great river Euphrates flows, as depicted in the Book of Revelations (see Rev. 9:16), from out which the four winds of destruction shall be RELEASED, after the 144,000 promised ones are sealed on their foreheads (intellect) with the NAME of the Father, and the Son, “My own New NAME”. “W” and his cronies that hi-jacked the November election's in Florida, HAVE NO MANDATE, to be international police, and THEY are in explicit and glaring VIOLATION of INTERNATIONAL LAW, which will result in their own destruction, and all of America along with them. But who is listening to this voice?

As to what will happen when Saddam is assassinated, I have already given this in my previous releases. Refer to them.

The failure, of all men, at this late hour, to accept the authority and guidance of the second International Baha'i Council which has the Conferred Infallibility from God vouchsafed unto it (though no one member alone has this) is creating the great “negative spiritual vortex” that is swirling mankind toward this destruction.

As I have personally said for so many years, by the prophecies of God, the illegal killing of Saddam Hussein, like that of the assassination of Arch-Duke Ferdinand that sparked World War I, will be the unleashing of the four winds of destruction from the great river Euphrates. As his blood, and those of his fellow Iraqis touches the ground, for each drop spilled a mushroom cloud, like hyacinths, will sprout and blossom throughout the entire world, in the all the major cities — “and the cities of the nations fell” – killing 1/3rd of mankind in ONE HOUR, mostly in the West, in the United States, as well as Russia, England and France. After this, white people will be as scarce and hen's teeth! But who is listening to this voice?

Therefore, the point is that these catastrophes are the bump on the head, to wake the people up out of their lethargy. But the Christ Promised Kingdom is YOUR SALVATION, both before and after the catastrophes, and in both this life and in the next.

God is merciful and protects His people, and sends them His promised one, and a warner, so none should perish. But who is listening to this voice?

The 9-11 event is EXPLICIT! That “a tenth part of the city fell...seven thousand [1] people were killed... the rest were terrified [terrorism]... and gave glory to the God of heaven” (Revelation 11:13). AND “So the first went and poured his vial [ANTHRAX] upon the earth, and foul and loathsome sores [both cutaneous and respiratorial] came upon the men who had the mark of the beast [on their forehead – intellects—blinding their intellects from the truth] and those who worshipped its image [crucifix].” (Revelation 16:2). See also Quran, Sura XLIV Smoke; Dukhan.

That God knew aforetime that all people (and all people ARE His people) would fail to accept the Davidic Kingship and would not accept His true Universal House of Justice IS NOT the cause of their rejection. The Cause of their rejection however is AT THE ROOT of the problem. That is, for REASONS OF THEIR OWN, they reject the ANCIENT ROOT, Baha'u'llah, CHRIST seated upon the throne of David in the potency of the Everlasting Father, the Most Great Name of God, ABHA, Father.

Instead they want Jesus, the same physical person, and they reject the one seated upon the throne. The Christians are fooled by their corrupt clergy for it says that Jesus sat down at the right hand of Him who is seated upon the throne. Jesus didn't sit upon the throne. This throne is the throne of David, called in scriptures the throne of the Lord (1 Chron. 29:23) or the throne of God (YHVH), the four letters of His name.

But the Bible tells us that God is invisible, God is spirit and that no one at any time has ever seen God (1 John 4:12; John 4:24; 1 Col. 1:15). Therefore the One SEEN, by all the prophets (See Isaiah 9:6-7. Psalms 89, and Psalms 110, and Hebrews, Ezekiel 1, 2, 8, 10, 43-49, Revelation, John 6:46, etc...) CANNOT be God, but like Solomon, is the ONE seated upon the THRONE (Davidic) of the LORD today. This is Baha'u'llah, the living HEIR to David's throne, which continues in this world, through the successorship of his sons (aghsan: branches) through ‘Abdu'l-Baha on down to the current president of the IBC/ UHJ, the great grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, living in the world today (see genealogy chart).

Even though Jesus said in Mark 8:38, that we should accept “the glory of the father” which in English (as Jesus spoke a Galilean dialect of Aramaic) is BAHA'U'LLAH, still the people do not want BAHA'U'LLAH, they want the physical return of Jesus only, and therefore they go down into destruction. Even if Jesus himself did return, the MOST he could do would be to point to Baha'u'llah and have all the people accept Him as the “Father” seated upon the throne. In fact this is what Jesus did do, on both his first and

second coming as the HERALD and the ESTABLISHER of the Kingdom. Yet even when this Jesus lived amongst the people he was scorned and rejected by all people, up until the bitter end. But his Father, comforts him, and he sits down at his right hand. From the date of his passing on, Aug. 6, 1996, all these calamities have been visited upon you. And in your refusal to accept Baha'u'llah, terrible and grim is the future for all those who contend with God! I, and I alone, have given these dates.

On 9-11, something much, much more important than the Trade Towers collapse happened. On that day the Divine Standard of the Genealogy of Baha'u'llah was unfurled for all the world to see. The Davidic Kingship is the symbol of the Oneness of Humanity. The purpose of the Davidic King, is so we can recognize the true Baha'i faith, and the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah from fakes, frauds and imitations. On this day many still remain heedless and the people stand condemned. Why?

> "And this is the condemnation, that the light [Baha'i] has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light [Baha'i], because their deeds were evil."
>
> "For everyone practicing evil hates the light [Baha'i] and does not come to the light [Baha'i], lest his deeds should be reproved."
>
> "But he who does the truth comes to the light [Baha'i], that his deeds may be clearly seen, that they have been wrought in God." (John 3: 19-21)

Thus the deeds of the people were evil, and in Revelations it says they will be judged by what they have done.

Bush and the Feds in D.C. have NO MANDATE to "police the world." By taking themselves as vigilantes THEY HAVE BECOME THE TERRORISTS, and their reign of terror like that of Robes Pierre in the French Revolution will end in their own undoing.

This negative spiritual vortex of all those that "hate the light [Baha'i]" and of those that have broken the Covenant of God on mount Carmel, and of those who plot to kill Saddam Hussein on the plain of Karbila in Iraq where the Euphrates river doth flow, have attracted this meteor to the planet. This "negative spiritual vortex" of antichrist that Jesus on both his first and second comings warned us about, is drawing and pulling this meteor toward the planet, even as humanity is drawn further and further into the muck of this catastrophe of

its own making. Only the strong Hand of God and the FIRM CORD of His Covenant can pull us all out now. But who is listening to this voice?

The epicenter of this negativity is the seat of violation in Haifa on Mt. Carmel, as well as New York City where the UN has botched bringing peace to the world, and where these Covenant-breakers have their western office in the UN building; and also the city of Rome where the Pope of Christianity (false prophet) has likewise failed to proclaim Baha'u'llah to all the peoples, let alone the long and extremely well documented history of bloody atrocities and crusades and injustices that stain his blood-soaked chair.

That God knew aforetime that His people (which IS all people) would fail at the appointed hour to accept the ONE SEATED UPON THE THRONE (the throne of David see 1 Chronicles 29:23; and all throughout the Book of Revelation; Ez. 1, 2, 3, 8, 10, 43-49, Jer. 23:5,6; Is. 9:6, 7, Zech. 3,4,5,6, etc...) and the Lamb, is due to the power of God.

This very specific and intricately detailed foreknowledge of events has been moreover vouchsafed unto the Lamb seated at the right Hand of Him who is seated upon the throne. And via the Lamb's explanations and commentaries — to anyone and everyone that has graduated from his school — each and everyone according to their individual capacity and their true genius, whether they be firm in the Covenant or not, nevertheless they have been educated by him and him alone. Thus no one today can possibly claim a revelation direct from God — for this Knowledge, the Medicine, the Method and the Teaching, has come to us through the Lamb, and the Lamb alone, Dr. Leland Jensen, Knight of Baha'u'llah, as the rest of the Baha'i world went astray and violated the Covenant, throwing away the elixir of Baha'u'llah, the medicine for this sick world that He and He alone had brought from God. Thus Dr. Jensen brings nothing new, be has re-established what the Covenant-breakers have thrown out. It is Baha'u'llah who says: “Behold I make all things NEW.” Therefore it is essential to accept Baha'u'llah, and nobody gets to the Father, accept through the Son, and this pertains to Jesus on his second coming ONLY (see 1 Cor. 15: 24). And therefore, if the Christians and the so-called “Baha'is” fail at the appointed hour to accept this Jesus upon his return, then they shall all have excluded themselves from inheriting the everlasting promises of God. The choice is yours. But who is listening to this voice?

Thus uniquely, only him who is seated upon the throne, and those of his companions, the Baha'is under the provisions of the Covenant, all raised up by the Lamb, alone possess the inheritance of the Conferred Infallibility (of the IBC/UHJ) to today rightly Guide all

mankind to the “living waters that are free of price.” Only the Council that has the descendant of David seated upon David's throne as president IS Baha'u'llah's true Universal House of Justice whose decisions are “freed from all error” (W&T, p. 14). It and IT alone is the temple raised up in the Holy Name of ABHA (Surat'ul-Hykal) with the president seated upon the ABBAS throne, that is, the kingdom of our FATHER (ABBA) David that is now come, the one who is the great-grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha, alive and in the world today seated upon the throne of David, that is to last for ever.

Consider yourselves wholly and fully forewarned. I have done my job, fulfilled my mission and dispensed the personal trust placed in me in a way and form seemingly marvelous to all peoples.

I boast for God, and for God alone, He raises up the jealousy of those “jealous of Zion” the place of David's throne. His light has aggravated the demons and evils of this world, who know they have only a short time left. His power has agitated the thoughts, feelings and minds of all people provoking ALL to action, some to life eternal and some to everlasting shame and contempt.

His appearance of his very own Self in the form of the Manifestation of Baha'u'llah seated upon the throne of David (and the continuing appointed successorship as delineated in His Holy Book of the Everlasting Covenant of God (Kitab-i-Ahd/W&T), the establishment of his Temple/Council/House Davidic) has irritated the peoples and nations of the world, and stimulated both natural and conditioned responses, for some, to right action and salvation, and for others, to wrong thinking, death, war, self-destruction and total annihilation.

The appearance of this Light, true Baha'i, I tell you, O peoples of all the world! has upset the equilibrium of ALL the denizens of this earth. The deep-seated indoctrinations and wrong thinking of the violations of the covenants of the past all comes clashing together, now, at this appointed hour. The six thousand year prophetical cycle of Adam (4000 BC to 2001 AD has ended)! And therefore at this APPOINTED HOUR, in fulfillment of the word of the prophet, all people were thrown into terror and confusion: “Behold the confusion that has befallen the tribes of the defeated” — resulting in the Resurrection of the spiritually Dead from all the peoples and the nations of the world, the unleashing of the four winds of destruction from the great river Euphrates, the catalyzing impulse of the WORD of the Baha'i Revelation being released, the unfolding of the genealogy of Baha'u'llah back to King David, culminating in the election of the International Tribunal

which shall bring peace to the nations of all the world. For the “dead in Christ, they shall rise first!”

All these things I have told you. And behold these words are creative.

Baha'u'llah prophesied that a burning meteor will drive the Covenant-breakers off of Mt. Carmel.

“Heaven and earth shall pass away but my words, they shall not pass away.

They shall endure for ever more”

“I will sing of thy steadfast love O Lord, forever:
with my mouth I will proclaim
Thy faithfulness for unto all generations”

“For thou hast said:

“‘I have made a Covenant with my chosen one,
I have sworn to David my servant:'”
“‘Your seed I will establish forever,
and build you throne for all generations'”

“Once and for all, I have sworn by My holiness
I will not lie to David,
His seed shall endure for ever,
and his throne as the sun before Me;
It shall be established forever like the moon,
and it shall last as long as the skies endure!”
(Psalm 89: 1,3,35-37).

Meteor strike!

Written by Neal Chase,
October 31, November 1,
2001 AD, Mustaghath.

ENDNOTES

[1] This refers to the 7000 employees that work in the UN building and the surrounding UN complex in New York that is to be destroyed. [back]

THE LIMBS OF MANKIND QUAKE! - Neal Chase Press Release

Press Release

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT
MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804
www.bupc.org

THE LIMBS OF MANKIND QUAKE!

"And [they] cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying,
What city is like unto this great city!"
(Book of Revelation, chapter 18 verse 18, KJV)

9-11-2001

by Neal Chase

TRADE TOWERS WRECKED! CHRIST HAS APPEARED!
THE LIMBS OF ALL MANKIND QUAKE!

Dateline (Armageddon: WWIII):

Just as we have warned and forewarned all along, since we first made the international news and all the wires for accurately predicting the first World Trade Tower Bombing of

New York City, on February 26, 1993 — so now the 'joy of your glory' and the 'desire of your eyes' and 'that whereupon they set their minds" (Ez. 24:16) of the World Trade Towers of the City of the Covenant (New York) has been taken away from you in a single stroke!

We, and only we, have accurately predicted the catastrophe of the Trade Towers on this VERY DATE today from God's HOLY Bible! We, and only we, have never failed to guide the people in these ALL important matters! To save the people, But they did not listen to our call.

In the Bible, THERE ARE 1260 days (see Rev. ch. 11 and 12) from the passing on of Dr. Leland Jensen, Knight of Baha'u'llah on August 6, 1996, until Jan, 18, 2000, when God struck down the arch violator of violators Ruhiyyih Khanum, who broke the Covenant of God by setting up a so-called "Universal House of Justice" WITHOUT the living descendant of King David as its executive branch and president for life of that body (see Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha, p. 15). At that exact time a meteor struck in Canada, home of her birth: she "a star fallen from heaven!" Adding from that date of Jan 18, 2000 forward —

We have this prophecy: "Of that Day and hour, no one knoweth, not the angels in heaven, not the Son, but the Father ONLY" (Mat. 24:36, RSV).

The WORD "ONLY" in Greek is MONOS where M=40 and O=70 and N =50, and S (called stigma in Greek) = 6). Thus MONOS is 40 + 190 + 6.

There are 40 more days unto Feb. 26, 2000 (the anniversary of the first Trade Tower bombing we accurately predicted!). There are 190 more days to Sept. 4-5, 2000 (late night early morning) the anniversary of when Dr. Opal Jensen (Ez. 24:16, Dr. Lee's wife) passed on from a "stroke." And there are 6 more days ("the remaining six") unto Sept. 11, 2000, which brings us to THE DAY! which is one year — Sept. 11, 2001!

According to the text of the Bible in Ez 4:6 and Numbers 14:34 a "day is as ONE YEAR"!

The hour refers to the ONE HOUR of thermonuclear war, which is prophesied to kill one third of mankind in that one hour, with every city in America of 100,000 or more to be destroyed! This is NEXT to come!

This is YOUR FINAL WAKE UP CALL! Failing to heed this FINAL WARNING, the blood of all the people will be on YOUR hands (journalists and people reading this release) if you fail to report this breaking true story correctly! YELLOW JOURNALISM will not be tolerated!

THIS, therefore, is the Revelation of God in the potency of the "EVERLASTING FATHER" "seated upon the throne of David" (Is. 9:6-7) which is to last forever!

And, "... THE FATHER ONLY!"

Therefore, THIS DAY TODAY IS: "THE DAY THAT THE LIMBS OF MANKIND QUAKE!"

For ONLY we have DISCLOSED the MEANING of this hour to you! We, and we alone, have done this!

AND, Baha'u'llah means THE FATHER — for Jesus said the second Christ would be in the "Glory of the Father" (Mark 8:38) which Jesus spoke in Aramaic, he said Baha'u'llah! ('Baha' is glory, 'u' is of, and 'Allah' is God, Lord or Father)!

> "The world is in travail, and its agitation waxeth day by day. Its face is turned towards waywardness and unbelief. Such shall be its plight, that to disclose it now would not be meet and seemly. It perversity will long continue. And when the appointed hour is come, there shall suddenly appear that which shall cause the limbs of mankind to QUAKE. Then and only then, will the DIVINE STANDARD be unfurled, and the Nightingale of Paradise warble its melody." (Baha'u'llah, Gleanings, p. 118).

SOMETHING MUCH, MUCH, MORE IMPORTANT than the destruction of the World Trade Towers has happened today! The Divine Standard of the Genealogy of Baha'u'llah, with all the names of every one of his ancestors back to king David has NOW been unfurled, for the first time, before all the eyes of all the peoples of the world!

THE GENEALOGY is the banner or the "ensign of Jesse" (Isaiah 11:11, KJV) of the GENEALOGY of Baha'u'llah showing that He fulfills the prophecy for the Second Coming of CHRIST: the anointed male-sperm descendant of king David. "Jesse" is the FATHER of King David.

In the Bible the Davidic Kings were captured and taken to Babylon (Iraq) along with the throne of David. Then these kings called EXILARCHS — exiled monarchs of David — were freed from captivity by Cyrus the Great, the Persian King, and they were brought into the safety of Persia (modern day Iran) at the time of Daniel circa 536 BC.

Though some Jews returned to Jerusalem, the majority, including the king seated upon the throne, remained in Persia. The most famous one of these kings of David in exile called Exilarch, Bostanai, married the Persian princess Dara. BOSTANAI had helped Chosroes II called Parviz conquer Jerusalem back from the Romans, in about 613 AD. For this support in the capture of the Holy City, Chosroes gave BOSTANAI the land of Northern Persia called Mazandaran as his personal inheritance (or fiefdom). Persian histories called BOSTANAI by his Persian name, Baw or Gawbawra, and he is the founder of the longest lasting dynasties in Mazandaran and Tabaristan that Baha'u'llah is descended from called the Badustaniyan and Bawand!

(The genealogies of Allah Amuli and Ibn Esfendiyar, give this lineage back to Judah, the son of Isaac, the son of Jacob the son of Abraham, through Judah's son Pharez). Thus these clans of BOSTANAI (Badustaniyan/Bawand) are JEWS from Judah, that is, the word Jew meaning descended from Judah. They are the Kings seated upon David's throne and David is their ancestor from Judah (JEW)!

Baha'u'llah on page 89 of His PROCLAMATION KNEW His own family history from Bostanai through the Badustaynian Bawands and he said of Himself:

> “[I, Baha'u'llah] The Ancient Beauty ruleth upon the throne of David. THUS HATH MY PEN SPOKEN that which THE HISTORIES of bygone ages have related!” (Baha'u'llah, Proclamation of Baha'u'llah, p. 89).

This lineage of David through Baha'u'llah and His son 'Abdu'l-Baha is continued today in the presidents of Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice. Today the great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha is the living president seated upon the throne of David, which is to last forever (see Psalms 89 on this for more).

The main purpose for the descendant of King David is so we can recognize the true Universal House of Justice from any fakes frauds or imitations.

THAT this is BOTH a religious TRUTH, and an HISTORICAL FACT, that Baha'u'llah continues the genealogy of David in the presidents of His Universal House of Justice (UHJ), clears up all the confusion of the minds of the people — for only the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant have this “Sign of God” the “Key of David,” the living king himself, to show that they are right with God, according to ALL the provisions of the Sacred Covenant of the Will and Testament (W&T) of 'Abdu'l-Baha which is the CHARTER for the government of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven (see World Order of Baha'u'llah, page 144 and W&T, p. 15).

By rejecting the Covenant, by rejecting the living Davidic king, and thereby being anti-christ (anti the lineage of David), and turning away from the true UHJ, the mainstream Covenant-breaking Baha'is have created a headless monster “UHJ” and NOW brought this destruction upon the people and they are directly to blame for this. Their only hope is to come from out their violation, SHUN the headless monster “UHJ” of the “Hands” and to come under the provisions of the Covenant, be right with God, and accept Baha'u'llah's true Universal House of Justice established in the Holy Land of the Rocky Mountains USA, and accept 'Abdu'l-Baha's great-grandson, as the current president. Otherwise they are lost forever.

Baha'u'llah sat upon the throne of David. Baha'u'llah's father sat upon the throne of David. His grandfather sat upon the throne of David, His great grandfather sat upon the throne of David, etc... all the way back in an unbroken line of male sperm descendants of King David seated upon David's throne to David himself!

In the Book of Daniel chapter 12 it says that there will be 1260 years and 1290 years, from inside Persia (Iran) and then the Davidic King's will re-emerge from that country (Iran and Iraq) as the SECOND COMING OF CHRIST and be exiled, against their will back to the Holy Land.

The Bab appeared in the Muslim Year 1260 (1844 AD) and was martyred to “prepare the way for the coming of the [Davidic] kings from the EAST [Persia]” (Rev. 16:12, RSV) and Baha'u'llah appeared seated upon the throne of David in the Muslim year 1280 and 1290 (which is 1863-1868 AD)!

Thus as this is promised in the CHRISTIAN BIBLE that the Davidic Kings disappeared from the Christian view into Persia — and that they would come out of Persia at the

prophesied dates given in the Book of Daniel — as Baha'u'llah ALONE fulfills this, ALL the DEAD in CHRIST (spiritually dead — materialists), that is all the Christian peoples can NOW RESURRECT FROM THE DEAD by accepting Baha'u'llah and his son, 'Abdu'l-Baha, and the living great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha seated upon the throne of David which is to last forever (Psalm 89).

The great great-grandson of Baha'u'llah seated upon the throne of David is alive and well, living in the world today. He is the president of the second International Baha'i Council, and by him — that is, his main purpose — is so that we can recognize the TRUE Council (true House of the Lord see Isaiah 2) as the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, any others being fakes and frauds.

THUS THESE ARE THE DAYS 1260 + 40+ 190 + 6 + 1 year) following the period of when Dr. Leland Jensen passed on (8-6-96) until this Day TODAY (9-11-01), when the GENEALOGY of BAHA'U'LLAH (see attached), the DIVINE STANDARD is unfurled to you before your eyes back to King David himself, proclaiming that Baha'u'llah — and 'Abdu'l-Baha, and the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha who is alive and living in the world today — fulfills the prophecies for the Second Coming of Christ (the descendant of David) promised to appear at the end of the 6000 years (from 4000 BC unto after 2000 AD) for the safety, security and salvation of all the peoples of the world! “And every eye shall see him!”

Because of her violation, Ruhiyyih Khanum (the harlot of Revelation) and the “Hands” and the violation of the everlasting Covenant of God by these “mainstream” Covenant-breaking so-called “Baha'is” and their meddling in domestic and international affairs, THESE VIOLATORS have brought this horrific tragedy of the destruction of the Trade Towers, down upon the people, the secular leadership of which has exported their violation of the covenant around the globe in the name of America and in the form of violation of human rights, war crimes against humanity, and real terrorist action destroying peoples and nation all around the world in the war over oil and religion for world domination!

Now is the time that the people must rise up and say “No MORE!” No more will I hate! No more will I let my democratic government perpetrate these crimes!

The American people NOW NEED TO take personal inventory and see the guilt they are accountable for that of the injustices and atrocities that has created this tragic situation. The

double standard against foreign peoples, Muslim peoples and people of world faith different than theirs and people of COLOR! They must see this atrocity, and realize HOW THEY HAVE CREATED this situation by their waywardness to the WORDS OF CHRIST: “DO UNTO OTHERS AS YE WOULD THEY DO UNTO YOU!”

ALL AMERICANS must turn to God, take account of their responsibility and apathy for bringing this upon themselves, and ASK GOD to forgive THEM, and repent of these evil ways, walking in the way of the greedy and the devil no More! All Americans must seek the forgiveness of God as THEY TOO FORGIVE these ones that have done this, even as God will forgive the Americans for what they have done IF they turn to him and His Covenant and mend their evil ways! If not, they—the US—will wage the worst war of hate in the history of the world over world domination to be fought of oil and religion, and 1/3rd of mankind will be killed in THE ONCOMING One Hour of Thermo-Nuclear war that will be UNIMAGINABLY BLEAK compared to this small devastation we now see.

> “And [they] cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!” (Rev.18:18, KJV)

On the scales of justice, if we place today's American dead on one side, and the millions of Iraqi babies, and people of color from around the world killed by American aggression, arrogance and injustice on the other side, THE SCALE is far, far, still outweighed in the atrocities of the US. Even after this day, today.

I am not pro-Muslim, not pro-Iraq and not pro-Saddam Hussein. You cannot say I am pro Muslim, for the Muslims martyred the Bab and 10,000 Babis and exiled and imprisoned Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha and martyred 20,000 Baha'is, so YOU CAN'T SAY I am pro Muslim, but I am pro Justice!

Baha'u'llah has come to bring the world what it needs: JUSTICE in His HOUSE of Justice. The line of David is the sign so we can recognize the true House of Justice. It is this House that will bring peace to the world.

When these four countries, England, France, the United States and Russia, UNITE and accept God's PLAN, His everlasting covenant, the living descendant of King David and the current House of Justice in its appointed second International Baha'i Council phase, then they will ELECT the body of the SUPREME TRIBUNAL that will bring peace to the

world with the Davidic King as its appointed chairman and executive branch for life of that body (W&T, pp. 13-14)

THIS IS THE KINGDOM OF GOD, the Kingdom of the FATHER, NOW on earth promised by Jesus in the Lord's Prayer, “O FATHER!...Thy Kingdom come it will be done on earth as it is in heaven.”

In 1991 Dr. Jensen re-established this Council (the supreme House of the Kingdom) in the United States with the grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha as, the living king, its president. Now the son of the previous president, great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha is it's living president.

The leaders and the media KNOW the NAME Baha'i, they have rejected Dr. Jensen, they have rejected the COUNCIL, they have rejected the Davidic king, and in their rejection they have caused this catastrophe as we have accurately predicted to the day, minute, hour and second, over half a dozen terrorist threats and nuclear sized attacks on the US from the first Trade Tower Bombing unto today the FINAL destruction of the Towers.

Now that the Limbs of mankind QUAKE with the destruction of the Trade Towers and the terrorist attacks against New York, this BANNER of the DIVINE STANDARD of the genealogy of Baha'u'llah is unfurled.

THIS DAY is the official proclamation of Baha'u'llah, the Second Coming of Christ, the “Everlasting Father” seated upon the throne of David (see Isaiah 9:6-7) to the mainstream peoples of the Western Christian world.

He is the ONE whom Jesus foretold. He is the One whom Jesus returned to establish.

What comes next is much, much more terrible than this!

> “All the tribes of the earth will WAIL on account of him. Even so. Amen!” (Rev. 1:7)

Turn to the provisions of the everlasting Covenant of God NOW before it is too late.

BEHOLD! God's Kingdom is born into the world amongst you.

So it is prophesied in the book of Ezekiel chapter 24 that just as the son of man, Dr. Leland Jensen would lose his beloved wife Dr. Opal by a “stroke” (Ez. 24:16,18, KJV) so the City of the Covenant, New York City, defiled by the moneychangers on Wall Street,

headquartered in the World Trade Towers, exporters of true world terrorism through the UN, would be removed by that single stroke as well.

We have faithfully and accurately carried out our mission to warn the people. We, and we alone, have a 100% track record!

But the people were heedless. Why? Why? Why?

YELLOW JOURNALISM.

The people have failed to recognize that there is a prophet amongst them!

> "We have fixed a time for, O peoples. If ye fail, at the appointed hour to turn towards God, He verily, will lay violent hold on you, and will cause grievous afflictions to assail you from every direction. How severe, indeed, is the chastisement with which your Lord will then chastise you!" (Baha'u'llah, Gleanings, p. 214).
>
> "My children know my voice and when they hear it they come unto me willingly out of love and without compulsion! For I am their God and They are My people, and they KNOW the voice of their Lord!"
>
> "The zeal of the Lord of Hosts will do this!"

Your servant,
Neal Chase

A New World Order by Lou Dvorak

A New World Order

March 25, 2003

Dear Editor:

Over the last 6,000 years of recorded history, humans have been evolving intellectually, spiritually and technologically. Civilizations have come and gone, and wars, the dark ages, repression, corruption and suffering, have all been a part of this evolvement.

The generations of the next 100,000 years of this planet will look back on this tiny 6,000-year cycle as an example of how not to live. The wars, suffering and repression will be a thing of the past.

Humans will move beyond these times to live in harmony and love with true justice in a divine civilization. War will be a thing of the past as well as religious strife, prejudices, economic barriers, class distinctions and gross accumulation of ownership.

We are now at the threshold of the promised Kingdom of God on Earth. Our planet is going through the final birthing pains of this promised day.

The religious confusion, which is prevalent, and the catastrophic events which are unfolding before us now, is a great time in history which seers and prophets of the past have all foretold of (see the book King of Terror for more).

The word "religion" comes from the Latin word "religio," which means to bind together or unify. Since all of the great religions of the world have the same root, we are therefore all in the same family tree. So what's all the fighting about?

"Soon will the present day order be rolled up, and a new one spread out in its stead." - Baha'u'llah

Louis R. Dvorak
Glenwood Springs
(Printed in the Aspen Times)

Read it online at the Aspen Times:
A New World Order

Baha'is Address Seattle Regarding World Affairs

Baha'is Address Seattle Regarding World Affairs

[On the evening of February 12, A Baha'i Emmisary was one of about 10 representatives of different religious organizations who addressed a crowd of several hundred people at St. Mark's (Episcopalian) Cathedral, one of Seattle's largest. The program was called "An Inter-Religious Gathering for Prayer in a Time of Crisis." Allotted speaking time was three minutes.]

We want to thank the organizers of this event for providing us with the opportunity to address you all tonight.

Last century, the Prophet Founder of the Baha'i Faith, Baha'u'llah, warned the world of the consequences of unbridled militarism.

> "O rulers of the earth!" he said. "Be reconciled among yourselves, that ye may need no more armaments save in a measure to safeguard your territories and dominions. Beware lest ye disregard the counsel of the All-Knowing, the Faithful." (Baha'u'llah, Gleanings, page 254)

The second International Baha'i Council has called on the leaders of the world to put aside their military planning and come together in a true spirit of consultation in order to resolve national differences. This august body warns the world of dire consequences should its admonition be ignored. Many in the progressive religious community prefer to minimize the relevance of the apocalyptic body of scripture or to marginalize those who do pay heed to "close of the age" prophecies. However, it is difficult for many of us to ignore the warnings contained therein, particularly when we read for ourselves in Revelation chapter 9, verse 14 the foreboding message that the four winds of destruction are released from the River Euphrates.

For those of you who are not up on your geography, the Euphrates runs straight through Iraq.

The Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant have been strongly opposed to the use of the United Nations Security Council as an instrument for the foreign policy goals of a handful of wealthy and powerful nations. For the past eight years, the people of Iraq have been suffering and dying as a result of the weapon of mass destruction known as "sanctions." Now, the power elite is planning another military adventure for us to watch in all its censored, antiseptic glory on the evening news.

Americans have been lulled into believing that we are invulnerable. It is this adolescent sense of invulnerability that leads to the prevalent myth that we are safe from the consequences of reckless, genocidal policies. Thus, once again, Americans seem to be giving the nod to their morally deficient leaders. However, recent rumblings from the Kremlin remind us that we are indeed still under a substantial nuclear threat, and that reckless policies could have grievous repercussions.

We are not pro-Saddam. We are pro-justice. The only way for peace to prevail is through the acceptance of God's remedy: an international body - in conformity with God's Covenant -- with the authority to legislate, and the power of executive to enforce, international law. This body is referred to as the House of the Lord by the prophet Isaiah. As Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant, we know that the chief executive of this body must be the heir to the historic throne of David which God Almighty has protected for 3,000 years.

In closing, let us quote once again Baha'u'llah, the Reigning Messiah seated upon the throne of David:

> The world is in travail, and its agitation waxeth day by day. Its face is turned towards waywardness and unbelief. Such shall be its plight, that to disclose it now would not be meet and seemly. Its perversity will long continue. And when the appointed hour is come, there shall suddenly appear that which shall cause the limbs of mankind to quake. Then, and only then, will the Divine Standard be unfurled, and the Nightingale of Paradise warble its melody. (Baha'u'llah: Gleanings, pages 118-119)

God's Kingdom will be established on earth as it is in heaven. The only remaining question is whether we'll get there peacefully through submission to the Divine Remedy or through mass suffering brought about by the heedless disregard of God and His Prophets.

The purpose of the descendant of King David is so we can recognize the true Universal House of Justice from fakes, frauds and imitations. For more information: www.uhj.net

Baha'i Fulfills Prophecies for Christ's Second Coming

Baha'i Fulfills Prophecies for Christ's Second Coming

March 17, 2005

Editorial

A local humorist, B.S., made headlines in January with his one-man show, "Jesus in Montana." True, most wannabe Jesus stories make for good humor. B. even says, "the story writes itself." But the return of Jesus in Montana is a reality more incredible than fiction.

In his interview with the Times, B. is right about the return of Jesus. As a Baha'i Under the Provisions of the Covenant, I am 100 percent behind him telling the world about the return of Jesus in Montana. As Jesus said on his return, "It doesn't matter if they are talking good about us or bad about us, as long as they are talking about us."

B. says in the article, "It wasn't supposed to be about charisma. It was about studying the prophecies." This is correct. The prophecies are what led many Jews to accept Jesus on his first coming. But others, because Jesus didn't fulfill their expectations, nailed him to the cross. Today, Jesus has appeared the same way he did 2,000 years ago, by fulfilling prophecy, not people's expectations.

Dr. Leland Jensen never claimed to be Jesus Christ. He is not Jesus Christ reincarnated. He is not Jesus of Nazareth. The return of Jesus is not the return of Christ. Doc is the return of Jesus the High Priest (great educator) after the order of Melchizedec.

The Bible says that Jesus of Nazareth was a sperm descendant of King David through his father Joseph. This is why he was called Christ. The word Christ comes from the Greek Christos, which is a translation of the Hebrew Messiah or, more completely Messiah-ben-David. The word Christ means an anointed male sperm descendent of King David.

Bible prophecy says the Christ lineage will continue forever. Psalm 89 tells us that God promised David that his throne would last as long as the sun will last. Because of this prophecy, people like "DaVinci Code" author Dan Brown purport Jesus' lineage continued through a secret relationship with Mary Magdalene whose descendants became some of the European kings and queens. But Jesus did not sit on David's throne and he had no descendants. Hence his words from the Gospel of John, "My kingdom is not of this world."

Prophecy says that another Christ would come, one seated on the throne of David, from the bloodline of Christ, that is the bloodline of King David. The second Christ would have a "government on his shoulder," which is the kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven that Jesus told his disciples to pray for in the Lord's Prayer. An actual government promised to bring peace to the earth. Baha'u'llah, founder of the Baha'i faith, fulfills the prophecies for the second Christ. His name in English means Glory of the Father. Baha'u'llah is a male sperm descendant of David, seated on David's throne, whose lineage and bloodline can be traced all the way back to Solomon and King David.

When the reins of authority in the Baha'i faith were usurped through deception and deceit by those who sought to end the Davidic lineage of the bloodline of Christ continued in the sons and grandsons of Baha'u'llah, Jesus returned, fulfilling explicit Bible prophecy. The light of the Son returned to establish his Father's, Baha'u'llah's, kingdom. His mission was to educate people through scientific proof and evidence on the continuation of the Davidic lineage and to establish the government of God brought by the second Christ Baha'u'llah. The way we recognize the kingdom of God on earth is by the presence of the living Davidic king, who distinguishes it from fakes, frauds and imitations.

Abdu'l-Baha, son of Baha'u'llah and seated on David's throne, came to Glenwood Springs in 1912 when he journeyed through America. While here, he spoke of the unique nature of this valley, and instructed his only son to move the family to the Rocky Mountains during the time of the Great Catastrophe, which is upon us now. Today, Abdu'l-Baha's great-grandson continues the throne of David here in the area of the Roaring Fork Valley as the

president of Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice, the "House of the Lord" spoken of in the book of Isaiah, Chapter 2.

The current crises in the world today, which are prophesied extensively, are no laughing matter! The return of Jesus, who appeared in the prophesied seven-towered Temple of Ezekiel in Deer Lodge, Montana, warned the people of impending catastrophe should the world continue on its current course. He educated people about the reality of the Bible and sought to destroy the mythologies that keep people from using their intellects to find the truth, free of charge.

Jesus on his return and those he educated have been warning the people of impending calamity for decades. But the calamities he warns of are not the end of the world. This time we are living in is the end of a corrupt and selfish age of materialism whose apex is thermonuclear World War Three in which one-third of mankind will be killed in one hour. The book of Revelation says, "Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates. So the four angels were released who had been held ready for the hour, the day, the month, and the year, to kill a third of mankind." (Rev. 9:14-15)

Bible prophecy may seem funny to some. But when one ponders that the river Euphrates runs through the center of Iraq, and Osama bin Laden - known by the CIA to have nukes - has been given the green light by Muslim clergy to use them, it should become clear that this should be investigated for validity rather than promoted for humor. This current crisis in the Middle East has only increased the hostility between East and West, being motivated by corrupt religion and oil profit greed.

In the '90s, many people, including Michael Moore and Harpers magazine, thought it would be fun to laugh at these warnings and make a mockery of it. Reflect. Is it so funny that innocent blood is being continually shed upon the globe while the unheeded predictions of the return of Jesus and those he educated are daily being fulfilled? The Baha'is, educated by the Return of Jesus, published well before its occurrence in broadcast and in print the date, place, perpetrators, and the nature and reasons for the 9/11 event from prophecy recorded in the Bible.

The calamities are not written in stone. The reason the prophecies are given is so people can turn to righteousness and justice and avoid the calamity. The message that the return of Jesus promotes is that peace on earth can be attained by the implementation of the Baha'i

Peace Plan. Among its principles are the end of prejudice in all forms, the absolute equality of men and women, the essential harmony of science and religion, the implementation of a universal language, a spiritual solution to the economic problem, the oneness of humanity, the foundation of all religions recognized as one, universal education, the promotion of the independent search for truth and finally, that humanity must form an international tribunal with equal representation of all nations with binding treaties and covenants so the people of the world may settle its disputes at a conference table instead of with weapons of mass destruction.

The Christ promised kingdom of God on earth has come! The bloodline of Christ through Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha continues to this day. It is being promulgated worldwide from the prophesied New Jerusalem of the Rocky Mountains of America. Twelve interstate gates, here in the Rockies, surround us. The return of Jesus the high priest, proclaimed his mission from the prophesied seven-towered Ezekiel's Temple in Deer Lodge, Mont. in the north. In the south, Chair Mountain overlooking Marble ("Great White Throne Judgment" Rev. ch. 20) and the Crystal River Valley signify the area's connection to the Throne of King David and the bloodline of Christ (Davidic kingship) of Abdu'l-Baha and his historical visit as well as his great-grandson who promulgates the education and teachings of the return of Jesus from this area. "Then he showed me the river of the water of life, bright as crystal, flowing from the throne and of the Lamb ..." (Rev. 22: 1), as both Abdu'l-Baha (Christ) and Jesus the Lamb (Doc) visited the Roaring Fork valley and established the Cause of God here in our home.

On Jesus' first coming, the ridicules and condemnations heaped upon that blessed soul are well-known. The people called him gluttonous and a winebibber, sharing meals with tax collectors and sinners. They mocked his claims, misconstrued his aims, and denied his warnings. They said: "Is not this Jesus of Nazareth son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How can he say therefore, I came down from heaven?" Today, (2,000 years later) the influence of that glorious personage is undeniable, claiming one-third of the population of the earth as followers.

Now is the time to investigate! The Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant offer a series of free classes with no obligation. One's beliefs must be based on proof and evidence and rooted in reality; otherwise it is nothing more than superstition. For more information

on the return of Jesus and the coming of the second Christ, visit www.bupc.org Investigate now before it is too late.

Editorial by Chairperson of the Tri-County Baha'i Council of Pitkin, Eagle and Garfield counties.

Read it online at the Aspen Times:
Baha'i Fulfills Prophecies for Christ's Second Coming

September Renews Meaning of Covenant for Baha'is

September Renews Meaning of Covenant for Baha'is

September 19, 2003

By VICTOR WOODS for the Missoulian

September is the month for the realization of the everlasting covenant embodied and upheld in the Baha'i Revelation, and as expounded and proclaimed by the founder of the Baha'i Faith, Baha'u'llah.

Baha'u'llah fulfills the ancient prophecies for the second coming of Christ, and is the fulfillment of the everlasting covenant as described in the Book of Genesis, 17:4-7:

> "Behold, my covenant is with you, and you shall be a father of a multitude of nations. No longer shall your name be Abram, but your name shall be Abraham; for I have made you the father of many nations. And I will make you exceedingly fruitful, and I will make nations of you, and kings shall come forth from you. And I will establish my covenant between me and you and you descendants after you in their generations for an everlasting covenant."

With nations of the world raging and their bloodstained daily account of current wars and rumors of wars continuing to flood our lives, the evidence of a unifying message of peace is being revealed through the Baha'i faith.

Abraham is described as the Father of a Multitude: Three main religions that make up the Middle East and the United States - Judaism, Christianity and Islam - all have the central belief that their founders are descended from Abraham and are a part of this Everlasting Covenant.

Abraham had three wives: from Sarah came Moses, Jesus and Baha'u'llah; from Abraham's second wife, Hagar, came Muhammad and the forerunner of Baha'u'llah, the Bab; from Keturah came the three eastern prophets of Krishna, Buddha and Zoroaster.

Baha'u'llah is a direct descendant of King David, his lineage being able to be traced back in an unbroken chain of father-to-son descendants to King David himself. This is proven historically and accepted, as Baha'u'llah was of the line of Kings of the descendants of David who sat on the Throne of David.

> "The Most Great Law is come, and the Ancient Beauty ruleth upon the throne of David. Thus hath My Pen spoken that which the histories of bygone ages have related."(Proclamation of Baha'u'llah, page 89)

The genealogy of Baha'u'llah is available online at http://www.UHJ.net.

Baha'u'llah embodies all the religions of the world, and is the fulfillment of the specific prophecies concerning each religion's expectation for a great World Redeemer. Baha'u'llah is descended from both Sarah through King David, and Keturah through Zoroaster. The Bab, the Herald and Forerunner of Baha'u'llah, is descended from Muhammad.

Why is it that religions of the world cling to their messenger but deny the fulfillment of the message when it arrives? This is the day of judgment, but it is not God judging humanity, but humanity judging whom to believe.

The Great-Great Grandson of Baha'u'llah, Neal Chase Ben Joseph Aghsan of the Baha'i Faith, has been warning the world and the Missoula area for more than 10 years of the disaster of the war in Iraq and the next retaliation of the Muslims against New York City.

The people of the world have not heeded these warnings or this message. The Baha'i Faith is the message of the kingdom of God on Earth, and of an achievable, global, peaceful world civilization.

Read it online at the Missoulian:

[September Renews Meaning of Covenant for Baha'is]

Baha'i Solution for Peace

Baha'i Solution for Peace

November 15, 2002

The Baha'i Council of Pitkin, Eagle and Garfield counties is opposed to war or any use of military force to solve the differences of our nation with the country of Iraq. The following statement from the Universal House of Justice, the Head of the Baha'i Faith, was published on Jan. 30, 1998.

> "The Second International Baha'i Council/Universal House of Justice (IBC/UHJ) disapproves of and condemns the continued sanctions on Iraq and any further military action or violence against the people of Iraq. These acts are the cause of great human suffering. In the interest of basic human rights the leaders of the aggressing nations should put down their arms and resolve these difficulties with consultation."

Unbridled militarism and continued violence against the people of Iraq will only engender further violence and fan the flames of religious fanaticism and hatred. Jesus Christ himself warned, "those who live by the sword, die by the sword" (Matt. 26:52).

The United Nations-imposed economic sanctions on Iraq have killed 1.5 million innocent civilians, mostly children, and are causing massive suffering to countless others. How much longer must this unnecessary death and misery continue?

Abdu'l-Baha, son of the founder of the Baha'I Faith, and its perfect exemplar, said: "O ye individuals of humanity, find ye means for the stoppage of this wholesale murder and bloodshed. Now is the appointed time! Now is the opportune time! Arise ye ... and unfurl the Flag of Universal Peace and dam the irresistible fury of this raging torrent which is wreaking havoc and ruin everywhere" (Abdu'l-Baha: Star of the West).

In light of these atrocities, we must proclaim that the Baha'i Faith is not pro-Saddam, pro-Muslim or pro-Iraqi, but is unequivocally pro-justice.

We feel the attempt by the U.S., under the auspices of U.N. weapons inspections, to disarm Iraq is unjust. It is an illusion to reason that humans can live in a civilized, just, global community, with some nations who patently pursue the manufacture of more and more sophisticated nuclear weaponry, while other nations are forced to disarm.

True peace will only occur through complete and total disarmament, with nations maintaining only a small arsenal to preserve internal security.

Abdu'l-Baha explains: "As to the question of disarmament, all nations must disarm at the same time. It will not do at all ... that some nations shall lay down their arms while others, their neighbors, remain armed. The peace of the world must be brought about by international agreement. All nations must agree to disarm simultaneously. No nation can follow a peace policy while its neighbor remains warlike. There is no justice in that."

Therefore, any kind of peace resulting from the disarmament of Iraq will not be true peace so long as any other country still possesses weapons of mass destruction. This would not be peace, but tyranny, for peace without justice is tyranny. A different plan of action is required to bring about true peace.

Baha'u'llah, the founder of the Baha'i Faith, fulfills the prophecies for the Second Coming of Christ. Over 100 years ago, Baha'u'llah revealed the blueprint for a democratically elected spiritual world government founded on justice, that vouchsafes universal human rights, establishes a spiritual solution to the economic problem, ensures absolute equality between men and women, and protects the freedom of speech for all. This is the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, that Jesus Christ told us to pray for in the Lord's Prayer (Matt. 6:9-13).

Baha'u'llah's plan institutes the Universal House of Justice which is none other than the "House of the Lord" promised and prophesied in the Old Testament in which "all nations shall flow unto it" and "nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war anymore." (Isaiah 2:2-4) The descendant of King David must be the President of Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice so we can distinguish it from fakes, frauds and imitations. This is God's Plan for peace; that nations may settle their differences at a

council table and not through implements of war, so that all people, regardless of race or nationality, should live as one human family in amity and tranquility.

For more information about the Baha'i Faith, or to contact the Universal House of Justice, visit www.uhj.net, or contact the Colorado Baha'i Center.

Adam Sippola
Baha'i Council
(Aspen Times)

Read it online at the Aspen Times
Baha'i solution for peace

THE U.S. NUKES IRAQ! - Press Release

PRESS RELEASE

Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant
Contact Info: Victor Woods

January 1, 1998

THERE'S NO GETTIN' AROUND IT!!

THE U.S. NUKES IRAQ!

That's right! There's no gettin' around the FACT that the 'Missoulian' printed the very words of the Establisher of the Baha'i Faith, Dr. Leland Jensen, and what he predicted to occur on the date he gave for 1980 that would escalate into the U.S. using nuclear weapons against Iraq! President Clinton's NEW modified directive for first-strike winnable nuclear war against IRAQ, just signed into law this last November of 1997 - Presidential Decision Directive 60, is the go-ahead for WWIII. This is the modified Presidential Directive 59 (promulgated July 25, 1980) that went into effect after the Russians launched a nuclear spy satellite on April 29, 1980 at 5:55 PM. This launch was considered by the U.S. to be an act

of war which Dr. Jensen accurately predicted. This provocative act predicted by Jensen over a decade ago, has escalated into the current nuclear "licence to kill" for WWIII! The FACT that the 'Missoulian' newspaper of Missoula, Montana printed on their front page these very words from the Associated Press April 30, 1980:

> "Based on his interpretations of the Bible and on measurements of the Great Pyramid of Kuhfu in Giza, Egypt, Jensen said, 'EITHER A PROVOCATIVE ACT THAT WILL ESCALATE INTO WORLD WAR III, or World War III itself,' was to occur at 5:55 p.m. MDT Tuesday." (Missoulian, Vol. 107 No. 311 April 30, 1980)

THIS DATE WAS FULFILLED!! On the very day that Dr. Leland Jensen gave for a provocative act, April 29th 1980, the Soviets launched a nuclear powered U-23 spy satellite (Cosmos mission 1,176), the type of satellite that was a sophisticated surveillance satellite designed to track deep-running American nuclear submarines.

> "Washington- Soviet Union last week launched a radar ocean surveillance spacecraft of a type normally powered by a nuclear fission reactor. The spacecraft, LAUNCHED APR. 29..." Aviation Week & Space Technology, May 5, 1980

At the launching of this satellite and its completion of one revolution around the earth, the entire American nuclear submarine force was located and targeted. The ability for America's nuclear submarine force to secretly navigate the oceans without being detected by the Russians was now gone and every submarine was in the Soviet crosshairs and the last buttress of the nuclear deterrence "MAD" (Mutually Assured Destruction) was pulled away. The last time the Soviets launched a similar spacecraft in September of 1977, it crashed in northern Canada in 1978 and the U.S. said that if the Soviets were to launch another of the same type, it would be an act of war! Dr. Jensen got it right! But the media failed to understand why the world hadn't come to an end! That's because Dr. Jensen never said the world would come to an end, he said A PROVOCATIVE ACT THAT WILL ESCALATE INTO WORLD WAR III would occur.

It was right after this act by the Soviet Union that the U.S. had to immediately formulate an alternative plan to nuclear war, and this was a plan to make nuclear war 'winnable'. That nuclear war was no longer to be thought of as a 'deterrence' but as an inevitability. That

nuclear war was now to be planned to be fought and the President of the United States, Jimmy Carter signed into law on THIS VERY SAME DAY, April 29, 1980 Presidential Directive 59 that gave the U.S. a "first-strike initiative". The President has only to be warned of the possibility of a nuclear or conventional weapons threat against the U.S. and through this directive the President can order a pre-preemptive first-strike against any suspected aggressor. Now this Directive has been amended by Clinton to include not only actual threats but "perceived threats" of Chemical or Biological attacks from "rouge" nations like Iran or IRAQ.

> "A new 'Presidential Decision Directive" provides the most detailed assessment to date by the White House of the ways nuclear weapons and the threat of nuclear attack could be used to prevent 'rogue states' such as Iran or Iraq from unleashing chemical or biological arms."
>
> 'We're all more attuned to the threat of chemical and biological weapons,' Robert Bell, a senior member of Clinton's National Security Council staff, said Sunday in response to reporters' questions. 'The directive requires a wide range of nuclear retaliatory options, from a limited strike to a more general nuclear exchange,' Bell said, and it makes clear that those options include a nuclear strike in response to a chemical or biological attack." (Associated Press 12/08/97)

But not just in response, but upon an interpreted threat! As the report says: "nuclear weapons...could be used to PREVENT..Iraq..from unleashing chemical or biological weapons." That is, the United States Government can interpret what they say to be the threat of a chemical or biological attack from another nation, (such as Iraq) and through the wording of this Directive the President not only has the "option" to use a preemptive first-strike with nuclear weapons, but is bound to do so.

With this catastrophic scenario being set up in our world, we are headed for another global confrontation. A confrontation that is bound up at the "great river Euphrates" :

> '"Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates." So the four angels were released, who had been held ready for the hour, the day, the month, and the year, to kill a third of mankind.' (Revelations 9:14-15)

The river Euphrates runs right through the middle of Iraq! And President Clinton, through this Presidential Directive, is going to justify the use of nuclear weapons in this next strike against Iraq, [which was fulfilled on March 21, 2003 by his successor Bush, Jr. with underground borrowing nuclear bunker-busters] killing Saddam Hussein [who was captured and executed on Dec. 29, 2006 as a result] and releasing these four winds of destruction that have been bound at the great river Euphrates.

The Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant have been telling the world of this coming destruction for decades and as we get closer and closer to this war, the reality of what we have been saying will become clearer and clearer like a ship going through the fog getting closer and closer to the ice burg that it is eventually going to hit and sink to the bottom of the sea even though its billed as the "ship even God can't sink".

Dr. Leland Jensen was 100% accurate in his prediction and now that "provocative act" that shifted our entire nuclear policy has been amended to justify the nuclear holocaust about to be unleashed in the gulf.

The reason Dr. Leland Jensen was accurate in his predictions was because he fulfills the accurate biblical prophecies for the Return of Jesus who is expected to appear in the "Last Days" and establish his Father's (Baha'u'llah's) Kingdom; the Kingdom of God on Earth and warn the people of the earth of this oncoming catastrophe. There's just no gettin' around the FACT that Dr. Leland Jensen is that Promised One of God sent to warn the people and gather the elect from the four winds of destruction that are about to be released from the great river Euphrates. But because Dr. Jensen's message was distorted and made to sound like he was predicting the 'end of the world' in 1980, he was ridiculed and marginalized and his warnings went unheeded. Now this "provocative act" that Dr. Jensen accurately predicted has now fomented and escalated into what all the people of the world will finally see; the full realization of Dr. Leland Jensen's prediction as this situation escalates into the thermo-nuclear destruction of New York City as a retaliation for the death of Saddam Hussein and the death of one third of mankind in one hour of full scale thermo-nuclear war. There's no gettin' around it

Vengeance upon America Predicted by Victor Woods

Vengeance upon America Predicted

September 16, 2002

By VICTOR WOODS for the Missoulian

As we observe the anniversary of the destruction of the World Trade Center, many people have wondered if any lessons have been learned from this horrible tragedy. The Baha'i Community of Missoula says, yes. The decade-long show, "Baha'i Phone-In Live!" hosted by Neal Chase, that aired Fridays on Missoula Community Access Television, continually warned of the global crisis that was fomenting from the Middle-East and Iraq and how Muslim extremists were planning continued attacks against the city of New York.

In a press release titled "Seven Days" that was distributed to the national media in 1993, Mr. Chase said that not only would New York City be the chosen target, but that this attack would occur on Sept. 11.

As Baha'is have long warned, because of U.S. intervention in the Gulf region and war with Iraq and Saddam Hussein, the consequence of retaliation is inevitable. As these attacks and sanctions against Iraq have continued, the Muslim world will take vengeance upon America. Since Sept. 11, our country has become more attuned to the reality of this scenario and the people are very much aware of this continued threat.

Now, as the U.S. is going back into Iraq to "finish the job" begun in 1991, there will be more anger and more retaliation from the Muslim world. The U.S. will be successful in their plans for a "regime change" by finally finding and killing Saddam Hussein as the new U.S. attacks on Iraq begin this month. But, what Sept. 11 should have taught us is that we need to be prepared for the consequences of these actions.

For 10 years, the Baha'is in Missoula continually broadcast the message that the U.S. will go back into Iraq, kill Saddam Hussein, and then the retaliation will be a nuclear terrorist strike against New York City. In the ninth Chapter of Revelations, the "four winds" of

destruction that lead our world into a global war are released from the "Great River Euphrates" that runs straight through Iraq. Also, the prophecies of Nostradamus give the name "Mabus" as one who will be killed and then a great vengeance will be witnessed. The name "Mabus" in the mirror is "sudaM."

These prophecies are directly linked to others that mention the "Great New City" (New York City) that sits near the 45th parallel, and which has "man-made mountains" or skyscrapers being destroyed by a great, "giant leaping flame."

The lesson is, be prepared. As Baha'is, we believe that the Second Coming of Christ has already come in the "Glory of the Father," which in the original Aramaic language of Jesus Christ, is "Baha'u'llah" (Mark 8:38), founder of the Baha'i Faith.

Baha'u'llah is the fulfillment of all the major world's religions. Baha'u'llah fulfills the prophecy of the Lord's Prayer by being the redeeming Christ seated upon the throne of King David, and by bringing a global civilization, or "Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven."

Read it online at the Missoulian:
Vengeance upon America Predicted

Baha'i Faith - Baha'i Covenant - Red Alert!

Baha'i Covenant - Red Alert!

"The Headless Universal House of Justice was not a teaching of Baha'u'llah, 'Abdu'l-Baha, or Shoghi Effendi. It was foisted on the Baha'is by Ruhiyyih Khanum and the Conclave of the Hands with the passing of Shoghi Effendi. The inquisition of the "Hands" Baha'i faith is notorious for its severities in its prophesied oppression of the believers forbidding them from independently investigating the truth of the material of their violation of the Covenant, with the ploy, or red herring, by naming those that are faithful to the Covenant

as Covenant-breakers, and thus having them shunned. By this maneuver they keep their deluded followers from using their intellect that God gave them and the principle of the "Independent Investigation of the Truth" that Baha'u'llah gave them, so to keep them ignorant Covenant-breakers, and from establishing Justice in the world."
Dr. Leland Jensen, Establisher of the Baha'i Faith

HOME

Video Baha'i Faith Established

Baha'i Faith Established

Baha'i Faith prophecy concerning the Seventh Angel and the how the Everlasting Covenant to King David is fulfilled in the Baha'i Faith. All of the Manifestations of God have had Establishers. Adam had Enoch, Moses had Joshua, Krishna had Arjuna, Zoroaster had Vishtaspa, Buddha had Ananda, Jesus Christ had Paul, Muhammad had Ali, The Bab had Quddus, and Baha'u'llah has the Seventh Angel prophesied of in Baha'i Holy writ as well as the scriptures of all the world's revealed religions.

HOME

Video - Christ and Antichrist

Christ and Antichrist

The meaning of the word Christ and the Truth about the Antichrist. What does the Bible say about anti-christ?

HOME

Video - Covenants and Catastrophes - Part 1

Covenants and Catastrophes - Part 1

When Covenants are broken, Catastrophes result. Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan, the great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha and current guardian of the Baha'i Faith, speaks about the importance of covenants and the resulting self-imposed catastrophes which result when those covenants are broken. Particular emphasis is placed on the Everlasting Covenant spoken of all throughout the Bible, which is fulfilled and continued in the Baha'i Faith, and the extreme consequence of oncoming thermonuclear war as a result of the rejection of the Covenant of Peace, the Return of Christ and the Kingdom of God on earth.

HOME

Videos - Covenants and Catastrophes - Part 2

Covenants and Catastrophes - Part 2

When Covenants are broken, Catastrophes result. Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan, the great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha and current guardian of the Baha'i Faith, speaks about the importance of covenants and the resulting self-imposed catastrophes which result when those covenants are broken. Particular emphasis is placed on the Everlasting Covenant spoken of all throughout the Bible, which is fulfilled and continued in the Baha'i Faith, and the extreme consequence of oncoming thermonuclear war as a result of the rejection of the Covenant of Peace, the Return of Christ and the Kingdom of God on earth.

HOME

Video - Baha'i Faith - Everlasting Covenant

Everlasting Covenant

The Everlasting Covenant to King David is fulfilled and continued in the Baha'i Faith. The purpose of the Covenant to King David that his throne and lineage will endure forever is so that we can recognize the true Kingdom of God on earth. Baha'u'llah is the Return of Christ and the Prince of Peace ruling upon the throne of King David. This is the Holy Grail of the Royal Blood line found in the true Baha'i Faith and continued forever through the Aghsan male lineal descendents of Baha'u'llah.

HOME

Video - Tomb of Jesus - Proof of the Resurrection

Tomb of Jesus - Proof of the Resurrection

Biblical proof concerning the Resurrection of Jesus Christ. Does modern day theology fit the criteria the Bible sets forth?

HOME

Video - Nostradamus Prophecy - The King of Terror

Nostradamus Prophecy - The King of Terror

Author Victor Woods discusses prophecies of Nostradamus as outlined in his book "Nostradamus Prophecy: George Bush is The King of Terror".

"In the year 1999 and seven months
A great King of Terror will come from the sky.
He will bring back the great King of the Mongols.
Before and after war rules."
Century X Q72

For more information beyond that given in this short video, contact us.

Discover how the prophecies of Nostradamus correspond with Bible and Native American prophecy.

Learn the truth about the Antichrist, the Beast, Armageddon, WWIII, as well as the solution of the Kingdom of God on earth which the Return of Christ brings.

HOME

Video - Prince of this World - Baha'u'llah

Prince of this World - Baha'u'llah

Baha'u'llah, the Founder of the Baha'i Faith, is the prophesied "prince of this world" spoken of by Jesus Christ. Christian clergy denounce the prince of this world as Satan, the

Antichrist, the Devil, the god of this world, the prince of darkness & the Son of Perdition. In reality, the prince of this world, Baha'u'llah, is the prophesied Prince of Peace & Return of Christ spoken of all throughout the Bible.

HOME

Baha'i Faith Video - Prophetic Criteria

Prophetic Criteria

Criteria for recognizing God's Promised Ones. Through investigation we can see how Jesus Christ fulfills without a doubt the prophecies concerning the Suffering Messiah, and how Baha'u'llah, the Founder of the Baha'i Faith, fulfills prophecy as the Second Coming and Return of Christ.

HOME

Video - The Return of Christ

The Return of Christ

What is the meaning of "Return" spoken of in the scriptures? Often, the fulfillment of Bible prophecy doesn't come in the form expected by the people, as God doesn't fulfill people's expectations, He fulfills prophecy. What does the Bible say about the Return of Christ, and how can we be sure to recognize him when he comes.

HOME

Video - Saddam's Execution Prophesied

Saddam's Execution Prophesied

For the last 15 years, Neal Chase of the Baha'i Faith has been proclaiming through a series of predictions in the form of press releases and live television broadcasts in Missoula, Montana, that Saddam Hussein would be killed, and that his death would be followed by the nuclear destruction of New York City, with the United Nations building being targeted in retaliation for the death of Saddam. Tonight, December 29th, 2006, only hours after Saddam Hussein's execution, I had the opportunity to interview Mr. Chase, who claims that Saddam's death and the destruction of New York City are prophesied of in the Bible and the writings of Nostradamus.

Baha'u'llah is the Return of Christ seated upon the throne of King David. The purpose of the descendents of King David being seated as the Executive Branch and President of Baha'u'llah's true Universal House of Justice, is so we can recognize it from all fakes, frauds and imitaions.

HOME

Baha'i Faith Video - Tree of Life

Tree of Life

Explanation of the Tree of Life and its 12 Fruits spoken of in the Bible and represented in the Baha'i Faith.

HOME

Video - Triple Jewel of the Kingdom of God - Part 1

Triple Jewel of the Kingdom of God - Part 1

Buddhism and the Baha'i Faith. Baha'u'llah was prophesied of by Buddha as the 5th Buddha, Amitabha.

HOME

Video - Triple Jewel of the Kingdom of God - Part 2

Triple Jewel of the Kingdom of God - Part 2

Part 2 on Buddhism and the Baha'i Faith.

HOME

Video - Triple Jewel of the Kingdom of God - Part 3

Triple Jewel of the Kingdom of God - Part 3

Part 3 on Buddhism and the Baha'i Faith.

HOME

Video - Triple Jewel of the Kingdom of God - Part 4

Triple Jewel of the Kingdom of God - Part 4

Part 4 on Buddhism and the Baha'i Faith.

HOME

WORLD CIVIL WAR! - Neal Chase Press Release

Press Release

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT

MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804

www.bupc.org

July 9th, 1997

WORLD CIVIL WAR ! ! !

by Neal Chase

Thursday Night's ABC News Special “UNFINISHED BUSINESS: THE CIA AND SADDAM HUSSEIN” with Peter Jennings reveals that we have been right all along! Not only WILL the US assassinate Saddam [1] in their “Unfinished Business” in PENTAGON operation CODENAMED: **THE JACKHAMMER** [which as of December 14th, 2003 has resulted in Saddam's capture and ultimate death], but the SPECIAL SECRET WEAPON of the underground burrowing nuclear weapon carried by the B-2 stealth bomber that they have developed to kill Saddam in his bunker [used against Saddam on March 21 and April 7, 2003] has completely upset the balance of power world-wide! This stealth delivered nuclear weapon burrows hundreds of feet underground making all Russian defense vulnerable. Yeltsin is threatening to nuke the United States if they go against ANY Russian interests which now includes the Iraqi oil the US tried to steal in the Gulf War that Iraq has sold to Russian and China in a 23 year oil contract (until 2020 AD) thus allying all the East (Russia, China, Iraq and the Muslims and Arabs) against the West (The United States, NATO, its allies and Israel) in the stand-off for WORLD GLOBAL CIVIL THERMONUCLEAR WAR in which one third of mankind is to be dead in ONE hour with every city in the United States of 100,000 or more to be destroyed by the incoming Russian missiles targeting all US peoples who have no defense by the government that has sold the people out as hostages in a global wager for oil and world domination!

THE THERMONUCLEAR TRIGGER [2] releasing the four winds of destruction that are held back by the four angels of God at the River Euphrates which flows through Iraq (Revelation 9:14), IS the ASSASSINATION of SADDAM HUSSEIN [3] by the US in the military strike codenamed the Jackhammer. As this “Jackhammer” uses the underground borrowing nuclear [2] weapon to kill Saddam in his bunker [4] over 300 feet underground, like a Jackhammer, this will justify the retaliation of the Iraqi people, (in the eyes of Russia and the world) with thermonuclear weapons against the UN building which will be destroyed after Saddam is killed [which now since his capture no one will doubt] and all New York City in a 200 mile radius along with it. This will be fighting fire with fire, like with like. Madeline Albright (who is not bright at all) has already sworn, on Larry King Live, to nuke Baghdad and all Iraq off the face of the earth when they destroy New York.

This will alienate Russia, China and the East and all the Muslim world making Saddam Hussein a religious martyr [5] in the eyes of the Muslims — and like the assassination of Arch Duke Ferdinand that sparked off the powder keg of World War One, the heavy handed assassination of Saddam by the US and its allies, in a last ditch attempt to get control of the oil, which has been sold to Russia, will be the spark of thermonuclear obliteration for all western material civilization as we know it destined to arise like the phoenix from out the burning fiery flames of its own making, from which it sets itself on fire, and redeem all mankind into the everlasting Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, of the true second International Baha'i Council/Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah that has the descendant of King David as its president and executive branch seated upon the throne of David which is to last for ever (see Psalm 89).

In our previous release of February 15th, 1995 entitled "Mabus Must Die!" we explained that according to Nostradamus **SADDAM MUST BE KILLED** [3] first before the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York City along with it.

> Mabus [Mabus/sudaM: Saddam in the mirror] shall come,
> and soon after shall **DIE**,
> of people and beasts shall be a horrible destruction,
> **THEN on a sudden THE VENGEANCE shall be seen!**
> —(Century II, Quatrain 62) [6]

Last September, 1996, (9/4-5) which we accurately predicted, was fulfilled in **Operation: Capability** (aka Desert Strike). Tony Cordesman (ABC National Security advisor) revealed that the whole point of that operation in '96 was to create a military corridor from Kuwait to Baghdad in which the B-2 Stealth Bombers with their underground burrowing thermo-nuclear missiles could be flown into Iraq undetected by Iraqi air defense. It was Bill Clinton that issued millions of dollars of hit money, which Insight magazine exposed (May, 1996), to distract Saddam with a CIA backed coup in the north in order to extend the no-fly-zone in the south. And now the Jackhammer has been locked into place through **Operation: Capability,** the US has the capability to assassinate Saddam.

[The SPOTLIGHT has learned] the top priority hugely expensive covert project involving the assassination of Saddam and the forcible ouster of his regime is code named "Operation Jackhammer." (The Spotlight September 4, 1995).

NOW The Jackhammer is in full swing, locked into position and ready to strike! It is called the Jackhammer, because like a Jackhammer the underground borrowing missiles will go 300 feet underground to kill Saddam in his bunker [the March 20 and April 7 strikes which have resulted in the Dec. 14, 2003 Capture and eventual killing of Saddam]. Then the Iraqis [those still loyal to Saddam working with others of like minds] will retaliate by nuking the UN building and all New York City. Albright has said then the US will nuke Baghdad and all Iraq. Then Russia allied with China the Arabs, Muslims and the East will vs. the United States, NATO, Israel and the West and in one hour of World Thermonuclear War in which one third of mankind is to be killed with every US city of population 100,000 or more being destroyed and all these people thrown alive into the thermonuclear lake of fire for failure of recognizing the solution to this problem that God gave Dr. Leland Jensen (who fulfills prophecy for the return of Jesus), through Baha'u'llah (the second coming of Christ). The killing of Saddam and the nuclear destruction of New York will propel this message globally for the safety, security and salvation of all mankind. Now the US wants to finish their "UNFINISHED BUSINESS" by killing Saddam and the time is now ripe because the US must stop the sale of Iraqi OIL to Russia and China. Whosoever controls the oil controls the world. The US knows this and they will stop at nothing to make sure THEY are the ones in control!

This WAR is to be fought over **oil and religion**. The polarization of East vs. West is further ignited by the militant religious fanaticism and hatred between Israel (allied with the US) and the Arab/Muslims who are now allied with Russia, China and all the East. The WORLD has failed to turn to Baha'u'llah and his Universal House of Justice/International Baha'i Council with the descendant of King David as the president and therefore NOW the landslide is due. The people of America will be assailed from every direction. Terrible indeed is God in punishing!

Woe to the people of blood (the US)! For Jesus has said, 'do ye not know that what you sow [America of my names' sake] so shall ye reap,' that 'the bread that ye cast upon the water comes back to you!' Now that day of retribution is due! No one will escape or fence sit as we enter the EPOCH of the GREAT CHASTISEMENT and the assassination of Saddam with the underground burrowing nuclear missile delivered by the B-2 stealth bomber opens up the gates of HELL on earth in WORLD GLOBAL THERMONUCLEAR CIVIL WAR! Where will you be when the sharpened blade of Vengeance falls upon the out stretched necks of malice of those on whose hands are stained the blood of innocents as 3/4

of a million children under 5 are now dead by illegal sanctions imposed against Iraq? The US is already found guilty and condemned on 19 counts of war-crimes against humanity by the International Tribunal, like those of Hitler and the Nazis before them. Mad. Albright says to Leslie Stahl on 60 Minutes, “LET the Children Die!” So all people, saith the Lord, will be JUDGED by WHAT THEY HAVE DONE (Rev. 20:12; 22:12). Baha'u'llah has written:

> The world is in travail, and its agitation waxeth day by day. Its face is turned towards waywardness and unbelief. Such shall be its plight, that to disclose it now would not be meet and seemly. Its perversity will long continue. And when the appointed hour is come **THERE SHALL SUDDENLY APPEAR THAT WHICH WILL CAUSE THE LIMBS OF MANKIND TO QUAKE.** Then, and only then, will the Divine Standard be unfurled and the Nightingale of Paradise warble its melody.
> —Baha'u'llah, Gleanings #LXI., p. 118-119.

If the news media misrepresents this message in any way, the blood of all people will be on their heads for this time forth and for evermore. Know this: the wages of sin are death!

What profit will it be if a man gains the whole world and forfeits his own soul? For the Son of man [the son of a man] is coming in the Glory of the Father [Baha'u'llah] with his angels [Baha'is], and then he will repay everyone for what they have done. (Matthew 16:26-28, Moffat's).

What have you done? Now is the RETRIBUTION!

WE HAVE A 100% TRACK RECORD!

We have a 100% track record. From the Trade Tower bombing, that we accurately predicted over three months before it happened, to the rest of the dates pertaining to the Siege of the City of New York (see Charts: Siege of the City and 9-11-01) as well as the UN bungling of the Hebron Massacre, we are right. Because of their absolute accuracy, these releases are public knowledge having been published in the February 1995 HARPER's Magazine by John R. Macarthur that exposed the Nayirah fraud that was used as propaganda for the start of the Gulf War. And therefore when all these things happen and come to fulfillment it is on **PUBLIC RECORD** that we are the **ONLY ONES** who knew before time and publicly warned the people for their safety, security and salvation. At the

University of Montana in January of 1993, as well as in our releases, we accurately predicted the Trade Tower Bombing three months before it happened. Professor C. LeRoy Anderson, Dr. Rob Balch, and Professor John Domitrovich are all witnesses.

We are the only ones in the entire world guiding the people for their safety, security and salvation!

We have a 100% track record!

On every single one of the dates we have given there was an attack or threat or assault on the United Nations and New York City. From the Trade Tower bombing of 2/26/93, to the Edison Gas Explosion of 3/23/94 and the Lincoln Tunnel of 5/2/94, not one thing occurred that we didn't forewarn the people of and it all happened on the dates given in the Holy Scriptures (see chart).

We accurately predicted the Trade Tower bombing which began the start of the 430 days of siege (see chart). The people who were caught confessed in a recorded transcript published in the newspapers that the UN building (the big house) was their real ultimate objective.

Then, EXACTLY AS WE HAD BEEN WARNING, a plot to destroy the UN building and blow up several tunnels in New York sealing it off, as well as, assassinate several key government figures, was foiled by the FBI during the Days of Siege!

Next occurred the UN bungling of the Hebron Massacre which we predicted over two weeks before it happened on live television on “Baha'i Phone-In Live!” which airs locally on MCAT in Missoula, Montana (see chart). This exposed the motives and clear double-standard of the UN and the United States against the Muslim peoples.

Then exactly at the expiration of the first 390 days of the siege, on March 23, 1994 seven minutes before midnight on the exact date that we gave, came the Edison Gas Explosion, which was described by eye-witnesses as being like a nuclear blast like that of Nagasaki or Hiroshima, as reported by the New York Times. An airline pilot flying into Newark reported that “Newark had been nuked!” This blast happened right across from New York City on the Jersey Shore and lit the city up like noon day at midnight with a thousand foot pillar of fire from the afterburn burning on into the night. All this happened while Art Bell was giving a live Coast to Coast Interview with Neal Chase on the Radio. Hours before in the Day, Mr. Chase was on the radio in New York and in New Jersey, and when it

happened, the people ran terrified and naked in the streets screaming “They got it right! They got it right!” unable to open their car doors from the heat of the metal handles that burned their hands. All this happened on the date that we gave (see chart) and woke up the people of that area who are in IMMEDIATE DANGER. Next was the Lincoln Tunnel explosion on May 2, 1994, which completed the days of the Siege of the City (see Chart).

No one else on earth can claim this accuracy. No one else has made these accurate predictions. And not just one — that could be a lucky guess. But so many. One after the other, after the other. No one else is promoting the truth of Baha'u'llah, Dr. Leland Jensen and the establishment of the second International Baha'i Council. God is slow to anger and gives the people time to repent, but they do not change their minds or their course of action. They choose destruction and death. Why not take a deep draught of the divine elixir, Baha'u'llah's cure-all that Dr. Jensen has prepared for all mankind like a meal fit for a king? The choice is yours.

WE ARE NOT FALSE PROPHETS!

We are not false prophets. We are not prophets at all! We do not see visions or have dreams, but we are followers and believers in the prophets. We are religious leaders and educators to bring the message of God to the people for their safety, security and salvation! THAT THE WORD CHRIST comes from the Greek word Christos meaning anointed one which is the same as the Hebrew word Messiah which means the anointed one. But anointed one of what? The anointed male-sperm descendant of King David. Jesus was made of the sperm (seed) of David according to the flesh through his father Joseph (Romans 1:3-4, KJV) and only declared to be the son of God through the spirit. The potency of his revelation was in that of the son of God. Baha'u'llah is made of the sperm (seed) of David according to the flesh (see Genealogy Chart) and is declared to be the father seated upon the throne of David (Isaiah 9:6-7 KJV). His name means everlasting Father which is the potency of His Revelation. THEREFORE Baha'u'llah is the second coming of Christ and is no false prophet!

WE DO NOT BELIEVE IN THE END OF THE WORLD!

We do not believe in the end of the world. Did the world end after Hiroshima and Nagasaki were bombed? Did the world end after the thousands of thermonuclear “test” blasts above ground and under ground and in the sea like in the Bikini Islands? No! Of course not. And

the world will not end after the thermonuclear destruction of New York City either, although the fallout and pollution will turn the MOON INTO BLOOD RED (Acts 2)! The world will not end after the full scale nuclear war to follow in which every American City of population 100,000 or more is destroyed and one third of mankind is dead in one hour of thermonuclear war around the globe mostly in the Big Four countries of England, the United States, France and Russia, although the fallout and pollution of this magnitude will cause both the sun and the moon to not give their light.

WE ARE NOT DOOMSAYERS!

The Baha'is under the Provisions of the Covenant are not doomsayers and do not believe in the end of the world. If a doctor were to come out of the lab and tell you that you had leukemia, but that he had the cure, would you call him a doomsayer or take the cure-all? It seems the press, the media and our unqualified political and so-called Christian religious leaders have chosen to reject the medicine for this sick world that Baha'u'llah, who fulfills prophecy for the second coming of Christ, revealed and that Dr. Leland Jensen, the establisher of the Baha'i Faith, has made known! Instead they have denied the cure-all and now the disease has escalated to fully metastasizing!

EUPHRATES: The Bible is not a liar!

In the Bible in the Book of Revelation it clearly states that the four winds of destruction are let loose from the river Euphrates (in Iraq) where they are being held back (Revelation 9:14; 7:1)(see Map). This is not to be taken lightly. You can bet Saddam knows where the Euphrates river is. Most Christians don't know it but the Muslims believe in the Book of Revelation and in Jesus as the Christians believe in the Old Testament. On a recent Final Jeopardy (the game show) they were asked who the Muslims were waiting for and they all got it wrong. The answer was Jesus. Regardless of what you believe about the prophecy of Revelation about the River Euphrates you can be sure that Saddam believes it 100%! and feels that he is doing the work of God according to his beliefs. Clinton is not only playing with fire he is playing with your life and mine and those of all the American people and the world. What right does he have? The right to do anything to take over the world for his international banking buddies of the West?

IT'S ALL ABOUT OIL

The blame is on the current administration running the United States. Clinton vowed that he would not walk in the footsteps of ex-President George Bush and then he went right out and bought a pair of Bush's shoes. Iraq, like Libya and Iran are US enemies because they have nationalized their oil, like we have national forests, so that all money's and profit and drilling rights go to the people and children of Iraq, for schools, hospitals, roads, etc. The US supports dictators, emirs, despots and sheikdoms that have no democracy and oppress their people in Saudi Arabia, Syria and Kuwait and others, because they have made oil deals with the West. But democracies like Iraq that have nationalized their oil become the enemy of the West because of their greed for the oil. If God gave the Muslims the oil the Christians can buy it from them! Stealing it by force is the fuel for World War III, thermonuclear Armageddon in which one third of mankind will die in one hour of thermonuclear war and every American City of population of over 100,000 or more will be destroyed.

Our leaders are so greedy for oil and world domination that they cannot see that they are self fulfilling the prophecies of unleashing the four winds of destruction held back at the river Euphrates which flows through Iraq. Or can they? They are so blind with ambition greed for money and power they cannot see that assassinating Saddam Hussein will be that spark that ignites World War III, like the killing of Arch Duke Ferdinand ignited World War I.

After Saddam is killed, which can happen any time now, his people will retaliate with the thermonuclear weapons they have purchased from the former Soviet Empire from Muslim nations such as Kazakstan and nuke the UN building and all New York city along with it. These oil greedy leaders are leading our world into thermonuclear holocaust!

CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY: THE SANCTIONS

The sanctions against Iraq are illegal and violate international law: of the Nuremberg principles, the Geneva Convention and even the UN General Assembly in its 1989 Resolutions. These sanctions do not affect Saddam at all but only the poor, the sick, the elderly and the children. Over half a million innocent children have been brutally murdered by the slow and agonizing torture of malnutrition, leukemia (caused by radiation poisoning from over 40 tons to 700 tons of depleted uranium the US spread out over the Iraqi farmlands) as well as, disease and pestilence.

Hillary Clinton says IT TAKES A VILLAGE to raise children and yet her husband DESTROYS THOUSANDS OF VILLAGES, killing and affecting children into the millions by the sanctions which are the real weapons of mass destruction.

Former Attorney General Ramsey Clark, a real American Hero, is the main activist focusing behind the movement to expose these international crimes against humanity. In a recent letter to US Ambassador to the UN, Madeline Albright, of January 1, 1996 Ramsey Clark has stated:

> There is one crime against humanity in this last decade of the millennium that exceeds all others in its magnitude, cruelty and portent. It is the US-forced sanctions against the 20 million people of Iraq. The whole population has suffered. More than one million people have died, mostly among the elderly, the chronically ill, children and infants... There are no deaths crueler then these. They are suffered slowly, helplessly, without simple remedial medication, without simple sedation to relieve pain, without mercy.

On Thursday, September 12th at 6:30 pm at 777 UN Plaza, UN Church Center, 44th and 1st Ave, Manhattan, on the second floor, Ramsey Clark and the distinguished personages from all around the world held an international meeting on the Iraqi situation focusing **on the problem of the nuclear waste of the Depleted Uranium** spread out over Iraq. They have labeled this the **"Pentagon's Magic Bullet."** This conference was not telecasted on C-Span and never made the news on CNN or other Networks [Thus the US has really already nuked Iraq in the first Gulf War, with Depleted Uranium spread all throughout that country].

As the news media refuses to report any of these things in the mainstream to the people, this is proof in the eyes of God that the News media is corrupt and is to blame for the deaths of all the innocent people and these millions of children which warrants the retribution of the Iraqi people in the form of the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building after the assassination of Saddam Hussein which is now in the works by Clinton with the JACKHAMMER. Even Harper's Magazine has not reported on the efforts of Ramsey Clark. Why doesn't the King of talk, Larry King put Clark on his show? Why doesn't 60 Minutes give Clark his day in court? God sees into the hearts of men. "Iniquity must come, but woe betide them by whom it comes!"

DR. LELAND JENSEN IS RIGHT!

In April of 1979 Dr. Leland Jensen predicted “a provocative act” that would escalate the world towards World War III that would occur on April 29, 1980 at 5:55 pm MDT.

As recorded in the April 30, 1980 article of the Missoulian:

> Based on his interpretations of the Bible and on measurements of the Great Pyramid of Khufu in Giza, Egypt, Jensen said, “either a provocative act that will escalate into World War III, or World War III itself,” was to occur at 5:55 pm MDT Tuesday [April 29, 1980].

On April 29, 1980 at 5:55 pm the Soviet Union launched Cosmos mission 1,176, the nuclear powered U-23 spy satellite. This satellite was the same as the Cosmos 954 satellite launched by them in 1978 and which crashed down in Canada. At that time the US Government said that if they launched another such satellite it would be considered an act of war. So on April 29, 1980 at 5:55 pm the Soviets committed an act defined beforehand as an act of war by our government. In direct response, then President Jimmy Carter signed in Presidential Directive 59 (PD 59) on this very same day, April 29th, 1980 [7] thereby undoing McNamara's Mutually Assured Destruction (MAD) policy in favor of PD 59's FIRST STRIKE LIMITED WINNABLE THERMONUCLEAR WAR. As McNamara did away with all the fallout shelter's for “MAD” and these were never reactivated, the American people are held hostage as a HUMAN SHIELD.

The actions of Clinton against Iraq, which follow the Bush policies are escalating us into a confrontation with Russia and unlike Russia that have cities beneath their cities for fallout and bomb shelters fully stocked the American people have nothing and will suffer the heaviest losses.

This type of satellite was a sophisticated surveillance satellite designed to track deep-running American nuclear submarines. At the launching of this satellite the US early warning radar picked this up on their screen and saw that it was carrying a nuclear reactor that was used in these type of spy satellites. The implications of this type of launch, at this time was so grave that our nuclear arsenal was put on standby and NORAD went to DEFCON (Defensive Condition) 1. The reason being is because of the capability of launching this type of satellite, in that it would only take one revolution around the earth, and all American nuclear submarines would be targeted.

Dr. Jensen got it right on the money!

But the American public goes uninformed as to the implications of these actions. The American public still thinks that nuclear war is “unthinkable” and that we are still in the nuclear deterrence posture of “MAD”. WE ARE NOT!! We are living in a world that is PLANNING for a nuclear war.

With the signing of PD 59, the United States military began producing such nuclear weapons as the Pershing II missiles, the new Trident class nuclear submarines with their special type of nuclear missile, the MX missile, the Cruise missile, the list goes on and on. These types of weapons are being designed and mass produced for the reality of an eventual nuclear war. A war that is being planned to be fought. But the American people are ignorant of what their government has done. They go unprotected, unsheltered, unsupplied to be able to survive such a war.

This is why Dr. Jensen did what he did. So the people could be educated to protect themselves because the United States government won't do it. The government we pay our taxes to. Like in feudal Europe where the serfs paid their taxes to the king who controlled the army so that the people would be protected. Our government is purposely not doing its job even though they are fully aware of our international situation and are planning this limited nuclear war as these words are written and gamble our lives in the balance to steal oil and kill Saddam Hussein!

Man never simply wakes up one morning and finds himself in a shooting war without any warning or prelude. “Rather, it is like an approaching thunder storm. The clouds build up, the darkness increases, and the thunder and lightning give advanced warning” (R.E. McMasters, Jr., Cycles of War, p. 2). The actual beginning of a war, therefore, is some provocative act which turns loose the dogs of war. And like the typical reaction of those working outside during an oncoming storm, Americans assume the war will dissipate or detour around them, leaving them untouched. In 1980 this act was the launching of that nuclear spy satellite. Now in 1996 it is America's provocation against Iraq and the assassination of Saddam Hussein that will escalate us into World War Three and PD 59 is the instrument that makes it happen.

The entire 1979-1980 scenario is now being repeated in 1996-1997. All the players are in place and everything is a go, ready for launch. Only this time it is no warm up. Saddam

came to power in 1979 and Ramsey Clark was under indictment by Carter for his peace activities in the Middle East at that same time and Dr. Jensen made all the wire services! Thus we have a green light, all systems go—it is all ready to launch right now at this time.

But Dr. Jensen, that God sent into the world to save the people, ("so that whosoever shall believeth in him shall not perish but shall have life everlasting") knew that this was going to change in 1980, so he began to educate the people to protect themselves because the government was not going to do it. Dr. Jensen held a "fire drill" in 1980 to make the scenario as real as possible so that those involved would become firmly educated in how to protect the rest of the population.

The mainstream news media began to put words into the mouth of Dr. Jensen saying that the world was "going to end" on April 29th. But nothing could be farther from the truth! We do not believe in the end of the world. The world must still be here to have the Kingdom established upon it as promised in the Lord's Prayer: "Our Father who art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name, Thy Kingdom come, it will be done ON EARTH as it is in heaven."

As Carter was sending troops to the Persian Gulf, and the Soviet Union was invading Afghanistan, Dr. Jensen was preparing the world for a "provocative act" that would occur on April 29th of 1980 and it did. Dr. Jensen is right! And now after Saddam is assassinated New York City will be nuked, the US will retaliate against Iraq, and this will release the four winds of destruction from the Great River Euphrates.

FOUR WINDS OF DESTRUCTION

After the assassination of Saddam and then the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York City along with it there will next be 4 great winds of destruction let loose from the Great River Euphrates. 1) World War III, one hour of thermonuclear war in which one third of mankind will die in one hour; 2) a great meteor that will strike the earth; 3) a Great Earthquake; and 4) The Earth's shifting crust as explained by Hapgood and Albert Einstein. All told two thirds of the world's population will be killed (Zech. 13:8) and one third will survive to be taken through the fire to be purified into the spiritual image of God, i.e. Love, mercy, justice, forgiveness, harmony, etc....

Based on our press releases, Larry King asked Madeline Albright (who is not bright at all) what the United States would do if Iraq nuked the UN building and New York City. She

said it couldn't happen because the Iraqi's know that if they did such a thing the U.S. would retaliate with some of its nuclear arsenal and wipe Iraq and Baghdad off the face of the earth. But what does Saddam have to say about this?

Saddam has stated that when his country loses its pride then there is nothing left to live for and death will be his choice.

You can come to Iraq with aircraft and missiles, but do not push us to the point at which we cease to care. When we feel that you want to injure our pride and destroy the Iraqis' chance of a high standard of living, we will cease to care, and **DEATH WILL BE OUR CHOICE.** Then we would not care if you fired a hundred missiles for each missile we fired because without pride, life would have no value. [8]

And so with Clinton's provocative acts that are not supported by International Law or the UN General Assembly, Saddam is to be killed with the code name JACKHAMMER and his people will choose death, as all Muslims are promised an instant ticket to heaven if they die in battle, and they will nuke the UN building, the seat of the Beast. And as the US has already vowed to retaliate against Iraq this will polarize Russia with the Muslim vs. the US and Israel and in one hour of thermonuclear war one third of mankind will die with the four winds of destruction being released from the river Euphrates which flows through Iraq (see Map).

CURRENT ADMINISTRATION MUST KILL SADDAM

The current US administration [now run by Bush Jr.] must kill Saddam because the United States refuses to lift the sanctions off of Iraq although Iraq has complied with all the UN resolutions including recognizing the new borders of Kuwait. [9] The other veto-power countries such as England, France, China and Russia are all in favor of lifting the sanctions, but the United States, because of its oil interests, says it will never lift them. And hard hearted Hanna, Madeline Albright says its worth the deaths of over 600,000 innocent children (as quoted on 60 Minutes).

This country (of America) has a habit of assassinating all those that get in its way. Lincoln was killed for freeing the slaves. Kennedy was killed for trying to get rid of the Federal Reserve/National Debt to world bankers. Who killed him? Was it the CIA? or was it the FBI?

His brother Bobby was assassinated; so was Martin Luther King Jr. Killing is not beyond these people. The news has reported that Clinton has a body count of over 20 people in the wake of his trail to the White House. [10]

Headlines all over the world and every television station everywhere would announce Saddam's assassination and the blame would be on the United States and the UN. Then the Congress of Iraq of which Saddam is the president [and those groups who sympathize] [11] would have cause to retaliate by nuking the UN building (seat of the Beast) and all New York City along with it, as the assassination of Saddam would be the big excuse they've been waiting for to justify their act in the eyes of the world. The Russians would then side with the Muslims against the United States and the rest of the Christian West and the world would escalate into the battle of Armageddon (WW III) in which one third of mankind is to be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war (Rev. 9:15, KJV). After the purifying four winds of destruction the Kingdom of God will be established on earth as it is in heaven and the name of Baha'u'llah will be on the lips and minds of all the people of the world!

All over the world, in the headlines of every newspaper, from Europe to China, into the rondovels (grass huts) of central Africa, the people will read about how the wicked United States that has a history of assassinations, killed Saddam Hussein. Think about what affect this will have!

Like the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand which ignited World War I, the assassination of Saddam Hussein, head of state and head of the religious Al-Baath party, would ignite World War III, uniting all Muslim peoples together, with New York City being the first city destroyed.

THE BEAST

In Revelation chapter 13 and Daniel chapter 7 the United Nations is prophesied of as the BEAST. Daniel sees four separate Beasts: England the lion; America the eagle's wings; Russia the bear; and France the leopard. John sees them united together as one BEAST, the United Nations: England the lion's mouth; America the eagle's wings; France the leopard's body; Russia the bear's feet. These Big Four Christian nuclear super powers all possess the veto power on the UN and are permanent members of the ruling Security Council. They all meet in New York City where the UN building is located. Revelation 16:10 (KJV) states that it is the “seat of the Beast” (UN building) that is to be destroyed first. Revelation 14:20

states that the entire surrounding area of up to a 200 mile radius (see note ‘i' RSV) will be destroyed along with it. The city of New York is here described as a great “wine press” from which the blood will flow as “high as a horse's bridle,” that is, when all those buildings collapse they have people sandwiched in between the floors. The pile will literally be that high with rubble and blood.

After the UN building (the seat of the Beast) and New York City along with it are nuked, the Beast itself (these Big Four superpowers) is then to be thrown alive into a thermonuclear “lake of fire” (Revelation 19:20) which is the battle of Armageddon (World War III) in which every American city of population of 100,000 or more will be destroyed. This will occur shortly after New York is destroyed (Revelation 16:16) and the nuclear war will consume like firewood, one third of mankind who are to be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war.

THE SEAT OF THE BEAST

The UN building in New York, that is the seat of the Beast (body of a leopard: France; Lion's mouth: England; Eagle's wings: U.S.; bear's feet: Russia; Revelation 13/Daniel 7), IS THE TARGET that will be nuked after the assassination of Saddam which is about to take place.

> “And the fifth angel poured out his vial [thermonuclear power of the sun] upon the seat of the Beast [12] [UN building]; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, and blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores [radiation burns], and repented not of their deeds.”
> —Revelation 16:10-11, KJV.

As the UN is the target, God foreordained the appointed time that all nations of the world were to be warned PRIOR to being subjected to the judgement of God based on their deeds and human rights violations. This warning came and was fulfilled at the appointed hour, through the proclamation of this message to the UN itself (individual letters to all member nations and their missions to the UN) at the appointed time, and fulfillment of the modern PENTECOST, (exactly 50 days after the ascension of the establisher of the Baha'i Faith Dr. Leland Jensen)!

THE RETURN OF JESUS AND PENTECOST

On his first coming of Jesus, the apostles had 50 days from Jesus' crucifixion from that exact hour of the day (see Mark 15:25, RSV) until that exact same hour 50 days later which is known as the PENTECOST when their message went international, translated into every single language of the world (see Acts ch. 2). Today, as Dr. Leland Jensen, the establisher of the Baha'i Faith, fulfills prophecy for the return of Jesus the High Priest after the Order of Melchizedek (see Zechariah ch. 3 and Hebrews), we have had the modern PENTECOST of 50 days from the exact time of Dr. Leland Jensen's passing on, at exactly 12:50 pm Mountain Standard Time on August 6th, 1996.

This was fulfilled today, in modern times, exactly 50 days later, on September 25, 1996 at exactly 10 minutes to 3:00 pm Eastern Standard Time when the all the Nations of the World received these releases at the exact same time as the opening of the tunnel beneath the Temple mount in Israel officially ended the Mid-East peace process (for all intents and purposes) at that date! This time also corresponded to the 50 year anniversary of the UN itself. Now warned, their is no excuse for all the nations as this message, to the UN was translated into every language for every nation and every tongue.

According to Matthew chapter 24 verse 14 when this gospel (good news) of the Kingdom is brought to all people as a testimony to all nations “then the end will come.”

Again, this date of September 25, 1996 at 10 minutes to 3:00 pm Eastern Standard Time marks the Pentecost for the return of Jesus (Dr. Leland Jensen) at which time his 12 apostles, which form the body of the second International Baha'i Council, proclaim and project this message internationally. According to Acts chapter 2:14-21, the prophet Joel has given this as the prophecy of the Pentecost:

> “Sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly [the funeral of Dr. Jensen August 8], gather the elders [24 elders] and all the inhabitants of the land [Leland] to the House of the Lord [second International Baha'i Council] your God; and cry to the Lord. Alas for the day! For the day of the Lord is near, and as destruction from the almighty [of New York] it comes. (Joel 1:14-15, RSV).”
>
> “Blow the trumpet [publish Revelation on the Internet] in Zion [place of the throne of David]; sanctify a fast; call a solemn assembly [Leland's funeral]; gather the people. Sanctify the congregation; assemble the elders [12 apostles plus 12 substitutes = 24 elders]; gather the children, even nursing infants. Let

the bridegroom leave his room, and the bride her chamber. Between the vestibule and the altar let the priests [teachers], the ministers of the Lord [council members], weep and say, “Spare thy people, O Lord, and make not thy heritage a reproach, a byword among the nations. Why should they say among the peoples, ‘Where is there God?' Then the Lord became jealous for his land [Leland], and had pity on his people [the Baha'i Under the Provisions of the Covenant]. The Lord answered and said unto his people, “Behold, I am sending to you grain, wine, oil, and you will be satisfied; and I will no longer make you a reproach among the nations. “I well remove the northerner [Covenant-breakers on Mt. Carmel] far from you and drive him into a parched and desolate land. His front into the eastern sea [Atlantic Ocean, where New York is the seat of the Beast: UN building] and his rear in the Western sea [Pacific where the UN was put together in San Francisco]; the stench and foul smell of him will rise [fallout and pollution from the nuking of New York and UN building], for he has done great things. (Joel 2:15-20, RSV).”

“And I will show wonders in the heaven above [Dr. Jensen's explanation and commentaries of the Book of Revelation on the Internet: www.BUPC.ORG] and signs on the earth beneath, blood [the assassination of Saddam Hussein], and fire [thermonuclear destruction of New York] and vapor of smoke [fallout and after burn of the City]; the sun shall be turned into darkness [from the fallout] and the moon into blood [from the fires, fallout and pollution], BEFORE the day of the Lord [World War III] comes, the Great and Manifest Day. (Acts 2:19,20 and Joel 2:30-32, RSV).”

Then the Seventh Angel blew his trumpet, [Dr. Jensen's explanations of the Book of Revelation] and there were loud voices in heaven, saying, “the kingdom of the world has become the kingdom of our Lord and of his Christ, [the establishment of the Second International Baha'i Council with the descendant of David as the President] and he shall reign for ever and ever.” And the twenty-four elders [members of the second International Baha'i Council] who sit on their thrones before God fell on their faces and worshipped God, saying, “We give thanks to thee, Lord God almighty, who art and who wast, that thou hast taken thy great power and begun to reign. The nations raged, [the nations of the world rage against Iraq] but thy wrath came,

> [destruction of New York] and the time for the dead to be judged, for rewarding thy servants, thy prophets and saints, and those who fear thy name, both small and great, and for destroying the destroyers of the earth." [the destruction of the UN building in New York] Then God's temple in heaven was opened, and the ark of his covenant was seen within his temple; [the veil of the temple was torn asunder at the crucifixion of Jesus and the veil that blocks the people from recognizing the true House of the Lord, Second International Baha'i Council, is taken away at the passing of the return of Jesus, Dr. Leland Jensen.] and there were flashes of lightning, loud noises, peals of thunder, an earthquake, and heavy hail. [explosion of nuclear weapon in New York] (Revelation 11:15-19, RSV)."

The PENTECOST, fulfilled the world wide international projection of this message: that the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah (House of the Lord Isaiah 2) must have the descendant of King David, through Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha, as it's head and executive BRANCH seated upon the throne of David (that is to last forever (Psalm 89)) to recognize the true Council from fakes, frauds and imitations. (See Genealogy Chart.)

> This House of Justice [Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice] enacteth the laws and the government enforceth them. The legislative body must reinforce the executive [the descendant of King David], the executive [seated upon David's throne] must aid and assist the legislative body so that through the close union and harmony of these two forces, the foundation of fairness and justice may become firm and strong, that all the regions of the world may become even as Paradise itself. (Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha, pp. 14-15).

This true House of the Lord has been established in Missoula, Montana in its childhood form as the second International Baha'i Council with the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha as its president seated upon the throne of David. The bogus, fake, headless monster "Universal House of Justice" set up by the Covenant-breaking "hands" of the Faith that pollutes the side of Mt. Carmel on Golem Ave has no descendant of King David as its executive branch! In the Tablet of the Holy Mariner, Baha'u'llah has prophesied that these Covenant-breakers, masquerading as Baha'i, will justly be driven off Mt. Carmel by a burning meteor.

It is the mission, mandated by God through the fulfillment of prophecy, of Dr. Leland Jensen to establish the courts and to judge this House (Zechariah 3:7). This mission is fulfilled and completed with establishing the courts of the (IBC/UHJ) and the publishing of his verse by verse explanation and commentary of the entire book of Revelation. The last trumpet to be blown is the international distribution of Dr. Leland Jensen's explanations and commentaries of Revelation which is sent out on the internet, internationally to every people, language and tongues. This was accomplished at the PENTECOST of September 25, 1996 at 10 minutes to 3:00 pm Eastern Standard Time.

This final trumpet of the Seventh Angel, this date of the PENTECOST, is the focal point of the Victory of God! It is the established time foreordained in the plan of God over six thousand years ago as revealed in the Bible and the Great Pyramid of Giza whose inner passageway system is a chronological time scale where each inch represents a solar year and gives the dates for the coming of all the Manifestations and great Holy teachers of the one true invisible God! On this very day and hour the complete victory of God will be accomplished. All the prophecies concerning His Kingdom will be fulfilled on this Great Day and Hour of the Inauguration of the world wide and global projection and proclamation of this message of the establishment of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven.

ACCORDING TO NOSTRADAMUS

In the film The Man Who Saw Tomorrow: Prophecies of Nostradamus (1981), Orson Wells narrates, as Nostradamus also prophesies the destruction of New York, that he names as the **NEW** city, of which he says absolutely nothing can keep this city from dying. In the film New York is destroyed at the “second launch” of the war, that is, after the second major battle after Desert Storm.

> “The sky will burn at 45 degrees. Fire approaches the great New City.” Nostradamus names the first nuclear target. The great New City near 45 degrees latitude. Experts agree that that could only mean **NEW YORK**. “By fire he will destroy their city. An inhuman, cruel heart. Blood will pour. Mercy to none.” “Then will come the great tumult. Warfare on a greater scale than ever before. Explosions. There will be a great onslaught. There will be Terror, Terror, Terror.”

> "Garden of the world the New City and the way of the man made mountains shall be seized on and plunged into ferment." Again Nostradamus suggests that **New York** with its skyscrapers, its man made mountains, will be a nuclear target. **NOTHING**, the prophet says, will keep the City from dying."

As America, its leadership and the news media have continually refused to warn the people, and refuse to cease and desist from their abominable atrocities, and refuse to heed our warnings which originate from the Almighty God, they enter into destruction after destruction, calamity after calamity, each wave increasing in its ferocity and forceful intensity, until finally: the great retribution: a fiery thermonuclear blast: New York City is gone!

> I the Lord have spoken; it shall come to pass, I will do it; I will not go back, I will not spare, I will not repent; according to your ways and your doings I will judge you, says the Lord God. —Ezekiel 24:14 RSV.

THE DEEDS

The sins and pure evil of the United Nations and the country of America against the rest of the world is an abomination of the greatest proportion since the foundation of the world in all its history! Grenada, Libya, Panama, El Salvador, Iraq and the Gulf war, Afghanistan, Somalia, Yugoslavia, Bosnia, the 390 exiled Palestinians... to name only a few are all the fault of the bloodstained United States which rules the UN as a puppet for its "own interests."

Do you think there is no KARMA? Have you not heard that the bread you cast upon the water returns to you? or that what you sow, so shall you reap? Indeed all the people of the world shall be judged by what they have done! And what has America done? Just what have you done!

They stole the land from the Indians in order to establish this country! They systematically killed the buffalo to starve them out, used smallpox as germ warfare to kill them, and poisoned them with whiskey. They broke every single treaty that they ever made with the Native Americans. They violated all of them (370). They kept not a one. They deceived and lied and massacred their women and children. Slaughtering the infants of the tribes and beheading the women they had raped after burning the villages to the ground and skinning their babies alive in front of their very eyes!

Then they imported the black slaves and robbed them of over 400 years worth of wages. St. Louis was the largest slave market in the world where these souls were bought and sold in the open light of day the way the laws are bought and sold on the chopping block of Congress in this very day. They beat and tortured these people in the name of the Christ whose teachings they had perverted and twisted to justify their “own interests” and wicked acts. They broke up their families and sold husbands away from wives, mothers away from daughters, sons away from fathers and have never made any amends in any way, shape or form, even until this very day.

They established the “double standard” of racism and bigotry within the borders of this very country, within the heart of this very continent!

They were isolationistic and could care less as Hitler murdered the six million Jews for saving them was not “in our interest.” After we did enter the war, after Pearl Harbor, it was the Black and Japanese battalions that crested the mound and were the first faces of freedom the Jewish holocaust survivors saw release them from their Nazi oppressors, while back at home Blacks were treated like trash in every city across the land and the Japanese soldiers' families (American Citizens One and All) suffered deprivation in American concentration camps like worthless prisoners and traitors while their sons fought abroad! The injustice! The grievous injustice! The double standard! The bigotry, the prejudice, even today like in the Rodney King trial and the senseless massacre of Koresh and his followers in the name of the United States without due process of law!

Moreover, they exported this double standard and bigotry across the nations of the world. Subjugating them and stealing from them their mineral rights, natural resources and raw goods and materials, all in the name of democracy and America, all in the name of “our interest!”—a sickness and disease that makes the stomach churn from bile and nausea at the very site of these evil deeds committed in the name of all America and its citizens! And who can stop it! Who among the people can fight off this Beast?

Thus they have established this double standard across the globe spanning the continents, rushing forward atop the cresting waves of every sea which boils and seethes with their abominations. And war is established in the name of “Peace!” And people are killed and murdered bloody in the name of “Hope!”

Panama: Operation “Just Cause:” Objective steal the canal back from those people before the contract turned control over to them on January first 1990. Somalia: Operation “Restore Hope:” Killing those defenseless and starving people (Muslim people) with attack helicopters and sophisticated weapons after invading their country for dubious reasons. We were suppose to be feeding them! I suppose when there is only one man left they will give him a sandwich! Such is the wickedness of the Beast and the UN building (rebellious House) which is the seat of the Beast and New York City which is the seat of these abominations, the source of this great disturbance and atrocities and injustice: the City of all this blood!

> And utter a parable unto the rebellious house [UN building] and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD,
>
> Set on a pot, set it on...Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD: WOE TO THE BLOODY CITY [New York], to the pot whose scum is therein [UN], and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.
>
> For her blood [of the UN of all the murders and crimes against the innocents of the world] is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock [bedrock of Manhattan Island]; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust; that it might cause fury to come up and to take vengeance; I have set her [the UN's] blood upon the top of the rock, that it should not be covered.
>
> Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, WOE TO THE BLOODY CITY! [New York] I will even make the pile for fire [thermonuclear fire] great!
> —Ezekiel 24:2-9 KJV.

How great is the destruction in store for all the blood shed by this UN, ruled by the four beasts and America, seated in New York in the UN building!

THE SINS

Bush went into Iraq, “for our interests” meaning the oil interests of the elite and also to raise his ratings in the polls. But they asked Warren Christopher why we won't help the Bosnian Muslims, he said that that “is not in our interest.” So there is a double standard. So

they stand condemned as hypocrites and bigots and for this they are to be punished, paid double for what they have done! (Revelation 18:6).

The UN allowed the rape of over 50,000 Muslim women in organized gang-rape camps by the Christian Serbs that have already given birth to the enemies babies for “ethnic cleansing” which is really Nazi death camps and genocide! So shall their City of New York and the UN building be cleansed off the face of the earth for its abominations in the just judgements of God!

Then the UN disarmed the Bosnians to begin with when they recognized them as a state but did not disarm the Serbs, allowing the war to start in the first place. Now they say they “want to” help, but this is only lip service. They say they will have to let the war reach its “natural conclusion,” the death of all Muslims. So these four Beast nations of the Christian West which paid lip service to God will be hit hardest as New York is the first to be destroyed and then later at the ensuing Armageddon one third of mankind is to die in one hour of thermonuclear war from amongst these bigoted white Christian Euro-American racist war mongers! America will be hit hardest. Such is the just balance requited by the hand of God in His vengeance for what they have done and are doing still!

The Romanian Ambassador exposed it best when he revealed: “We will never tolerate the establishment of a fundamentalist Muslim state in the heart of Christian Europe!” So God will never allow the establishment of their World Order with these four beasts in the heart of the planet earth which God has vouchsafed for Himself, for His Kingdom seated upon the throne of David, for the righteous people everywhere and all the pure in heart from every creed, nationality, race and color. For He sees without prejudice, He knows without bigotry. Yet America and the UN have transmitted their double standard to all the nations of the world like a disease, like an AIDS. They have committed the war-crimes! They have committed the genocide! The bigotry, the racism. For this they are judged! By what they have done and are doing even now!

In order to raise his ratings in the polls Bush tricked Saddam into invading Kuwait (Iraq's 19th province) by having April Glaspie lie to Saddam in the name of the President of the United States that this country is not interested in Arab-Arab disputes (Secret Dossier, Salinger, p. 58). For this the Arabs will trick the United States and Russia into a thermonuclear war over the control of the Arab oil and the occupation of Israel after the destruction of New York City and the bloody building of the gore stained United Nations

that feigns to be the prophesied “House of the Lord” of Isaiah chapter 2 (as written in stone in front of the UN building), but is in reality the “rebellious House” which is condemned. It shall be burned! So shall they be judged by what they have done!

Clinton pulled the same trick to raise his ratings in the polls by firing 24 Tomahawk cruise missiles into Iraq to “send them a strong message” according to Eagleberger which was done on an unsubstantiated charge that was unproven and unprovable in any court of law that Iraq tried to assassinate Bush when he was in Kuwait. Thus Clinton is tinkering with the lives of 30 million people! Those that live in the New York area that are targeted! Instead of making peace with Iraq he is walking in Bush's footsteps. Recently the Bosnian Muslims told the UN to stop the war or they will be forced to use weapons of mass destruction (poison gas) against the Serbs. Clinton has only continued the global terrorism of the World Order of Bush that he inherited, and for this the destruction of the city will be destroyed because of his actions committed during his term, from atrocities committed during his office, during his administration and his rating will not be raised but lowered—lowered into the lowest abyss of abysses—for these atrocities he will be a horror and byword for ever more. Such is the Justice of God! They are judged by what they have done and doing even now!

The result of the Gulf war was horrendous! The massacre and slaughter of 150,000 innocent Iraqi men and women and children. Unjust sanctions imposed against Iraq that caused thousands of infants to starve to death in a single month. The constant barrage of aircraft and cruise missile attacks. Threats and bullying by the world's most powerful country, the United States, against Iraq a small country that has proven to be no match for American high-tech conventional military might. Thus the UN and the United States will pay for the suffering of the children whose orphaned cries sting the air and for the weeping and wailing of childless mothers that reaches upwards to the all highest heaven into the very ears of God! Over 600,000 (approximately 7000 a month and rising) innocent children killed by illegal sanctions which are the real weapons of mass destruction! [13] Set down by Bush and his cronies found guilty and condemned on 19 counts of Hitler type war crimes against Humanity by the International War Crimes Tribunal on February 26, 1992. [14] Re-Engineered and enforced by the nuclear strong arm of the United States of America by the American nuclear strong man Bilderberg Bill Clinton on the Hill.

For this, America, your great abominations, your sons and daughters in the city of New York shall perish in the flames! This is the decree of the Almighty God who sees the sins of mankind even in the darkness of night and exposes his wretchedness even from behind the locked doors of secret government conclave and intrigue! So they have done! So shall they pay! For what they have done and are doing even now!

The weapons and artillery the U.S. used was made of remanufactured radioactive Uranium waste which the United States gave to the military industry free of charge which is now the cause of a rampant Cancer epidemic spreading throughout Iraq afflicting thousands of innocent Iraqi children:

> The cores of the U.S.-made bullets are crafted from radioactive nuclear waste produced during the uranium enrichment process required to make atom bombs and nuclear fuel rods. The hard but otherwise useless DU [depleted uranium] is often given to weapons manufacturers free of charge. According to a confidential report last year by the United Kingdom Atomic Energy Authority (AEA), at least 40 tones [up to 700 tones] of depleted uranium were dispersed throughout Iraq in the course of the Gulf War. —Rich Winkel, Feb. 29, 1993 (IPS).

Therefore, their precious city, the delight of their eyes, their city of New York and the seats of the all the nations at the UN and the flowing colorful flags of the world are all to be burned in one blast from the hot furnace of hell! More radiation was dumped on Iraq than during the entirety of the two bombs the U.S. dropped on Nagasaki and Hiroshima in all of WW II (which amounts to less than 100 pounds). For this, after Saddam is assassinated, his people will retaliate and they will repay the war-criminals for their crimes against humanity with a thermonuclear device of those that sanctioned this crime against humanity and the genocide of the Iraqi people. They claimed to be the House of the Lord and their injustices, war-crimes and atrocities, are heaped higher than the very heaven! These world Hitlers will pay by the blood, the very blood of their own evil doings. Their end is to be burned! The city vanquished. Their governments fallen. Their oppression overturned. Their hypocrisy exposed. Their double standard cut down! They will be repaid in blood double for what they have done. Such is the recompense and retribution of the Just and All-Powerful Infinite Invisible God! So shall they be judged for what they have done and what they are doing even now!

> Say: Is there any remover of difficulties save God? Say: Praise be God! He is God! All are His servants and all abide by His bidding!—The Bab

America is the biggest terrorist nation in the world and through the UN, with the four beasts united together as one, this double standard and bigotry has been exported to all the world.

Like Jonah who gave his message to the city of Nineveh that it would be thrown down and destroyed unless they repented, do you see the United States or the UN repenting? Do you see them lifting the sanctions off of Iraq? I don't see them returning the land to the Native Americans! I don't see America recompensing the Black man for his 400 years of stolen wages! I don't see Clinton making peace with Iraq! I don't see the UN helping the Bosnian Muslims! I don't see justice by the UN for the banished 390 Arabs into the No-Man's-Land of southern Lebanon! I don't see the canal going back to the Panamanians! I don't see the UN repenting for what they did and are still doing to Somalia! America is the greatest terrorist Nation in the world and for this it will pay.

> And the word of the Lord came to me: “Son of man, what is this proverb that you have about the land of Israel? saying, ‘The days grow long and every vision comes to nought'? Tell them therefore, ‘Thus says the Lord God: I will put an end to this proverb, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel.'...But I the Lord will speak, and it will be preformed. It will no longer be delayed, but in your days, O rebellious house [UN building], I will speak the word and PERFORM IT, says the Lord God.” —Ezekiel 12:21-25 RSV.

Count the days, your time is up! The piper shall be paid! The reaper puts in his sickle which is sharp and cuts to the very bone! The recompense is due! This day is the day of the retribution of God, the Almighty and the All-Powerful!

The people of New York must be warned! This release must be published to give them time to make their choice. I have written this to you so that the blood of these people will not be on my hands. If you fail to warn them and this takes place their blood will be upon your heads and not mine. I have done my job.

July 9th, 1997.

p.s. We have warned you. The blood of the people is not on our hands. If you fail to warn them it shall be upon yours! “Son of man...If I say to the wicked, ‘You shall surely die,' and you give him no warning, nor speak to warn the wicked from his wicked way, in order to save his life, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at your hand. But if you warn the wicked, and he does not turn from his wickedness, or from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but you will have saved your life.” (Ezekiel 3:17-21; 33:1-9).

ENDNOTES

[1] In fulfillment of these prophecies Saddam Hussein was executed 2300 days (see Dan. 8:13) after 9-11-2000 on December 29, 2006 before the nuking of New York just as we predicted. This “execution” fulfilled the US's call to assassinate Saddam. The dictionary defines “assassination” as the “murder of a political figure” and “murder by treacherous violence”.

[2] These bunker-busters are made from the nuclear material Depleted Uranium for smashing through concrete and steel, some of these earth-penetrating weapons are fitted with small nuclear primary charges for maximum penetrating force. These are sometimes called tactical nukes. The excuse the U.S. might give for going nuclear is that they had to use these sort of weapons because of the intense heat they produce which is necessary to destroy the (supposed) chemical and biological stockpiles.

[3] In fulfillment of these prophecies Saddam Hussein was executed 2300 days (see Dan. 8:13) after 9-11-2000 on December 29, 2006 before the nuking of New York just as we predicted. This “execution” fulfilled the US's call to assassinate Saddam. The dictionary defines “assassination” as the “murder of a political figure” and “murder by treacherous violence”.

[4] On March 21 and April 7, 2003 the “Jackhammer” was used against Saddam to kill him in his bunker, just as we predicted which resulted in Saddam's capture and ultimate death exactly as depicted in the prophecies from God.

[5] The killing of Saddam on Eid ul-Adha, the Muslim Feast of Sacrifice of the Lamb, like the Jewish Passover sacrifice of the Lamb when Jesus was killed, fulfills this prediction of making Saddam Hussein a religious martyr in the eyes of the people.

[6] The Complete Prophecies of Nostradamus translated by Henry C. Roberts.

[7] Jack Anderson in his column and a few days later, the candidate John Anderson reported that on April 29th, Jimmy Carter signed Directive 59. Cyrus Vance refused to go along with this as well as plans to "tactical" nuke Iran in Operation Positive Leap-80 and quit. Carter backdated Vance's resignation one day earlier to April 28th, hired Muskie on the 29th and promulgated PD 59 publically on July 25th, 1980. Jack Anderson then exposed Carter's plan to nuke Iran (Op. Positive Leap-80) for an October surprise right before the election and thwarted what he called "the catastrophe".

[8] Pierre Salinger, Secret Dossier, The Hidden Agenda Behind the Gulf War, p. 52.

[9] Eric Rouleau, America's Unyielding Policy toward Iraq cf. “Foreign Affairs” January/ February 1995.

[10] See “The Spotlight”.

[11] Before the destruction of the Trade Towers and the “War on Terror” which we accurately predicted, the idea of New York City being nuked was the furthest thing from people's minds. But now with groups like al-Qaeda (who sympathize with the plight of the Iraqis and Palestinians) this nuclear threat against mainland U.S. is taken very seriously and seen as very realistic. This shows the great accuracy of these Press Releases and this information that was sent out in the early 1990's, long before events escalated to their current pitch and crisis.

[12] See Revelation 13 and Daniel 7. The Beast has a bear's feet which represent Russia; eagle's wings is the U.S.; lion's mouth is England; leopard's body is France—these are the Big Four Christian nuclear Super Powers that run the UN as the prophesied Beast (the animal parts being symbols for the different nations) making the UN building the seat of the Beast.

[13] The Commission of Inquiry for the International War Crimes Tribunal War Crimes, A Report On United States War Crimes Against Iraq (Maisonneuve Press), c. 1992. And, UN Food and Agricultural Organization and Ramsey Clark, The Children Are Dying, (World View Forum, Inc.) c. 1996.

[14] Clark, Ramsey, The Fire This Time: U.S. War Crimes In The Gulf, (Thunder Mouth Press), c. 1994